

CS71  
.B829  
1889



No. CS71.B829

1889



11/14/24









GENEALOGY

OF THE

BRECK FAMILY

DESCENDED FROM

EDWARD OF DORCHESTER

*AND HIS BROTHERS IN AMERICA;*

WITH AN

APPENDIX

OF ADDITIONAL BIOGRAPHICAL AND HISTORICAL MATTER, OBIT-  
UARY NOTICES, LETTERS, ETC., AND ARMORIAL BEARINGS;

AND A

COMPLETE INDEX.

BY

SAMUEL BRECK, U. S. A.

OMAHA  
REES PRINTING COMPANY  
1889

6487

\*C571

B227

1749

134

733

Entered according to the Act of Congress, in the year 1889, by

SAMUEL BRECK, U. S. A.,

in the office of the Librarian of Congress, at Washington, D. C.

ELECTROTYPED AND PRINTED BY  
REES PRINTING COMPANY,  
OMAHA, NEB.

REES PRINTING COMPANY  
OMAHA, NEB.

REES PRINTING COMPANY  
OMAHA, NEB.

REES PRINTING COMPANY  
OMAHA, NEB.



## P R E F A C E .

Veneration for an honorable ancestry is closely akin to religious feeling, and ought to give to life's ambitions the same character of aspirations, for the good, the true, the noble and the pure; for true manhood and true womanhood; for a truly worthy and honorable place in the world. The hope that this record may have something of such an influence upon those of our blood to whom it may come has been to me a strong incentive for its preparation and publication. I take the liberty of reminding those who feel no interest in their ancestry that they may reasonably expect the same indifference from their descendants, if they have any. Can they look upon that prospect without regret? Do they not lose a strong incentive to an honorable career when they fail to recognize their obligation, not only to their descendants, but also to their progenitors, to transmit without stain the name they have received in honor?

My original design was not to publish this book until entirely complete, but as the size of the manuscript increased the dread came that something might occur to damage or destroy it, and thus defeat the object for which so much time and labor had been spent. It was therefore decided to publish it now, and later, from time to time, as I can accumulate sufficient additional data, to publish a SUPPLEMENT which can be bound with this book.

It is regretted that efforts in obtaining particulars of the Sherborn Branch were not more successful. Comparatively few of that branch have shown much interest in the book. It is hoped they will furnish data to complete the work in the supplement, and all are requested to do so.

The illustrations (portraits) are from drawings made by the well known artist and expert in such pictures, Mr. Jacques Reich, No. 2 west Fourteenth street, New York City. I am very much indebted to him for his painstaking efforts to revive in his drawing the merits of old portraits and pictures, as well as to give correct portraits from recent photographs. Mr. Reich is not only a very superior

artist, but a delightful person to transact business with.

Information of any errors that may be found in this work will be thankfully received. Corrections will be noted in the supplement. Though every possible pains has been taken to have this record correct, yet it is presumed there must be some errors, and information to correct them and fill up blanks of dates, etc., will be most acceptable. The information herewith has been collected from very many sources, and by many persons, and this of itself must necessitate some errors. The intention was and is to give the descendants of *daughters* in full as well as of sons, for among the descendants of our daughters are many most creditable to the family, but it has been much more difficult in many cases to obtain the particulars regarding them. This will explain the absence of much that is desired to complete the work. It is hoped in the supplement to add more particulars in this direction.

I desire to thank heartily those members of the family through whose pecuniary assistance it has been possible to embody so many illustrations, especially the first unsolicited contributor, Mrs. Rebecca R. (Breck) Rice. It is hoped the additional value these portraits give to the work will in some measure compensate them for the expense.

Any general remarks on the early history of our family, for which my study has furnished some materials, are deferred until the supplement, in which it is hoped to publish additional particulars of our ancestors in England. This latter information is necessary to a full understanding of the subject, as there are some questions regarding those who came from England upon which more light is desirable. I have given the record as it seemed to me established by the weight of evidence.

In the arrangement of the text the expense of printing was not entirely consulted, but rather, as far as practicable, the convenience of the reader, though it involved some repetitions.

From the nature of my profession my postoffice address is liable to frequent change, and those who may desire to communicate with me should direct to me care of the Adjutant General of the Army at Washington, D. C.

OMAHA, NEB., August, 1889.

S. B.

## TABLE OF CONTENTS.

---

	PAGES
1. LIST OF WORKS CONSULTED, - - - - -	6 and 7
2. EXPLANATIONS, - - - - -	8
3. BRECK FAMILY IN ENGLAND, - - - - -	9 and 10
4. DORCHESTER BRANCH, - - - - -	11 to 126
5. SHERBORN BRANCH, - - - - -	129 to 162
6. APPENDIX, PART FIRST, — Additional Biographical and Historical Matter, Obituary Notices, Letters, etc., -	165 to 245
7. APPENDIX, PART SECOND, — Breck Coats of Arms and Brief Notes on Heraldry, - - - - -	246 to 252
8. INDEX, - - - - -	i to xxix

## LIST OF WORKS CONSULTED.

---

- ANSWER TO A \* \* \* PAPER \* \* \* AGAINST \* \* \* QUAKERS \* \* \* BY  
EDWARD BRECK \* \* \* (A pamphlet discovered in the Library of the  
British Museum by Edward Breck; see No. 1833.) London: Giles  
Calvert, 1656.
- FUNERAL DISCOURSE ON THE DEATH OF REV. ROBERT BRECK OF MARLBOR-  
OUGH, By Rev. John Swift, of Framingham. Published about 1731.
- TOPOGRAPHICAL AND HISTORICAL SKETCHES OF THE TOWN OF NORTHBOR-  
OUGH, WITH THE EARLY HISTORY OF MARLBOROUGH, MASS., By Rev.  
Jos. Allen, D.D. Worcester: W. Lincoln Baldwin & Co., 1826.
- ANNALS OF DORCHESTER, By James Blake. Boston: David Clapp, Jr., 1846.
- HISTORY OF FRAMINGHAM, MASS., ETC., By Rev. Wm. Barry. Boston: James  
Munroe & Co., 1847.
- NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Vol. V., page 369,  
Etc. Boston: Saml. G. Drake, 1851.
- HISTORY OF WESTERN MASSACHUSETTS, By Dr. J. G. Holland. Springfield,  
Mass.: Saml. Bowles & Co., 1855.
- ANNALS OF THE AMERICAN PULPIT, FROM THE EARLY SETTLEMENT OF THE  
COUNTRY TO THE CLOSE OF 1855, By Wm. B. Sprague, D.D. New York:  
Robert Carter & Brothers, 1855, Etc.
- GENEALOGICAL REGISTER OF THE INHABITANTS AND HISTORY OF THE TOWNS  
OF SHERBORN AND HOLLISTON, (FORMERLY A PART OF SHERBORN,) MASS.,  
By Rev. Abner Morse, D.D., 1856.
- HISTORY OF THE TOWN OF DORCHESTER, MASS., By a Committee of the  
Dorchester Antiquarian and Historical Society. Boston: Ebenezer  
Clapp, Jr., 1859.
- SAVAGE'S GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF NEW  
ENGLAND, SHOWING THREE GENERATIONS. Boston: Little & Brown,  
1860.
- GARDNER'S DICTIONARY OF THE ARMY. New York: D. Van Nostrand, 1860.
- HISTORY OF THE TOWN OF MARLBOROUGH, MASS., 1657 to 1861, By Charles  
Hudson. Boston: T. R. Marvin & Son, 1862.
- MEMOIR OF HON. SAML. BRECK OF PHILADELPHIA, By J. Francis Fisher.  
Philadelphia: C. Sherman, Son & Co., 1863.



- MEMOIR OF SAMUEL BRECK (OF PHILADELPHIA), By Joseph R. Ingersoll. Philadelphia: King & Baird, Printers, 1863.
- ARMY REGISTER OF VOLUNTEER FORCE U. S. ARMY. Washington: Public Printing Office, 1865.
- CROYDON, N. H., CENTENNIAL, 1866, By Edmund Wheeler. Claremont, N. H.: Printed by Claremont Manufacturing Co., 1867.
- WORCESTER ASSOCIATION AND ITS ANTECEDENTS, By Joseph Allen, D. D. Boston, Mass.: Nichols & Noyes, 1868.
- RELIGION IN ACTION, A Sermon, By Henry C. Potter, D. D., Etc., Etc. New York: Thomas Whitaker, 1873.
- HISTORY OF KENTUCKY, By Lewis Collins, revised by his son. Covington, Ky.: Collins & Co., 1874.
- HISTORY OF KENTUCKY, By Wm. B. Allen. Louisville, Ky., 1874.
- SPRINGFIELD MEMORIES, Etc., By Mason A. Green. Springfield, Mass.: Whitney & Adams, 1876.
- RECOLLECTIONS OF SAMUEL BRECK, Edited by H. E. Scudder. Philadelphia: Porter & Coates, 1877.
- HISTORY OF THE TOWN OF LANCASTER, MASS., By Rev. Abijah P. Marvin. Published by the Town, 1879.
- HISTORY OF NEWPORT, N. H., By Edmund Wheeler. Concord, N. H.: Printed by The Republican Press Association, 1879.
- BRIDGEWATER (MASS.) IN THE REBELLION, 1861-5, By Arthur Hooper. Boston: F. W. Barry, 1880.
- BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCH OF ROBERT GOULD SHAW. Prepared for the New England Historic and Genealogical Society. Reprinted for the family with genealogical tables, 1880.
- MEMORIAL SERMON OF SAMUEL BRECK OF WISCONSIN, By George B. Hopson. New York: Slote & Jones, about 1881.
- LIFE OF REV. J. LLOYD BRECK, D. D., By his brother, Rev. Charles Breck, D. D. New York; E. & J. B. Young & Co., 1886.
- SUPPLEMENT TO THE "SPRINGFIELD REPUBLICAN," 26th May, 1886; 250th Anniversary.
- CENTENNIAL "HAMPSHIRE GAZETTE," Northampton, Mass., Sept. 6th, 1886.
- THE HISTORY OF KENTUCKY, By Hon. Z. F. Smith. Louisville, Ky.: Courier-Journal Co., 1886.
- Appleton's, Lippincott's and various other Encyclopædias and Biographical Dictionaries.
- HISTORY OF SHEFFIELD, MASS., INCLUDING GREAT BARRINGTON, FORMERLY PART OF SHEFFIELD, By Chas. J. Taylor, of Great Barrington. In course of preparation.

## EXPLANATIONS.

---

Abbreviations, etc., used: b., born; d., died; m., married; bap., baptized; dau., daughter. The numerals, I., II., III., etc., denote the generations *descending* from Edward of Dorchester, as the first. The generations *ascending* from Edward's father as the first, are denoted by I.<sup>a</sup>, II.<sup>a</sup>, III.<sup>a</sup>, etc. The figures at the left on each page are of running numbers for reference only; for convenience of reference, etc., each family of Brecks begins with a number ending with 0.; (decimals may be used in making additions to the text to avoid re-numbering; thus 250.10, 250.20, etc.; this brings the numbers for the children of the family with the next preceding whole number out of the proper sequence of numbers, but is convenient in making additions to the text.) Figures in brackets after a name, thus, John, [25] refer to numbers in the column of "running numbers for reference only." Children of the daughters of the maiden name of Breck (with an occasional exception) are given with the mother where her name occurs in her father's family; their descendants follow in the same place. "*About*" indicates that the date, etc., is probably correct; "*probably about*," that it is estimated or doubtful.

The following varieties of *spelling* for this name have been found in various *old* records: Breck (the usual way), Brick, Brecke, Breeck, Breecke, Breche, Bricke. Of these but two are in use at this date, viz.: Breck and Brick. The latter spelling is used by a few living descendants only.

# GENEALOGY

OF

## THE BRECK FAMILY.

---

1. I.<sup>a</sup>. — BRECK, father of the seven brothers who came to Massachusetts Bay during the 25 years following the landing of the Puritans at Dorchester in 1630, was probably born, married, lived and died in Lancaster County, England. The particulars of his marriage and his children, if any, who remained in England have thus far not been obtained by the writer. As his sons who came to Dorchester, especially Edward, seem to have had a good deal of property, he must have been a man of considerable wealth to give them a start in America. It is believed that he died probably about 1630. The following are his children who came to Massachusetts. They are given as the first generation (American) for this record:

### I. CHILDREN.

2. 1. EDWARD, [10] b. probably in Lancaster County, England, about 1595; emigrated to Dorchester, Mass., 1635; d. 2d Nov., 1662, at Dorchester, Mass. He is the American progenitor of the "*Dorchester Branch*" of the Breck family.
3. 2. THOMAS, [3000] b. probably in Lancaster County, England, about 1600; m. in England; removed to Dorchester, Mass., probably about 1650, where he d. 3d Aug., 1657. He is the American progenitor of the "*Sherborn Branch*" of the Breck family.
4. 3. JOHN, b. probably in Lancaster County, England, about 1602; emigrated to Massachusetts probably about 1650; later resided at Medfield, Mass., where he d. 3d January, 1660. John Breck, of Medfield, Mass., who d. 20th Aug., 1690, probably his son. No other descendants from him found.

5. 4. HENRY, b. probably in Lancaster County, England, about 1605 emigrated to Dorchester, Mass., probably about 1640; where he joined the Church in 1641; no further particulars.
6. 5. ROBERT, b. in England, probably about 1607; came with his brother Edward to Dorchester, Mass., in 1635, but soon returned to England; nothing further known of him.
7. 6. SAMUEL, b. in England, probably about 1610; came to Dorchester, Mass., with his brother Edward in 1635, but soon returned to England; nothing further known of him.

Probably other children.



## PART FIRST.

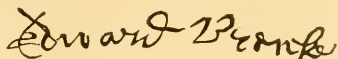
---

### DORCHESTER BRANCH.

---

10. I. EDWARD BRECK, [2], yeoman and "man of distinction," was probably born in Lancaster County, England, within fifty miles of Liverpool, about 1595. He married in England probably about 1617, but neither the maiden nor the Christian name of his wife

has been found. Being filled with a spirit of earnest piety and independence, he emigrated from Ashton, (now Ashton-under-Lyne,) with the Puritans to Massachu-

A handwritten signature in dark ink, reading "Edward Breck". The script is cursive, with the first letters of the first and last names being capitalized and prominent.

The above fac-simile of the signature of "Edward Breck" was obtained from an instrument conveying to the town of Dorchester all rents and profits of Thompson's Island for the support of a free school; dated December, 1641.

setts, bringing with him his wife, one daughter (name not found), and a son, Robert. They arrived, with Rev. Richard Mather, at Boston, probably in the ship "James," from Bristol, England, Captain Taylor, master, 7th August, 1635. He settled in Dorchester, Mass., with his family; joined the Church there in 1636. He seems, by the items of information gathered, to have prospered, building and owning one of the first grist mills, and owning more than one house, besides property in Lancaster. He lived on what is now known as Adams street, near where the Hon. John Howe since lived; was an officer of the town in 1642, 1645, and 1646.

About 1645 his wife died, and in 1647 he married Isabel Rigby, widow of John Rigby. She (maiden name not found) was born in England about 1610, where she married John Rigby, (in his signature spelled Rigbye). They came to Dorchester about 1637, and were early members of the Church there. Their son, Samuel Rigby, baptized in Dorchester 21st

March, 1641, (in his signature spelled Rigbee,) lived on what is now known as Adams street, being very near the spot where the Hon. John Howe has since lived. Of their daughters, the elder, Mehitable Rigby, baptized in Dorchester, 1643, married Nathaniel Turner, of Scituate, and the younger, Abigail Rigby, married 19th Dec., 1663, Thomas Holman, (born 6th Aug., 1641,) son of John Holman. The latter was a collector of furs, was ensign, and left a good estate. John Rigby died about 1645.

Mr. Breck died 2d Nov., 1662. A copy of his will and the inventory of his estate may be found in the Appendix.

On the 14th of November, 1663, Isabel married for her third husband Anthony Fisher, senior. There was no issue of this marriage.

Mr. Fisher died in Roxbury in 1671, in the 80th year of his age. Isabel died 21st of June, 1673. There are now no living descendants of the first wife of Edward Breck known to the writer, but all his living descendants heard from are also descendants of Isabel, his second wife. Copy of her will, she being at its date the widow of Anthony Fisher, with the inventory of her effects, may be found in the Appendix.

An account of the early settlement of Dorchester may also be found in the Appendix, together with other particulars of Edward Breck.

## II. CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

11. 1. ———, (daughter, name not found,) b. in England, probably about 1618; d. in England probably about 1628.
12. 2. ROBERT, [40] b. in England probably about 1620; d. Dorchester, Mass., about 1660.
13. 3. ———, (daughter, name not found,) b. in England about 1622; came to Dorchester with her parents, where she m. — Blake, about 1640, and d. about 1645, leaving several children.
14. 4. ELINOR,\* b. in Dorchester, Mass., probably about 1636; m. 12th Sept., 1656, Benjamin Crane, of Medfield, Mass. He removed to Weathersfield soon after his marriage.

---

\* Savage says this daughter is mentioned in will of Edward. It must, however, have been some other paper, as her name is not mentioned in his will.

## III. CHILDREN. (CRANE.)

- |     |              |               |
|-----|--------------|---------------|
| 15. | 1. Benjamin. | 2. Jonathan.  |
| 16. | 3. Joseph.   | 4. John.      |
| 17. | 5. Abraham.  | 6. Jacob.     |
| 18. | 7. Israel.   | 8. Elizabeth. |
| 19. | 9. Mary.     |               |

## BY SECOND WIFE.

21. 5. MARY, b. in Dorchester, Mass., baptized 6th Aug., 1648; m. Samuel Paul, of Dorchester, 9th Jan., 1667; he was constable in 1672, chosen clerk in 1689, and d. 3d Nov., 1690. Mary m. for second husband John Tolman, 15th June, 1692, and d. 25th Aug., 1720; no children by her second husband, who d. 1st Jan., 1725, in his 83d year.

## III. CHILDREN, BY FIRST HUSBAND, (PAUL.)

- |     |                                   |
|-----|-----------------------------------|
| 22. | 1. Samuel, b. 13th Nov., 1670.    |
| 23. | 2. Hannah, b. 8th Nov., 1672.     |
| 24. | 3. Mary, b. 27th March, 1675.     |
| 25. | 4. Elizabeth, b. 10th Oct., 1677. |
| 26. | 5. Ebenezer, b. 1st May, 1680.    |
| 27. | 6. Priscilla, b. 11th June, 1682. |
| 28. | 7. Susanna, b. 15th July, 1685.   |
31. 6. JOHN, [50] b. 1651; d. 17th Feb., 1691, aged 40 years.
32. 7. ELIZABETH, b. about 1652; m. John Minot, of Dorchester, Mass., 11th March, 1670; he was a freeman in 1690, and an officer of the town; she d. 6th April, 1690; he d. 26th Jan., 1691.

## III. CHILDREN. (MINOT.)

- |     |                                 |
|-----|---------------------------------|
| 33. | 1. John, b. 10th Oct., 1672.    |
| 34. | 2. Israel, b. 23d Aug., 1676.   |
| 35. | 3. Josiah, b. 27th Dec., 1677.  |
| 36. | 4. Jerusha, b. 28th Jan., 1680. |
| 37. | 5. George, b. 16th Aug., 1682.  |
38. 8. SUSANNA, b. about 1654; m. John Harris, of Dorchester, Mass., 20th March, 1675.

40. II. ROBERT BRECK, [12] b. in England probably about 1620; m. Margery ——— about 1642; settled in Boston 1649; wife d. about 1652; m. for second wife Sarah Hawkins, daughter of Capt. Thomas Hawkins, 4th January, 1654. Merchant and "man of distinction;" "admitted inhabitant." Robert d. about 1660; his widow became third wife of Rev. James Allen, of Boston, 11th Sept. 1673, and d. —.

## III. CHILDREN BY FIRST WIFE.

41. 1. ROBERT, b. about 1643; d. July 11th, 1655.

## BY SECOND WIFE.

42. 2. SARAH, b. 19th April, 1655; d. —.  
 43. 3. ROBERT [80] b. 24th June, 1658; d. 1684.

50. II. JOHN BRECK, [31] b. 1651; m. Susanna —, b. 1648; a tanner in the part of Dorchester known as Squantum, and actively engaged in various kinds of business; was captain and often selectman of the town, and was well known as Captain John Breck; d. 17th Feb., 1691, aged 40; wife d. 8th Feb., 1711. See Appendix.

## III. CHILDREN.

51. 1. JEMIMA, b. 17th April, 1672; m. Benjamin Blackman of Dorchester.

## IV. CHILDREN. (BLACKMAN.)

52. 1. Keziah, bap. 18th June, 1693.  
 53. 2. Elizabeth, bap. 16th Dec., 1694.  
 54. 3. Susan, bap. 28th Nov., 1697.  
 55. 4. George, bap. 31st March, 1700.  
 56. 5. Jemima, bap. 15th March, 1702.  
 57. 6. Hepzibah, bap. 24th June, 1704.  
 58. 7. Mary, bap. 6th July, 1707.  
 59. 8. Eliphalet, bap. 4th May, 1712.  
 61. 9. Benjamin, bap. 4th May, 1712.  
 62. 2. EDWARD, [90] b. 7th April, 1674; lived in Dorchester, etc.; was ensign; died 3d Sept., 1713.  
 63. 3. ELIZABETH, b. 20th Sept., 1676; m. Nathaniel Butts, 16th Sept., 1698, who died of small-pox in Dorchester 10th Dec., 1721; she d. Oct. 20th, 1743, aged 67.

## IV. CHILDREN. (BUTTS.)

64. 1. Richard.  
 65. 2. Samuel.  
 66. 3. Elizabeth, b. 3d July, 1703.  
 67. 4. Susanna, b. 25th Aug., 1705.  
 68. 4. SUSANNA, b. 9th Nov., 1678; bap. 17th Nov., 1678, being the first day of meeting in the new meeting house built that year; m. John Tolman, Feb., 1696-7.  
 69. 5. JOHN, [100] b. 22d Dec., 1680; residence, Boston; d. 16th Feb., 1713.  
 71. 6. ROBERT, [110] b. 7th Dec., 1682; a clergyman; settled in Marlboro, Mass.; d. 6th Jan., 1731.



72. 7. NATHANIEL, [130] b. 1st Dec., 1684; accidentally drowned, 20th Oct., 1736.
73. 8. HANNAH, b. 22d Dec., and d. 23d Dec., 1686.
74. 9. HANNAH, b. 17th Feb., 1688; m. Rev. Ebenezer Devotion, 4th Oct., 1710; (b. at Brookline about 1685;) he graduated at Harvard College 1707; ordained minister of Suffield, Conn., 28th June, 1710.

## IV. CHILDREN. (DEVOTION.)

75. 1. Ebenezer, b. about 1711; graduate of Yale College 1732; was ordained at Scotland, Conn., 22d Oct., 1735; m. Martha Lathrop, (descended from Rev. John Lathrop, of Scituate,) and d. 16th June, 1771, aged 57 years. They had one son and five daughters, among them Martha, who m. Governor Samuel Huntington; Hannah, who m. Rev. Samuel Huntington, D.D.; Lucy, whose youngest dau., Sara Jane Clarke, (m. Leander K. Lippincott,) is favorably known to the public as an author under the name of "Grace Greenwood"; Ebenezer graduated at Yale College in 1759, was a judge, etc.; Samuel H., son of Ebenezer, and great-great-grandson of John Breck, graduated at Yale College, 1806.
76. 10. SAMUEL, [140], b. 14th Sept. 1690; d. about 1714.

80. III. ROBERT BRECK, [43], b. 24th June, 1658; m. Joanna ~~\_\_\_\_\_~~ about 1680; residence Boston, Mass.; was a merchant; d. 1684.

The bookseller John Dunton gives in his "Life and Errors" an account of his sojourn in Boston in 1685-6, and speaks thus of Mr. Breck's widow: "She was the very flower of Boston. \* \* The beauty of her person, the sweetness and affability of her temper, the gravity of her carriage, and her excellent piety, gave me so just a value of her, that Mr. Green would often say, 'Should Iris (the name he gave his wife) die, there is none fit to succeed her but Madam 'Brick.'"

## IV. CHILDREN.

81. 1. JOANNA, b. 12th June, 1681; d. —.
82. 2. ROBERT, b. 30th April 1683; d. —.

90. III. EDWARD BRECK, [62], b. 7th April, 1674; m. Susanna Wisewell, (bap. 4th Aug., 1672,) dau. of Enoch Wisewell, of Dorchester, and Elizabeth Oliver, 1st of April,

1698; residence in Dorchester and Roxbury, Mass.; *Ensign*; d. 3d Sept., 1713, aged 39; estate inventoried at £2,017, 10s.; one of the Selectmen of Dorchester from 1707 to 1713; widow m. Daniel Loring, malster, 14th Nov., 1717.

## IV. CHILDREN.

91. 1. ELIZABETH, b. 30th April, 1700; m. Joseph Bass, of Dorchester, 14th Sept., 1715. Their son Edward became the first Episcopal Bishop of Massachusetts. See Appendix.
92. 2. MARY, b. 12th April, 1702; m. Polycarpus Loring, of Plympton, Plymouth Co., Mass., probably about 1725.
93. 3. HANNAH, b. probably about 1704; m. Abel Keggell,\* merchant, of Boston, 27th January, 1730, who d. 1742.
94. 4. EDWARD, [150], b. 24th Feb., 1706; d. 4th June, 1786.
95. 5. SUSANNAH, b. 30th March, 1711; m. Edmond Negus, of Boston, stationer, 1730.

100. III. JOHN BRECK, [69], b. 22d Dec., 1680; m. Ann Patteshall, dau. of Richard and Martha Patteshall, 21st Oct., 1703; residence, Boston, Mass., near the old North Church; he d. 16th Feb., 1713; a cooper, merchant, etc.

Ann m. for second husband, William Thomas, 21st Oct., 1717. She was his second wife. Their children were William, b. 30th Aug., 1718, and Ann, b. 21st Oct., 1721.

## IV. CHILDREN.

101. 1. JOHN, [160], b. 31st Aug., 1705; d. 1761.
102. 2. ROBERT, [180], b. 17th July, 1707; d. March, 1765.
103. 3. SAMUEL, bap. 6th March, 1709; d. — .
104. 4. MARGARET, b. — ; d. — .
105. 5. EDWARD, b. May 9th, 1711; d. — ; no descendants found.

110. III. ROBERT BRECK, [71], b. 7th Dec., 1682; graduated at Harvard College, 1700; m. Elizabeth Wainwright, of Haverhill, Mass., 8th Sept., 1707; a clergyman and man of learning; settled at Marlboro, Mass., Oct. 25th, 1704, at the age of 22; d. 6th Jan. 1731, in the twenty-ninth year of his ministry, greatly lamented by his people; a man of high standing in his profession. She d. 8th June, 1736. See Appendix.

---

\* Records give this name also Abiel Ketchell.

## IV. CHILDREN.

111. 1. ELIZABETH, b. 23d Sept., 1709; m. 22d Dec., 1725, Abraham Williams, a leading and prominent citizen of Marlboro; she d. 13th Jan., 1728-29.
112. 2. SARAH, b. 10th Oct., 1711; m. 20th Jan., 1728, Benjamin Gott, a Physician of Marlboro; she d. 11th April, 1740.

## V. CHILDREN. (GOTT.)

113. 1. Sarah, b. 2d March, 1729; m. 12th July, 1750, Uriah Brigham.
114. 2. Anna, b. 8th Jan., 1731; m. 9th Jan., 1752, Samuel Brigham, Jr.

## VI. CHILDREN. (BRIGHAM.)

115. 1. Elizabeth.
116. 2. Anna, b. 29th Oct., 1753; m. 21st May, 1772, Deacon Isaac Davis, of Northboro', and had four sons, Phineas, Isaac, Joseph and John. John was Governor of Massachusetts, and U. S. Senator from that State.
117. 3. Susanna.
118. 4. Samuel.
119. 3. ROBERT, [190], b. 25th July, 1713; d. 23d April, 1784; a clergyman.
121. 4. HANNAH, [200], b. 10th Feb., 1717; m. Rev. Ebenezer Parkman, of Westboro', Mass.; she d. 20th Aug., 1801.
122. 5. SAMUEL, [480], b. 17th May, 1723; graduated at Harvard College, M. D.; d. 23d April, 1764.
123. 6. ANNA, b. 13th March, 1725; d. 24th Nov. 1726.

130. III. NATHANIEL BRECK, [72], b. 1st Dec., 1684; m. Martha Ireland, of Boston, 11th March, 1707; was a joiner. As Nathaniel "was passing over the swing bridge in a dark night, 20th Oct., 1736, he fell into the town dock, and was "drowned." Martha d. 27th Sept., 1731, aged 44 years.

## IV. CHILDREN.

131. 1. MARTHA, bap. 13th, March, 1709.
132. 2. SARAH, bap. 26th Nov., 1710; m. James Pierpont, of Boston, 16th Nov., 1727.
133. 3. NATHANIEL, bap. 17th May, 1713; d. 22d Nov., 1719.

140. III. SAMUEL BRECK, [76], b. 14th Sept., 1690; m. Grace Painter, of Boston, 21st Nov., 1710; she was admitted to Brattle Street Church, Boston, 2d Jan., 1715; he was a resident of Boston, and by occupation a cooper; he d. about 1714. She m. for second husband John Howard, of Boston, 17th April, 1717, and d. — .

## IV. CHILDREN.

141. 1. SAMUEL, bap. 2d Jan., 1715; d. — .

150. IV. EDWARD BRECK, [94], b. 24th Feb., 1706; m. 22d May, 1735, Mrs. Sarah Williams, dau. of Samuel Williams; Sarah d. 31st Aug., 1764; m. for second wife Mrs. Alice Foster, 4th March, 1772, by whom he had no issue; she d. 31st Dec., 1775; residence, Dorchester, Mass.; Edward d. 4th June, 1786, aged 77; was one of the selectmen of Dorchester in 1751-2.

## V. CHILDREN.

151. 1. SARAH, b. 27th June, 1736; m. 26th June, 1755, James Robinson, of Dorchester, who succeeded his father-in-law to the old family estate in Dorchester.

## VI. CHILDREN. (ROBINSON.)

- |      |  |           |
|------|--|-----------|
| 152. | 1. Edward.   | 2. James. |
| 153. | 3. Sarah.  |           |
| 154. | 2. EDWARD, [490], b. 2d June, 1738, in Dorchester; d. 30th June, 1767. |           |
| 155. | 3. JOSEPH, b. 1st March, 1741; d. 17th Oct., 1743.                     |           |
| 156. | 4. JOSEPH, b. 16th March, 1744; d. 3d May, 1766, without issue.        |           |

160. IV. JOHN BRECK, [101], b. 31st Aug., 1705; m. Margaret Thomas, 18th Jan., 1727, dau. of Wm. Thomas, [100], by first wife; was a merchant of extensive business in Boston, largely engaged in the New Foundland fishery; had a warehouse at Clark's wharf, at the North End, 1734 to 1747; in 1752 his wharf is mentioned; in 1758 was in partnership with his brother, Robert; his mansion house was in Ship street; d. 1761, leaving an estate of £2,767, 6s., 8d. His widow d. 1765, aged 56.

## V. CHILDREN.

161. 1. ANN, b. Boston, 23d Oct., 1728; m. Foster Cruft; he d. Oct., 1786; she d. at the age of 89 years.

## VI. CHILDREN. (CRUFT.)

- |      |                                   |               |
|------|-----------------------------------|---------------|
| 162. | 1. Ann.                           |               |
| 163. | 2. Abigail; m. Wm. Thompson, Esq. |               |
| 164. | 3. Margaret.                      | 4. Elizabeth. |
| 165. | 5. John.                          | 6. Sarah.     |
| 166. | 7. Mary; m. William Bowles.       |               |

167. 8. Edward, of Temple Place, Boston; father of Rev. Samuel Breck  
Croft, of 433 Shawmut Avenue, Boston; d. at age of 90.
168. 9. Hannah. 10. Mary.
169. 2. MARGARET, [500], b. Boston, 18th Aug., 1730; m. Capt. William  
Nickels, mariner; she d. 26th April, 1817.
171. 3. ABIGAIL, b. Boston, 19th June, 1732; m. John Lillie, who d. — ;  
m. for second husband Capt. Samuel Harris; she d. 1819.
172. 4. JOHN, b. Boston, 2d Oct., 1733; d. at the age of 22.
173. 5. NATHANIEL, b. Boston, 29th Jan., 1735; d. young.
174. 6. ELIZABETH, b. Boston, 1st May, 1737; m. Samuel Treat, who d.  
1766; m. for second husband, Rev. ——— Fitch, D.D.; she d. at  
the age of 48, — March, 1786.

## IV. CHILDREN, BY FIRST HUSBAND. (TREAT.)

175. 1. SAMUEL, bap. — Aug., 1764; jeweler, goldsmith, etc., in Boston,  
1796; 14th April, 1807, was in Norfolk, Va.
176. 7. WILLIAM, [670], b. in Boston, Mass., 11th May, 1745; d. 22d  
Nov., 1819.
177. 8. SAMUEL, [690], b. in Boston, Mass., 11th April, 1747; d. 7th May,  
1809.
178. 9. DANIEL, [700], b. in Boston, Mass., 18th Aug., 1748; d. in Vermont,  
12th Aug., 1845.

180. IV. ROBERT BRECK, [102], b. 17th July, 1707; m.  
Sibella\* Dowding, (b. 29th Aug., 1712,) 24th April, 1732; she  
was dau. of Joseph Dowding and Ann his wife; Joseph Dowd-  
ing was a merchant; he d. at West Jersey, 1715. Robert was  
a cooper and land-owner; wife d. 28th April, 1764; he d.  
— March, 1765. Mentions in his will his silver tankard,  
watch, etc., which he leaves to his son Robert.

## V. CHILDREN.

181. 1. JOHN, bap. 10th June, 1733; d. in infancy.
182. 2. ROBERT, [720], b. 17th Feb., 1735; d. 1783.
183. 3. ANN, b. in Boston; bap. 29th Feb., 1736; m. Samuel Harris, of  
Boston, 1753.
184. 4. REBEKAH, bap. 17th Sept., 1738; m. Samuel Avis, mariner,  
of Boston, 1757; he was son of John Avis.
185. 5. SAMUEL, bap. 22d June, 1740; from the tenor of his father's will  
probably lost at sea about 1764.
186. 6. JOSEPH, (twin), b. Boston about 1743; m. Hannah Brown, of  
Boston, 1765.
187. 7. SIBYLLA, (twin), b. Boston, about 1743; m. Edward Colliteau, of  
Boston, 1763; he d. same year.

---

\* This name is also spelled Sibylla and Sebilla.

190. IV. ROBERT BRECK, [119], b. 25th July, 1713; graduated at Harvard College, 1730; ordained minister at Springfield, Mass., 26th Jan., 1736; m. Eunice Brewer, dau. of Rev. Daniel Brewer, of Springfield, 28th April, 1736; she d. 12th Aug., 1767, aged 60; m. for second wife, Mrs. Helena Dow, widow of Rev. Edward Dow, of Hartford, Conn., and dau. of Governor Talcott, (of Connecticut for seventeen years,) 16th Nov., 1773. Was settled as minister of Springfield, Mass., from July, 1736, to his death, 23d April, 1784; his widow d. at Hartford, 9th July, 1798. A man of great learning and a close reasoner; 26th May, 1734, he preached his first sermon in Springfield; 1769, his salary for the year was £76. See Appendix.

#### V. CHILDREN.

191. 1. ROBERT, [760], b. 3d June, 1737; d. 19th Dec., 1799; residence, Northampton; clerk of court, etc.
192. 2. LOIS, b. 11th Dec., 1738; m. Rev. Josiah Whitney, of Brooklyn, Conn., 1st Sept., 1756.
193. 3. DANIEL BREWER, b. 16th Dec., 1740; probably d. young.
194. 4. GEORGE, [770], b. 10th Sept., 1742; d. 22d July, 1808.

200. IV. HANNAH BRECK, [121] b. 10th Feb., 1717; m. Rev. Ebenezer Parkman, of Westborough, Mass., 1st Sept., 1737; he was b. 5th Sept. 1703, graduated at Harvard College, 1721; ordained at Westborough, 28th Oct., 1724; she d. 20th Aug. 1801; he d. 9th Dec. 1782. See Appendix.

#### V. CHILDREN. (PARKMAN.)

201. 1. ELIZABETH, b. 28th Dec., 1738; d. 14th Jan., 1739.
202. 2. WILLIAM, b. 19th Feb., 1740-1; m. 11th Sept. 1766, Lydia Adams, of Medfield; she d. 16th May, 1787; m. for second wife Mrs. Lydia Proctor, daughter of Isaac Myrick, of Nantucket, 26th Jan., 1789; she d. 10th Nov., 1810, aged 75 years; m. for third wife, Mrs. Sarah Wheeler; he d. — ; she d. — .

#### VI. CHILDREN. (PARKMAN.)

203. 1. Lydia, b. 3d July, 1767; d. — Feb., 1786.
204. 2. William, b. 27th May, 1769; m. Sally Turner, of Duck Trapp, Maine.
205. 3. Susanna, b. 2d Feb., 1772; m. Thos. Hunstable.
206. 4. Sophia, b. 11th April, 1774; m. Samuel Dakin.



- 207. 5. Sarah, b. 25th May, 1777; m. Ephraim Wheeler.
- 208. 6. John Augustus, b. 28th Aug., 1779; m. Mary Dix, of Concord, (or Waltham,) Mass.; he d. 12th Oct., 1812.
- 209. 7. Hannah, b. 29th Dec., 1781; m. —, Hunstable (?)
- 211. 8. Cyrus, b. 16th Feb., 1784; d. in infancy.
- 212. 3. SARAH, b. 20th March, 1743; m. Rev. John Cushing, of Ashburnham, 28th Sept., 1769.

## VI. CHILDREN. (CUSHING.)

- 213. 1. John, b. 17th Aug., 1771; m. 1795, Julia Dorcas Keith; she d. — Oct., 1806; he d. 17th May, 1806.
- 214. 2. George, b. 24th June, 1773; m. Hannah Keith, of Taunton; d. 8th Aug., 1810.
- 215. 3. Henry, b. 4th Nov., 1774.
- 216. 4. Sarah, b. 23d Feb., 1777; m. Heman Lincoln, of Boston.
- 217. 5. Doddridge, b. 27th Oct., 1779.
- 218. 6. Mary, b. 27th April, 1782; m. Elisha Coolidge, who d. — May, 1804; m. for second husband, ——— Rand.
- 219. 7. Cyrus, b. 17th Feb., 1784; d. — Feb., 1795.
- 221. 8. Thos. Parkman, b. 7th Oct., 1787; m. — Sigourney, who d. leaving three daughters; m. for second wife — Sigourney, (sister of his first wife.) He was a member of the firm of Tuckerman, Rogers & Cushing, importers of English goods, Boston; he d. —, 1856; she d. —.
- 222. 4. SUSANNA, b. 13th March, 1745; m. Rev. Jonathan Moore, of Rochester, 13th Oct., 1768; she d. 30th Nov., 1772.

## VI. CHILDREN. (MOORE.)

- 223. 1. Susanna Parkman, b. at Rochester, 28th Aug., 1769; m. Capt. Wilson Barstow.
- 224. 2. Jonathan, b. 31st March, 1771; d. at sea.
- 225. 3. Anna Sophia, b. 19th Oct., 1772; d. 27th Oct., 1799.
- 226. 5. ALEXANDER, b. 17th Feb., 1746-7; m. Kezia, daughter of Wm. Brown, of Framingham, 12th Dec., 1768.

## VI. CHILDREN. (PARKMAN.)

- 227. 1. Betsey, b. — March, 1769; d. — Sept. 1770.
- 228. 2. Robert Breck, b. 21st May, 1771; m. 29th May, 1803, Lucy Phelps, of Scipio, N. Y.; she d. 9th Aug, 1820; m. for second wife Mrs. Mary Burt, 24th July, 1823.

## VII. CHILDREN. (PARKMAN.)

- 229. 1. Samuel, b. 6th Feb., 1804; was a miner in Mexico in 1839.
- 231. 2. Adeline, b. 17th Aug., 1805; m. 12th Oct., 1823, Colonel C. Huntington, son of Gov. H., of Ohio.



## VIII. CHILDREN. (HUNTINGTON.)

- 232. 1. Samuel, b. 4th Sept., 1824.
- 3. Henry Seymour, b. 8th Jan., 1807.
- 233. 4. Edwin, b. 6th June, 1808.
- 5. Maria Lucy, b. 6th June, 1810.
- 234. 6. John Walworth, b. 11th Nov., 1812; d. 10th Jan., 1814.
- 235. 7. Robert Breck, b. 22d Nov., 1815.
- 236. 3. Alexander, b. 13th April, 1773; m. Lydia Barker, of Branford, Conn.

## VII. CHILDREN. (PARKMAN.)

- 237. 1. Erastus Loomis, b. 5th Aug., 1796.
- 238. 2. Sophia, 2d May, 1803.
- 239. 3. Alonson Edward, b. 17th Nov., 1806.
- 241. 4. Cynthia, b. 19th Jan., 1810.
- 242. 4. Lydia, b. 17th June, 1775.
- 243. 5. Lucy b. 26th Aug., 1777; m. 22d Oct., 1797, James Lindsley, of Whitestown, N. Y.

## VII. CHILDREN. (LINDSLEY.)

- 244. 1. Fanny, b. 18th Aug., 1798.
- 245. 2. Elizabeth, b. 30th Jan., 1800.
- 246. 3. Sybel, b. 25th March, 1801.
- 247. 4. Ebenezer, b. 21st June, 1802.
- 248. 5. Kezia Brown, b. 7th Dec., 1803.
- 249. 6. Alexander Parkman, b. 12th July, 1806.
- 251. 7. James Henry, b. 7th June, 1808.
- 252. 8. Electa, b. 14th, July, 1813.
- 253. 6. Polly, b. 16th Nov., 1779.
- 254. 7. John, b. 25th March, 1782; m. Philena Fitch; he was killed by the accidental discharge of a gun.

## VII. CHILDREN. (PARKMAN.)

- 255. 1. Nancy, b. 13th Dec., 1813.
- 256. 2. Mary Augusta, b. 3d Sept., 1814.
- 257. 8. Sophia, b. at Whitestown, N. Y., 21st Feb., 1790; m. Frederick Kirkland, of Parkman, (Ohio. ?)

## VII. CHILDREN. (KIRKLAND.)

- 258. 1. Frederick Elmour, b. 26th Oct., 1809.
- 259. 2. Elizabeth, b. 30th June, 1811.
- 261. 3. Hannah Parkman, b. 25th May, 1813.
- 262. 4. Julia Ann, b. 28th April, 1815.
- 263. 5. Lucy, b. 24th March, 1819.
- 264. 6. George, b. 8th May, 1821.

265. 9. Ebenezer, b. 11th March, 1792; d. 6th Oct., 1792.
266. 10. Hannah Breck, b. 25th Sept., 1793; m. 21st July, 1818, — Converse.
267. 6. BRECK, b. 27th Jan., 1748-9; m. 9th Jan. 1777, Susanna Brigham, (da. of Colonel Levi and Susanna Brigham,) of Northborough; she b. 21st, Jan., 1754; he d. 3d Feb., 1825; she d. 10th Nov., 1834. For many years a highly respected merchant in Westborough.

## VI. CHILDREN. (PARKMAN.)

268. 1. Hannah Breck, b. 22d Oct., 1778; m. John Eugene Tyler, son of John Tyler, of Mendon, (b. 10th April, 1766,) 25th June, 1801; he practiced medicine in Westborough, and later settled in Boston as a merchant; he d. 25th, Jan., 1820; she d. 6th Sept., 1834.

## VII. CHILDREN. (TYLER.)

269. 1. Hannah Parkman, b. 25th Sept., 1803; m. Onslow Peters; she d. 1857.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (PETERS.)

271. 1. Susan Tyler, b. —; m. George Blakely, —; she d. 9th May 1852.
272. 2. Mary Lovett, b. —; m. Henry G. Weston, D. D., President Crozer Theological Seminary, Upland, Pa., 26th Oct., 1856.
273. 3. Onslow Edward.
274. 4. Hannah Breck, b. —; m. 26th Oct. 1856, John Rollins, Fort George, Fla.
275. 5. Hugh.
276. 6. Eugene.
277. 2. Susanna Brigham, b. 12th July, 1806; d. 9th Nov., 1821.
278. 3. Anna Sophia, b. 28th Jan. 1809; m. 11th Feb., 1845, Christopher Columbus Denny, of Keene, N. H. They now (1888) live in Leicester, Mass. (His first wife and her children, see 316.)

## VIII. CHILDREN. (DENNY.)

279. 1. Theodore Addison, b. 21st Aug., 1846; d. 13th Sept., 1846.
281. 2. Herbert Eugene, b. 21st May, 1849; d. 30th May, 1863.
282. 3. Parkman Tyler, b. 20th Dec., 1851; m. 22d Nov. 1881, Cora J. Monroe, (b. 18th April, 1858); she d. 17th May, 1882; m. for second wife, 13th Dec., 1887, Grace L. McIntosh, of Mattapan, (b. 22d Jan., 1858); they live in Leicester, Mass.; he is a graduate of Worcester Polytechnic Institute of 1872; is now (1888) teller in Leicester National Bank.

283. 4. Sarah Augusta, b. 11th June, 1811; m. John A. Fayerweather, of Westborough, Mass., —; she d. 15th April, 1875.

VIII. CHILDREN. (FAYERWEATHER.)

284. 1. John Tyler, b. 17th Oct., 1833; d. 24th Oct., 1833.  
 285. 2. Sarah Wheelock, b. 29th May, 1835; m. Wm. R. Gould.  
 286. 5. John Breck, b. 6th May, 1813; d. 29th March, 1818.  
 287. 6. Charlotte Catherine, b. 8th Oct., 1815; d. 6th Dec., 1816.  
 288. 7. Maria, b. 8th Sept., 1817; d. 27th Jan., 1819.  
 289. 8. John Eugene, b. 9th Dec., 1819; m. Caroline Amelia Denny, (b. 12th Nov., 1825); she d. 27th Sept., 1848; he m. for second wife Augusta Maria Denny (b. 28th Feb., 1825,) [353]; he d. 9th March, 1878; was a physician in Boston.

VIII. CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE. (TYLER.)

291. 1. Charlotte Amelia, b. — June, 1848; d. — July, 1848.  
 292. 2. Susanna Brigham, b. 13th April, 1781; m. 5th Oct., 1809, Rev. Elisha Rockwood, of Westborough, Mass., after of Swanze, N. H., (b. 9th May, 1778); she d. 4th June, 1836; he d. —.

VII. CHILDREN. (ROCKWOOD.)

293. 1. Elisha Parkman b. 19th June, 1811; d. 22d Jan., 1828.  
 294. 2. William Otis, b. 12th Feb., 1814; m. Helen M. Moore, of Auburn, N. Y., 6th Dec., 1842; he d. 13th Nov., 1879.

VIII. CHILDREN. (ROCKWOOD.)

295. 1. Helen Mar, b. 13th Sept., 1844; m. 16th July, 1867, Rev. Hanford Abram Edson, of Scottsville, N. Y. In 1888 they lived at Indianapolis, Ind.

IX. CHILDREN. (EDSON.)

296. 1. William Freeman, b. 9th March, 1868; d. 29th April, 1868.  
 297. 2. Mary Handford, b. 16th April, 1869; d. 29th Jan., 1875.  
 298. 3. Hanford Wisner, b. 4th July, 1871.  
 299. 4. Elmer Rockwood, b. 3d Nov., 1872.  
 301. 5. Helen Mar., b. 6th Oct., 1879.  
 302. 6. Caroline Moore, b. 1st Jan., 1881.  
 303. 7. Freeman, b. 30th May, 1882; d. 22d Jan., 1883.  
 304. 2. Susan B., b. 1846; d. 1847.  
 305. 3. William Elisha, b. 26th Oct., 1847; m. Margaret Anderson.

## IX. CHILDREN. (ROCKWOOD.)

- 306. 1. George. 2. William.
- 307. 3. Charles. 4. Helen Mar.
- 308. 5. Mary. 6. Margaret.
- 309. 4. Henry Denny, b. 1848; d. in infancy.
- 311. 5. Charles Brigham, b. 8th Nov., 1850; m. 8th Sept., 1880,  
Sallie Caldwell.

## IX. CHILDREN. (ROCKWOOD.)

- 312. 1. Child. 2. Child.
- 313. 6. Breck Parkman, b. 7th Nov., 1851; d. at Indianapolis,  
— Oct., 1858.
- 314. 7. Winslow Pierce, b. 6th Nov., 1852; d. — Aug., 1853.
- 315. 8. Carrie Denny, b. 9th Dec., 1855; d. 17th June, 1861.
- 316. 3. Susanna Brigham, b. 1st Oct., 1815; m. C. C. Denny, 10th  
Oct., 1837; she d. 12th May, 1843; he m. for second wife  
Anna Sophia Tyler, (see 278, where second wife's children  
are entered,) and now lives in Leicester, Mass., (1888).

## VIII. CHILDREN. (DENNY.)

- 317. 1. Henry Rockwood, b. 22d Feb., 1839; m. 8th Dec., 1863,  
Serena A. Sorenson. They live (1888) in St. Paul,  
Minn.

## IX. CHILDREN. (DENNY.)

- 318. 1. Anna Serena, b. 11th May, 1865.
- 319. 2. Susan Caroline, b. 26th Jan., 1867; d. 5th Feb., 1869.
- 321. 3. Henry Rockwood, b. 26th Nov., 1870.
- 322. 4. William Richard, b. 14th Dec., 1872; d. 19th Aug.,  
1873.
- 322. 5. Aggie Alice, b. 7th Aug., 1876.
- 324. 6. Grace Ella, b. 9th April, 1880.
- 325. 4. Hannah Abigail, b. 1st Feb., 1817; m. Dexter Brigham,  
Jr., 16th Feb., 1842; she d. 26th April, 1882.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (BRIGHAM.)

- 326. 1. Susan Emily, b. 19th April, 1846; d. 27th Aug., 1846.
- 327. 2. Rockwood, b. 24th July, 1848; d. 7th Feb., 1874.
- 328. 5. Robert Breck Parkman, b. 18th Jan., 1822; d. 21st Jan.,  
1882.
- 329. 3. Charles, b. 26th May, 1785; m. 26th Jan. 1811, Joanna Phillips  
Fay, dau. of Jonathan Fay, of Concord, Mass; (she b. 27th  
Oct., 1784, and d. 3d Dec., 1826); he d. 13th Sept., 1834.

## VII. CHILDREN. (PARKMAN.)

331. 1. Joanna Fay, b. 21st Feb., 1812; m. Henry H. Rising, a practicing physician of Westborough, Mass.; she d. 17th Aug., 1870.
332. 2. Charles Breck, b. 13th June, 1813; d. 26th June, 1885
333. 3. Mary Augusta, b. 23d Sept., 1814; d. 17th July, 1836.
334. 4. Lucy Prescott, b. 16th Aug., 1817; m. — July, 1841, Nahum Fisher, of Westborough, who d. 9th Feb., 1881.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (FISHER.)

335. 1. Charles Parkman, b. 6th April, 1843; m. Amelia Pasco, of Boston, who d. —; m. for 2d wife —.
336. 2. Caroline Augusta, b. 8th July, 1845; d. 7th April, 1846.
337. 3. Henry Herbert, b. 18th July, 1848; d. 23d Nov., 1848.
338. 4. Annie Fay, b. 8th April, 1851; m. Henry Staples, 28th June, 1877, residence Westborough.

## IX. CHILDREN. (STAPLES.)

339. 1. ———. 2. ———.
341. 5. Alice Sophia, b. 28th June, 1854; m. 25th Oct., 1882, William Thorn; reside in Indianapolis, Ind.
342. 5. Susan Brigham, b. 19th April, 1820; d. 28th June, 1871.
343. 6. Hannah Sophia, b. 12th Nov., 1822; m. Henry C. Taft, — Sept., 1851; resided at Mt. Vernon, Ohio, and after removed to California; she d. —, 1887.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (TAFT.)

344. 1. Henry Rising, b. 1st Jan., 1853; d. 17th May, 1855.
345. 2. Charles Parkman, b. 11th July, 1856; resides in California.
346. 7. Samuel, b. 29th Aug., 1824; d. in St. Louis, 27th June, 1845.
347. 8. Maria Denny, b. 17th May, 1826; m. George T. Leach, 1st March, 1854; he d. — May, 1870.
348. 4. Robert Breck, b. 29th Sept., 1787; d. unmarried.
349. 5. Anna, b. 31st Dec., 1792; d. 1st Jan., 1807.
351. 6. Mary Augusta, b. 12th May, 1796; d. 23d Dec., 1812
352. 7. Charlotte Sophia, b. 5th Feb., 1800; m. George Denny, 13th May, 1824; he a merchant of Boston, (b. 1st April, 1801, d. 14th Jan., 1852); was for many years president of Granite Bank, and treasurer Sullivan R. R. at time of his death; she d. 24th Nov., 1884.

## VII. CHILDREN. (DENNY.)

353. 1. Augusta Maria, b. 28th Feb., 1825; m. Dr. John E. Tyler, [289], 8th Nov., 1852; he d. 9th March, 1878; she resides in Boston, 1888.
354. 2. George Parkman, b. 10th May, 1826; m. Nancy Adams Briggs, of Augusta, Me., 9th, Nov., 1852; he d. 23d Jan., 1885.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (DENNY.)

355. 1. Arthur Briggs, b. 24th April, 1855; m. Frances Anna Gilbert, of Gilbertsville, N. Y.
356. 3. Charles Austin, b. 30th March, 1828; m. 10th Oct., 1860, Jane Stebbins Bigelow.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (DENNY.)

357. 1. Charles Bigelow, b. 18th Aug., 1861.
358. 2. Helen Parkman, b. 25th Jan., 1864.
359. 3. Herbert Lanier, b. 7th Jan., 1868.
361. 4. John Tyler, b. 28th Feb., 1872; d. 17th Jan., 1877.
362. 5. Charlotte, b. 13th July, 1875; d. 31st March, 1876.
363. 6. George Kirkham, b. 7th Nov., 1877.
364. 4. Charlotte Elizabeth, b. 7th Feb., 1830; d. 7th Aug., 1854, unmarried.
365. 5. Robert Breck, b. 8th Dec., 1832; m. Valeria Kendall Titcomb, of Newburyport, 2d Dec., 1856; in 1888 resides in Boston.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (DENNY.)

366. 1. Charles Frederick, b. 26th Nov., 1857; a successful physician in St. Paul, Minn.
367. 6. Edward Watson, b. 12th Nov. 1836; m. Kate Brown, of New York, 14th March, 1871.
368. 7. James Henry, b. 2d Nov., 1838; a physician; during the War of the Rebellion ass't surgeon 2d Mass. Heavy Artillery; was taken prisoner by the rebels and suffered severe hardships; since, a physician in New York and Boston.
369. 8. Mary Harriet, b. 20th Sept., 1840; resides in Boston in 1888.
371. 9. John Arthur, b. 14th Jan., 1843; d. 3d Feb., 1845.
372. 7. SAMUEL, b. 22d Aug., 1751; m. 11th Feb., 1773, Sally Shaw, (dau. of Francis and Sarah Shaw, of Boston); she was b. 25th Feb., 1752, and d. 7th March, 1782. He m. for second wife Sally Rogers, (dau. of Rev. Daniel Rogers,) 8th May, 1784; she b. 5th Feb., 1756; he d. 11th Jan., 1784.

## VI. CHILDREN. (PARKMAN.)

373. 1. Samuel Burt, b. Boston, 19th Feb., 1774; d. in England, 4th April, 1798; buried at Clapham, four miles from London.
374. 2. Sarah, b. Brookfield, Mass., 17th Oct., 1775; m. Edward Blake, Jr., — Aug., 1798; he d. 15th Jan., 1817, aged 46 years; she d. 18th April, 1847.

## VII. CHILDREN. (BLAKE.)

375. 1. Sarah Rebecca, b. 30th May, 1799; m. Charles Parker Dexter.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (DEXTER.)

376. 1. Son. 2. Son.
377. 3. Son. 4. Daughter.
378. 2. Hannah Tuckerman, b. 24th Aug., 1800; d. 14th Oct., 1814.
379. 3. Edward, b. 15th Feb., 1802; d. 24th Nov., 1814.
381. 4. Samuel Parkman, b. 30th Jan., 1804; m. Ann Cunningham, —; he d. 10th Sept., 1882.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (BLAKE.)

382. 1. Daughter. 2. Daughter.
383. 3. Daughter. 4. Son.
384. 5. Francis Shaw, (named changed to Edward), b. 28th Sept., 1805; m. ————; had three children.
385. 6. John Parkman, b. 13th April, 1807; d. —, 1814.
386. 7. James Henry, b. 7th Oct., 1808; m. Mary Ann Willis; had two daughters.
387. 8. Susanna Parkman, b. 24th Oct., 1810; m. Richard Robbins.
388. 9. Elizabeth Willard, b. 7th Nov., 1812; d. 24th Oct., 1814.
389. 10. Mary Abigail, b. 15th Sept., 1814; d. 23d Sept., 1814.
391. 3. Hannah, b. Concord, Mass., 9th July, 1777; m. Edward Tuckermann, of Boston; she d. —, 1816; he d. —.

## VII. CHILDREN. (TUCKERMAN)

392. 1. Hannah, b. —, 1805; m. Rev. Charles Mason.
393. 4. Abigail, b. Boston, 14th Feb., 1779; m. Rev. Joseph Tuckerman, of Chelsea, Mass.

## VII. CHILDREN. (TUCKERMAN.)

394. 1. Abigail P.; m. Dr. James Spooner, of Milton.
395. 2. Edward; d. —, 1827.
396. 5. Susanna, b. Boston, 4th June, 1780; m. 11th Sept., 1804, Nathaniel R. Sturgis, of Boston, (b. 17th Feb., 1779); she d. in Philadelphia, 16th Oct., 1827.



## VII. CHILDREN. (STURGIS.)

397. 1. Nathaniel R., (name changed to Russell, his grandfather's name,) b. 7th July, 1805; m. Lucy Lyman Paine, eldest grand-dau. of Theodore Lyman, she d. — ; m. for second wife Mary G. Hubbard; she d. — ; m. for third wife Julia Boit.
398. 2. Henry P., b. 13th Oct., 1806.
399. 3. Samuel P., b. 18th Feb., 1808.
401. 4. Elizabeth Parkman, b. 30th Aug., 1809; m. Henry Green; had three sons and one daughter.
402. 5. Susan Parkman, b. — Dec., 1810; m. Rev. John Parkman, [412]; had one son and four daughters.
403. 6. Sarah Blake, b. — April, 1812; d. — , 1814.
404. 7. Charles James, b. — March, 1814; d. — , 1823.
405. 8. Sarah Blake, [534], b. — , 1815; m. Francis G. Shaw, [534]; had one son and four daughters.
406. 9. George, b. — , 1817; d. — , 1857; m. — ; had three sons and two daughters.
407. 10. Harriet Tilden, b. — , 1819; m. Wm. A. White, of Watertown; had one son and one daughter.
408. 11. James, b. — Aug., 1822; m. Mary Catherine Townsend; had two sons and one daughter.
409. 12. Robert Shaw, b. 30th Aug., 1824; m. ———— ; had two sons.
411. 6. John, b. 25th Jan., 1782; m. Susanna Rand, dau. of Isaac Rand, of Boston.

## VII. CHILDREN. (PARKMAN.)

412. 1. John, a clergyman; m. Susan P. Sturgis, [402]; had one son and four daughters.
413. 2. Anna Augusta, m. Col. D. S. Greenough; had two sons.
414. 3. Mary Jane.
415. 7. Elizabeth Willard, b. 31st March, 1785; m. — Robert Gould Shaw, (b. 4th June, 1776); she d. 14th April, 1823. (See 513.)
416. 8. Francis, b. 3d June, 1788; a clergyman, (Cong.-Unit.); ordained 8th Dec., 1813; m. Sarah Cabot, 19th Jan., 1818; she d. 23d Nov., 1818; m. for second wife, 7th May, 1822, Caroline Hall, dau. of Nathaniel and Joanna Brooks Hall, of Medford. A D. D., and pastor of the new North Church, Boston. He d. 12th Nov., 1852.

## VII. CHILDREN. (PARKMAN.)

417. 1. Sarah Cabot, b. — , 1819; m. William P. Atkinson.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (ATKINSON.)

418. 1. Charles F.  
 419. 2. Emily M., m. George Holdredge; d. 1873.

## IX. CHILDREN. (HOLDREDGE.)

421. 1. ———. 2. Henry, b. 1873.  
 422. 3. Francis P., b. 1850; d. 1874. 4. Susan.  
 423. 2. Francis, b. Boston, 16th Sept., 1823; graduated at Harvard University, 1844; 1846 made a journey of exploration in the Rocky Mountains; an author who, though partially blind, has achieved the first rank as a historian; m. Catherine S. Bigelow.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (PARKMAN.)

424. 1. Grace, m. Charles P. Coffin.

## IX. CHILDREN. (COFFIN.)

425. 1. Francis Parkman, b. — , April, 1880.  
 426. 2. Miriam, b. — July, 1883.  
 427. 3. Mary Bigelow, b. — June, 1887.  
 428. 2. Francis, b. — , 1855; d. young.  
 429. 3. Katherine S., m. J. T. Cooledge, 3d.

## IX. CHILDREN. (COOLEIDGE)

431. 1. Mary, b. — May, 1881.  
 432. 2. Katherine Parkman, b. — Jan., 1883.  
 433. 3. Louise, b. — Aug., 1886.  
 434. 4. John Templeman, b. — Dec., 1888.  
 435. 3. Caroline Hall, m. Rev. John Cordner, of Boston.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (CORDNER.)

436. 1. Mary Agnes, b. 15th Nov. 1853; d. 28th Aug. 1867.  
 437. 2. Elizabeth Parkman.  
 438. 3. Caroline Parkman.  
 439. 4. Mary Agnes, b. 1827; d. 1829.  
 441. 5. George, b. — Aug. 1829; d. in infancy.  
 442. 6. Mary Brooks, b. — Aug., 1830; d. — Aug., 1866.  
 443. 7. Eliza Willard Shaw.  
 444. 8. John Eliot, b. — June, 1834; during the War of the Rebellion an officer in the Union Army, and a prisoner at Macon, Ga.; d. — Dec., 1871.  
 445. 9. George, b. 19th Feb., 1790; was a physician in Boston; m. Eliza McDonough; was murdered by Prof. J. W. Webster, — , 1849.

## VII. CHILDREN. (PARKMAN.)

446. 1. George, d. in infancy. 2. George Francis.  
 447. 3. Harriet Eliza.  
 448. 10. Henry, (called Samuel,) b. — Sept., 1792; m. Mary Bromfield Mason, dau. of Jonathan Mason, Esq., of Boston.

## VII. CHILDREN. (PARKMAN.)

449. 1. Samuel.  
 451. 2. Henry, lost at sea on ship "Harold," burned on passage from Calcutta.  
 452. 3. William P. Mason.  
 453. 11. Daniel, b. — Sept. 1794; m. —, 1818, Harriet Tilden, who d. —; m. for second wife Mary McDonough.

## VII. CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE. (PARKMAN.)

454. 1. Edward Blake, b. —, 1819; d. —.

## BY SECOND WIFE.

455. 2. Charles.  
 456. 3. Mary Harriet, b. —; m. —; two sons.  
 457. 8. JOHN, b. 21st July, 1753; d. 10th Sept., 1775.  
 458. 9. ANNA SOPHIA, b. 18th Oct., 1755; m. Elijah Brigham, (brother of Susanna Brigham, who m. her brother, Breck Parkman); she d. 26th Nov., 1783.

## VI. CHILDREN. (BRIGHAM.)

459. 1. Anna Sophia, b. 26th July, 1781; m. Jos. Freeland Bordman.  
 461. 2. Elijah, b. 21st April, 1783, m. Nancy Fisher, who d. —; m. for second wife Mary Bush.  
 462. 10. HANNAH, b. 9th July, 1758; d. 14th Oct., 1777.  
 463. 11. ELIAS, b. 6th Jan., 1761; m. Alethena Belcher, (dau. of Capt. Wm. and Desire Belcher,) 24th Nov., 1785; she b. 14th March, 1764, and d. 15th June, 1792; he m. for second wife, Mrs. Susanna Johnson, of Needham.

## VI. CHILDREN. (PARKMAN.)

464. 1. Samuel Breck, b. 11th May, 1787; m. Theresa Fairchild, of Savannah, Ga., who died —; m. for second wife, — Jan., 1817, Theresa E. Hasley, of May River, S. C. He was four of his children lost at sea June, 1838, on the Steamer Alaski; three children left at home.

## VII. CHILDREN. (PARKMAN.)

465. 1. Alethena Phœbe, b. 30th Sept., 1817.  
 466. 2. Samuel Fairchild, b. — May, 1819; d. — Oct., 1819.  
 467. 3. Catherine, b. — March, 1821.  
 468. 4. Caroline, b. — March, 1823. 5. Theresa, b. — Nov., 1824.

469. 6. Samuel Breck, graduated at Harvard College, 1857; was colonel on the staff of the Confederate general Longstreet, and killed at the battle of Antietam.

(Two others; perhaps more.)

471. 2. Lucy Huntington, b. 25th Oct., 1789.  
472. 3. Elias, b. 11th June, 1792.

BY SECOND WIFE.

473. 4. Alethena, b. — ; d. — , 1796.  
474. 5. Susanna, b. 25th Feb., 1796; m. ——— Bicknell.  
475. 6. Sally Rogers, b. 24th Jan., 1798.  
476. 7. Johnson, b. 12th April, 1800; m. Lucy Rogers.  
477. 8. Alethena, b. 17th Feb., 1802; m. ——— Hall, of Sutton.

480. IV. SAMUEL BRECK, [122], b. 17th May, 1723; graduated at Harvard College, 1742; studied medicine; m. Elizabeth Cooley, of Springfield, Mass., about 1744; from about 1743, practiced medicine in Worcester, Mass., where he owned a house, leaving there about 1747 for Windsor, Conn., where he practiced his profession, and finally settled at Great Barrington, Mass., (prior to 1761 part of the town of Sheffield,) about 1750, where he was esteemed eminent in his profession; bought a house there in 1751; was parish assessor there in 1752; in 1756 was surgeon's mate in the regiment of Colonel Joseph Dwight in the second French war; his wife d., with their infant child, of small-pox about 1760; was one of the original founders of the Episcopal Church organized at Great Barrington 21st Sept., 1762; m. for second wife Mary Long, of Stockbridge, — , 1762. As Dr. Breck was riding one dark night, the bridge over which he was passing gave way; this fall injured him so much, that he d. soon after on the 23d of April, 1764, in Springfield. Widow d. — .

V. CHILDREN BY FIRST WIFE.

481. 1. NATHANIEL, b. Worcester, Mass., 11th Aug., 1745.  
482. 2. ELIZABETH, b. Worcester, Mass., 6th June, 1747.  
483. 3. ANNE,\* b. probably about 1749.  
484. 4. NANCY, b. probably about 1751.  
485. 5. THANKFUL,\* b. probably about 1753.  
486. 6. SAMUEL, [820], b. 25th May, 1755; d. at Kinderhook, N. Y., 4th March, 1804.

---

\*It is not certain about these daughters.

487. 7. WAINWRIGHT, b. probably about 1757; recorded in West Springfield; was in the army and killed in the Indian wars.  
 488. 8. ———, b. probably in 1759; d. in infancy of small-pox.

BY SECOND WIFE.

489. 9. JOHN AARON, bap. 13th Dec., 1763.

490. V. EDWARD BRECK, [154], b. in Dorchester, June 2d, 1738; m. Mary Davis, of Dorchester, 26th Feb., 1761; Edward d. 30th June, 1767; his widow m. John Baker, of Roxbury, 20th Nov., 1771. Residence Dorchester.

#### VI. CHILDREN.

491. 1. JONATHAN, [830], b. 19th May, 1762; d. 29th Dec., 1829.  
 492. 2. EDWARD, [860], b. in Dorchester, 2d March, 1764; d. 24th April, 1838.  
 493. 3. JOSEPH, b. 2d June, 1766; d. 28th May, 1801, at Bellingham; a merchant.

500. V. MARGARET BRECK, [169], b. Boston, 18th Aug., 1730; m. —, 1752, Captain William Nickels; in 1770 they went to Gouldsborough, Me., where he was agent for Lane, Son, Frazier & Co., of London, England; this firm, with Francis Shaw, senior, and Robert Gould, of Boston, were building up the town, etc.; in December, 1789, while returning from Boston with his grandson, George W. Shaw, [637], was shipwrecked off the island of Grand Menan, Me., where both perished of cold and exposure; their bodies were found under a cliff where they had sought shelter, wrapped in one great-coat, in a position showing the devotion of Capt. Nickels to his grandson. She d. at the age of 87; her grandson, Robert Gould Shaw, erected a monument in her memory at Eastport, Me. See appendix.

#### VI. CHILDREN. (NICKELS.)

501. 1. ——— (dau.) m. Jacob Townsley, [502], and d. —.  
 502. 2. HANNAH, b. Boston, 20th Oct., 1754; m. —, 1773, at Gouldsborough, Me., Francis Shaw, (b. 28th July, 1748). From 1770 he was agent for his father Francis Shaw and for Robert Gould, both of Boston, in building up a town, etc., at Gouldsborough, and d. there 17th April, 1785. She m. for her second husband, Jacob Townsley, [501], and d. at Steuben, Me., at the age of 81. Her descendants, except the following, have not been obtained.

## VII. CHILDREN. (SHAW.)

531. 1. Sarah, b. 24th April, 1774; d. in 1791.  
 532. 2. Francis, d. in infancy.  
 533. 3. Robert Gould, b. Gouldsborough, Me., 4th June, 1776; removed to Boston, Mass., at the age of 13, and entered upon a mercantile career; m. Elizabeth Willard Parkman, [415], 2d Feb., 1809. "Miss Parkman was a very beautiful and highly accomplished young lady, quite gay, and fond of society, but her favored suitor proved at last to be plain 'Cousin Robert,' with all his quaintness and his old-fashioned clothes and manners." Through a long career he was a most honorable man in all the relations of life, philanthropic, very enterprising, and highly successful; his wife d. 14th April, 1853; he never recovered from the shock of her loss, and d. the 3d of May following. His daughters say of him: "He was very tender-hearted to man and beast, rich and poor, old and young, gentle and simple, wicked and virtuous." "He was a true patriot in the best sense of the word." "Prosperity never injured him, and he retained to the end of his life a singularly unworldly and youthful spirit." "He had no patience with anything like cant or pretension." He bequeathed \$400,000 to accumulate and finally found "The Shaw Asylum for Mariner's Children," besides other lesser benefactions during his life.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (SHAW.)

534. 1. Francis George, b. 23d Oct., 1809; m. Sarah Blake Sturgis; [405]; he d. 7th Nov., 1882.

## IX. CHILDREN. (SHAW.)

535. 1. Anna, b. 7th April, 1836; m. George William Curtis, (b. Providence, R. I., 24th Feb., 1824). He is an able author and writer, a successful lecturer, and a sterling patriot; for many years editor of "Harper's Monthly" and "Harper's Weekly," and very prominently identified with the noble and patriotic movement for "Civil Service Reform."

## X. CHILDREN. (CURTIS.)

536. 1. Francis George, b. 5th Dec., 1857.  
 537. 2. Elizabeth Burrill, b. 15th April, 1861.  
 538. 3. Sarah Shaw, b. 17th May, 1863; d. 11th April, 1874.  
 539. 2. Robert Gould, b. Boston, 10th Oct., 1837; graduated at Harvard University, 1860; m. Anna Kneeland Taggerty. During the War of the Rebellion was private in 7th N. Y. Regiment in April, 1861; 2d Lieut. 2d Mass.



Volunteers, 28th May, 1862; Captain same regiment 10th Aug., 1862; Colonel 54th Mass. Volunteers, (colored troops,) 17th April, 1863; killed in assault on Fort Wagner, S. C., 18th July, 1863. No children.

541. 3. Susanna, b. 31st May, 1839; m. Robert Bowne Minturn.

X. CHILDREN. (MINTURN.)

542. 1. Robert Shaw, b. 21st Aug., 1863.  
 543. 2. Sarah, b. 3d Sept., 1865.  
 544. 3. Edith, b. 20th June, 1867.  
 545. 4. Francis, b. 1st June, 1871; d. 6th Jan., 1878.  
 546. 5. Gertrude, b. 25th June, 1872.  
 547. 6. Mildred, b. 19th Nov., 1875.  
 548. 4. Josephine, b. 16th Dec., 1843; m. Charles Russell Lowell, (b. Boston, 2d Jan., 1835,) during the War of the Rebellion he was Captain 6th U. S. Cavalry, 14th May 1861; Colonel 2d Mass. Cavalry; Brevet Brigadier General 19th Oct., 1864, and died of wounds received in action at Middletown, Va., 20th Oct., 1864.

X. CHILDREN. (LOWELL.)

549. 1. Carlotta Russell, b. 30th Nov., 1864.  
 551. 5. Ellen, b. 1st June, 1845; m. Francis Channing Barlow, (b. Brooklyn, N. Y., 19th Oct., 1834). He graduated at Harvard University, 1855; a lawyer: during the War of the Rebellion private 12th N. Y. Volunteers, 1861; Lieutenant same regiment; Lieut. Colonel 61 N. Y. Volunteers; distinguished himself at battle of Fair Oaks; rendered important service with his regiment in McClellan's movement from Chickahominy to the James, and again at battle of Antietam, where he was wounded and carried off the field for dead; was appointed Brigadier General for distinguished conduct at the battle of Fair Oaks, June 1st, 1862; commanded a brigade at the battle of Chancellorsville; was again severely wounded at Gettysburg; Major General 1st Oct., 1864; commanded a division at the Wilderness, Spottsylvania and assault on Petersburg, and rendered important service in the final pursuit of Confederate army; was distinguished for great courage and good conduct in battle throughout the war; Secretary of State of New York, 1866-8.



## X. CHILDREN. (BARLOW.)

- 552. 1. Robert Shaw, b. 4th July, 1869.
- 553. 2. Charles Lowell, b. 10th Oct., 1871.
- 554. 3. Louisa Shaw, b. 27th July, 1873.
- 555. 2. Sarah Parkman, b. 3d March, 1811; m. George Robert Russell, who d. 6th Aug., 1866.

## IX. CHILDREN. (RUSSELL.)

- 556. 1. Elizabeth, b. 2d Nov., 1836; m. Theodore Lyman.

## X. CHILDREN. (LYMAN)

- 557. 1. Cora, b. 9th March, 1862; d. 20th July, 1873.
- 558. 2. Theodore, b. 23d Nov., 1874.
- 559. 3. Henry, b. 7th Nov., 1878.
- 561. 2. Henry Sturgis, b. 21st June, 1838; m. Mary Hathaway Forbes.

## X. CHILDREN. (RUSSELL.)

- 562. 1. James Savage, b. 8th March, 1864.
- 563. 2. Ellen Forbes, b. 30th Oct., 1865.
- 564. 3. Mary Forbes, b. 28th April, 1870.
- 565. 4. Margaret, b. 24th June, 1871; d. 21st Feb., 1872.
- 566. 5. Howland Shaw, b. 27th Jan., 1873.
- 567. 6. Anna, b. 29th Aug., 1875.
- 568. 3. Anna, b. 23d April, 1840; m. Alexander Agassiz, (son of the celebrated naturalist); she d. 22d Dec., 1873.

## X. CHILDREN. (AGASSIZ.)

- 569. 1. George Russell, b. 21st July, 1862.
- 571. 2. Maximilian, b. 25th May, 1866.
- 572. 3. Rodolph Louis, b. 3d Sept., 1871.
- 573. 4. Emily, b. 26th Jan., 1843; m. Charles L. Pierson.
- 574. 5. Marian, b. 14th Nov., 1846.
- 575. 6. Robert Shaw, b. 10th June, 1850; m. Margaret Curtis.
- 576. 7. Sarah Shaw, b. 22d Sept., 1851; m. James Barr Ames; d. 1887.
- 577. 3. Samuel Parkman, b. 19th Nov., 1813; m. Hannah Buck; he d. 7th Dec., 1869.

## IX. CHILDREN. (SHAW.)

- 578. 1. Elizabeth Willard, b. 5th Dec., 1842; d. 4th May, 1862.
- 579. 2. Francis George, b. 18th April, 1844; d. 15th Sept., 1844.
- 581. 3. Anna Blake, b. 16th Aug., 1845.
- 582. 4. Sarah Francis, b. 16th Dec. 1846; d. 30th Nov. 1854.
- 583. 5. George Russell, b. 28th Oct. 1848; m. Emily Mott.

## X. CHILDREN. (SHAW.)

- 584. 1. Francis George, b. 13th Aug., 1875.
- 585. 2. Isabel, b. 18th Feb., 1877.
- 586. 3. Thomas Mott, b. 19th Sept., 1878.
- 587. 6. Robert Gould, b. 6th May, 1850; m. Isabella P. Hunnewell.

## X. CHILDREN. (SHAW.)

- 588. 1. Susan Welles, b. 9th Aug., 1876.
- 589. 2. Robert Gould, b. 15th Sept., 1877.
- 591. 3. Hollis Hunnewell, b. 4th Oct., 1878.
- 592. 7. Samuel Parkman, b. 27th Jan., 1852; m. Caroline Gertrude Bramwell.

## X. CHILDREN. (SHAW.)

- 593. 1. Gertrude Bramwell, b. 20th Nov., 1875.
- 594. 2. Samuel Parkman, b. 1st July, 1877.
- 595. 8. Mary Gray, b. 25th June, 1853; d. 17th June, 1857.
- 596. 9. Quincy Adams, b. 6th July, 1854; d. 18th Feb., 1857.
- 597. 10. Henry Russell, b. 20th Jan., 1856; d. 26th June, 1857.
- 598. 11. Mabel, b. 4th Nov., 1858.
- 599. 4. Robert Gould, b. 17th Sept., 1815; m. Mary Louisa Sturgis, he d. 2d Dec., 1853; she d. 9th Aug., 1870

## IX. CHILDREN. (SHAW.)

- 601. 1. Mary Louisa, b. 30th Aug., 1842; d. 31st Jan., 1874.
- 602. 5. Anna Blake, b. 6th Aug., 1817; m. Col. William Batchelder Greene, who d. 30th May, 1878.

## IX. CHILDREN. (GREENE.)

- 603. 1. Elizabeth Willard, b. 14th Sept., 1846; d. 8th May, 1875.
- 604. 2. Sarah Russell, b. 10th March, 1848; d. 4th June, 1850.
- 605. 3. Robert Shaw, b. 15th May, 1849; d. 18th May, 1849.
- 606. 4. William Batchelder, b. 11th June, 1851; m. Edith Phillott; she d. 6th Feb., 1879; m. for second wife Sarah Austin.

## X. CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE. (GREENE.)

- 607. 1. Bertram William Batchelder, b. 11th Dec., 1878.  
(And three by second wife.)
- 608. 6. Gardner Howland, b. 10th June, 1819; m. Cora Lyman; he d. 1st May, 1867.

## IX. CHILDREN. (SHAW.)

- 609. 1. Amy, b. 15th Oct., 1850; m. John Collins Warren.

## X. CHILDREN. (WARREN.)

- 611. 1. John, b. 6th Sept., 1874.
- 612. 2. Joseph, b. 16th March, 1876.
- 613. 2. Francis, b. 27th Nov., 1854.
- 614. 3. Henry Russell, b. 25th April, 1859.
- 615. 7. Joseph Cooledge, b. 22d Jan., 1821; a priest of the Roman Catholic Church; d. 10th March, 1851.
- 616. 8. Elizabeth Willard, b. 3d Feb., 1823; m. Daniel Augustus Oliver; she d. 14th Feb., 1850; he d. —, 1850.

## IX. CHILDREN. (OLIVER.)

- 617. 1. Robert Shaw, b. 13th Sept. 1847; m. Marion Rathbone.

## X. CHILDREN. (OLIVER.)

- 618. 1. John Rathbone, b. 4th Jan., 1872.
- 619. 2. Elizabeth Shaw, b. 21st Oct., 1873.
- 621. 3. Cora Lyman, b. 24th Feb., 1876.
- 622. 4. Marion, b. 22d Feb., 1879.
- 623. 2. Francis Shaw, b. 13th Jan., 1849; d. 4th May, 1849.
- 624. 9. Quincy Adams, b. 8th Feb., 1825; m. Pauline Agassiz, (dau. of the celebrated naturalist.)

## IX. CHILDREN. (SHAW.)

- 625. 1. Louis Agassiz, b. 10th Sept., 1861; m. Mary Saltonstall.
- 626. 2. Pauline, b. 28th July, 1863.
- 627. 3. Marian, b. 21st Feb., 1866.
- 628. 4. Quincy Alexander, b. 30th July, 1869.
- 629. 5. Robert Gould, b. 16th June, 1872.
- 631. 10. William Henry, b. 9th July, 1827; d. 24th Feb., 1828.
- 632. 11. Marian, b. 21st Dec., 1828; m. Frederick R. Seers; she d. 9th March, 1855.

## IX. CHILDREN. (SEARS.)

- 633. 1. Marian Shaw; b. 14th Feb., 1853; m. Charles T. Lovering.

## X. CHILDREN. (LOVERING.)

- 634. 1. Charles Taylor, b. 6th Oct., 1879.
- 635. 2. Frederick Richard, b. 1st March, 1855; m. Eleonora R. Coolidge.

## X. CHILDREN. (SEARS.)

- 636. 1. Frederick Richard, b. 30th March, 1880.
- 637. 4. George W., b. — Sept., 1778; d. — Dec., 1789.
- 638. 5. Margaret N., d. in infancy.
- 639. 6. William N., b. 12th Nov., 1783; m. Nancy D. Stevens; he d. 2d March, 1845; she d. 19th May, 1880.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (SHAW.)

584. 1. Hannah Townsley, b. 6th Oct., 1814.  
 643. 2. Mary Stevens, b. 19th April, 1816; d. 11th Sept., 1831.  
 3. F. Robert Gould, b. 23d April, 1818; m. Mary E. Moore; he d. 19th Jan., 1846.  
 644. 4. John, b. 8th May, 1820; m. R. Annette Babcock.  
 645. 5. William Tuckerman, b. 22d Feb., 1822; m. Helen A. Crane.  
 646. 6. Eliza Willard, b. 16th July, 1824; m. Seaman Leighton.  
 647. 7. George Nichols, b. 11th Sept., 1826; m. Annie Ricketts; he d. 11th Dec., 1861.  
 648. 8. Edward Blake, b. 30th Aug., 1828; d. 17th July, 1850.  
 649. 9. Judith Tuckerman, b. 4th April, 1831; d. 9th Sept., 1834.  
 651. 10. Henry Coffin, b. 9th Nov., 1833.  
 652. 11. Mary Judith, b. 8th May, 1836; m. Wm. R. H. Dutton.  
 653. 12. Sarah Russell, b. 13th Dec., 1839.

670. V. WILLIAM BRECK, [176], b. Boston, Mass., 11th May, 1745; m. Margaret Thomas, dau. of Dr. William Thomas, of Plymouth, 11th July, 1771; (~~Dr. Thomas~~ *Willi Breck* was a hardware merchant in Boston before the Revolution); having experienced reverses in business, in 1794, settled on a farm at Claremont, N. H., where he resided to date of death, 22d Nov. 1819; the same homestead is still held by his descendants; was a merchant of unblemished character and integrity and held many responsible town offices; his widow d. 4th Feb., 1820. See App'x.

## VI. CHILDREN.

671. 1. PEGGY, b. 5th July, 1773; d. 21st May, 1774.  
 672. 2. WILLIAM, b. in Boston, Mass., 5th Feb., 1775; followed the sea for many years as captain of a merchantman, and later settled at the homestead in Claremont with his sisters, Peggy,



CAPT. WILLIAM BRECK.

Nancy, Harriet and Hannah, all of cultivated attainments and social qualities, and all unmarried; a gentleman of the old school a great reader and talented conversationalist; followed the old style of powdering his hair and wearing it in a cue until his death; kept a carriage and coachman, a rare thing in that country in those days; d. at the homestead, 13th April, 1848; never married. The above picture of him was copied from a portrait painted in 1798, in China, where he was commanding a ship; the portrait is now in the old homestead in Claremont.

- 673. 3. JOHN, b. in Boston, Mass., May, 1776; d. 26th June, 1776.
- 674. 4. PEGGY, b. 2d April, 1778, in Boston; d. 22d Aug., 1833, at Claremont, N. H.; never married.
- 675. 5. JOHN, [870], b. 14th March, 1779; d. at Salem, Ohio, in 1816.
- 676. 6. JAMES, [890], b. 8th May, 1780; d. 15th Oct., 1871, in Rochester, N. Y.
- 677. 7. NANCY, b. in Boston, 3d Oct., 1781; d. at Claremont, N. H., 1st March, 1858; never married.
- 678. 8. HARRIET, b. in Boston, 15th Sept., 1782; d. at Claremont, N. H., 30th June, 1836; never married.
- 679. 9. BETSY, b. 17th Sept., 1783; d. — June, 1783.
- 681. 10. HENRY BOWERS, b. in Boston, 13th Nov., 1784; d. 12th Oct., 1785.
- 682. 11. HENRY, [930], b. in Boston, 26th Feb., 1786; d. 10th July, 1872.
- 683. 12. HANNAH, b. in Boston, 7th April, 1787; d. 22d Aug, 1858, at Claremont, N. H.; never married.
- 684. 13. ELIZABETH, b. 3d May, 1788; d. 2d Nov., 1788.

690. V. SAMUEL BRECK, [177], b. in Boston, Mass., 11th April, 1747; m. 1st Nov., 1770, Hannah Andrews, (b. 11th Nov., 1747, o. s.; she was an only dau. of Benjamin Andrews, of Boston); in 1780 bought a house in Boston, Mass., on what was, in 1855, corner Winter and Tremont streets; in 1792, on account of "iniquitous taxes" moved to 321 High street, Philadelphia, where he d. 7th May, 1809; she d. 1831; he was an opulent merchant in Boston at the time of his removal to Philadelphia; a gentleman of the old school, fond of entertaining distinguished strangers. See Appendix.

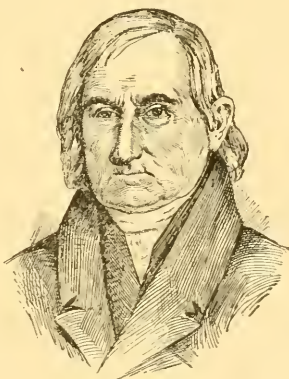
#### VI. CHILDREN.

- 691. 1. SAMUEL, [940], b. 17th July, 1771; d. 31st Aug., 1862.
- 692. 2. HANNAH, b. 7th Dec., 1772; m. in 1809, Hon. James Lloyd, (b. in Boston, 1769). He was Senator from Massachusetts in 1808 and 1822; resided in Philadelphia the latter part of his life; an able speaker, a member of the Academy of Arts and Sciences, and an

L.L.D.; he d. N. Y. City, 5th April, 1831; she d. Bristol, Pa., at home of her brother George, 24th July, 1846; no children. See Appendix.

693. 3. JOHN, bap. 18th Dec., 1774; d. young.  
 694. 4. LUCY, bap. 9th March, 1777; d. of yellow fever at the age of 21.  
 695. 5. NANCY, bap. 2d Aug., 1778; d. young.  
 696. 6. NANCY, bap. 17th Oct., 1779.  
 697. 7. CHARLES, bap. 21st Sept., 1782; d. at Amsterdam, Holland, May, 1822; never married; of literary tastes; published a number of plays. See Appendix.  
 698. 8. GEORGE, [950], b. — Nov., 1785; d. 18th July, 1869.

700. V. DANIEL BRECK, [178], b. in Boston, 18th Aug., 1748; graduated at Princeton College, 1774; a clergyman; chaplain in the army during the War of the Revolution, accompanying Colonel Porter's regiment into Canada under Montgomery; settled at Topsfield, Mass., where he m. in 1786, Hannah Porter; about 1790 removed to Hartland, Vt. where he settled and remained to the date of his death, 12th Aug., 1845, at the age of 97; his wife d. 15th, June, 1838, aged 81 years; a man of strong nerve, morally and physically courageous, a friend of good order, virtue and religion, having the esteem of all, not only as a minister, but also as a citizen. This picture is from a portrait (made in 1840) now (1889) in the possession of his grandson, Judge Charles H. Breck, of Richmond, Ky. See Appendix.



DANIEL BRECK.

#### VI. CHILDREN.

701. 1. ELIZABETH, b. at Topsfield, 29th Jan., 1787; m. Henry Hall; residence Brimfield, Portage Co., Ohio; she d. —; he d. —.



## VII. CHILDREN. (HALL.)

702. 1. Robert; removed to California.  
 703. 2. Samuel; living in Kent, Portage County, Ohio.  
 704. 2. DANIEL, [1020], b. at Topsfield, Mass., 12th Feb., 1788; d. 4th Feb., 1871, at Richmond, Ky.  
 705. 3. HANNAH, b. Topsfield 19th Aug., 1789; d. 11th Oct., 1848; unmarried.  
 706. 4. SAMUEL, [1050], b. at Hartland, Vt., 16th March, 1792; d. at Canton, Miss., 31st May, 1869.  
 707. 5. DOROTHY, b. Hartland Vt., 9th July, 1793; d. 18th Sept., 1881, at Kent, Ohio; unmarried.  
 708. 6. ABIGAIL, b. at Hartland, Vt., 13th Sept., 1795; m. John W. Spear, 25th Jan., 1836; she d. 19th Sept., 1872, aged 76 years; no children; residence Hartland Vt., where he still resides in 1889, having married a second wife. See Appendix.  
 709. 7. LUCY, b. at Hartland, Vt., 16th Oct., 1799; d. 16th Dec., 1838; unmarried.  
 711. 8. CLARISSA, b. 1st July, 1802; d. 17th March, 1804.  
 712. 9. MARY, b. 23d Nov., 1803; d. 28th April, 1822; unmarried.

720. V. ROBERT BRECK, [182], b. Boston, 17th Feb., 1735; m. 2d May, 1759, Sarah Tyler (b. 1739); (her brother m. a dau. of Gen. Israel Putnam); business, cooperage, etc.; resided in Boston; had a fine residence (Love st., N. End,) and silver plate for his day; was a patriot in the revolution; he d. — 1783; she d. — Jan., 1791; buried at Copp's Hill.



LUTHER BRECK.

## VI. CHILDREN.

721. 1. LUTHER, b. Boston, 15th March, 1762; mariner; captured by the English during the War of 1812; escaped twice, but recaptured, and d. during last confinement in Dartmoor prison, England; never married. While in prison his portrait was painted by a comrade and sent to his relatives, but is now missing.

ing; this picture is taken from a copy in possession of his niece, Mrs. Josephine Davis, of Methuen, Mass. In the original the coat is blue and the vest buff; the hair is the "prison crop."



722. 2. SIBYLLA, b. Boston, Mass., 31st July, 1763; m., Boston, Mass., 20th Sept., 1789, Jonathan Stodder, (son of Asa Stodder and Mary Slater, b. Boston, Mass., 2d Sept., 1766); residence Boston, Mass.; she was greatly beloved by the family connection; he d. 20th Aug., 1827, in Boston; she d. 1st Nov., 1847, in Chelsea, Mass.

## VII. CHILDREN. (STODDER.)

723. 1. Jonathan, b. Boston, Mass., 28th June, 1790; m. in Winslow, Maine, 1st Dec., 1830, Harriet Heald, (b. Winslow, Maine, 1st May, 1799); residence Boston, Mass.; she d. in Norridgewock, Maine, 24th Oct., 1830; he m. for second wife, in New York, 2d March, 1837, Eliza Chesterman, widow of John Bennett, of Hartford, Conn, (b. in New York, 25th July, 1807); she d. in Boston, 18th Oct., 1851, and was buried in New York; he d. in Brookline, Mass., 3d March, 1866.

## VIII. CHILDREN, by FIRST WIFE. (STODDER.)

724. 1. Frances Heald, b. Boston, Mass., 7th Feb., 1822; m. in New York, 1st May, 1847, Jabez Peirson Pennington, (b. Newark, N. J., 3d Dec., 1802); she d. 18th April, 1866, in Newark, N. J. His residence in 1887, 2 West Park street, Newark; he d. 27th March, 1888, aged 86 years; a lawyer; held many positions of public and private trust; a prominent and highly esteemed member of the Episcopal Church.

## IX. CHILDREN. (PENNINGTON.)

725. 1. Rosalie, b. Orange, N. J., 8th Dec., 1848; m. in Newark, 29th June, 1869, Franklin Satterthwaite, b. New York 17th Nov., 1845; residence, 2 West Park street, Newark.

## X. CHILDREN. (SATTERTHWAITE.)

726. 1. Pennington, b. Newark, N. J., 6th Oct., 1870.  
 727. 2. Ethel, b. Newark, N. J., 17th July, 1873.  
 728. 2. Francis, b. near Newark, N. J., 30th July, 1861; d. Newark, 6th June, 1880.  
 729. 3. Louis, b. near Newark, N. J., 25th July, 1863.  
 731. 2. William Warren, b. Boston, Mass., 28th Sept., 1823; d. New York, 28th Feb., 1826; buried in Boston.  
 732. 3. William Henry, b. New York, 1st Aug., 1829; m. at Shakopee, Minn., 28th Jan., 1859, Lucy Maria Gere, (b. Granville, Ill., 9th Jan., 1837,); residence St. Lawrence, Minn.; he d. in Brookline, Mass., 7th Jan., 1867; she d. at Moline, Ill., 28th Feb., 1868.

## IX. CHILDREN. (STODDER.)

733. 1. James, b. 31st Oct., 1859; d. at St. Lawrence, Minn., 8th Dec., 1859.
734. 2. James Frederic, b. St. Lawrence, Minn., 18th April, 1861; in 1887 cashier of the State Bank of Burdenville, Cowley County, Kansas.
735. 3. Robert Henry, b. at St. Lawrence, Minn., 12th Oct., 1863; graduated at Columbia College, N. Y., as mining engineer, 1886; employed in his profession at El Paso, Texas, where he d. after a brief illness, 28th June, 1887.
736. 4. Frank Pennington, b. 12th Dec., 1865; d. at St. Lawrence, Minn., 27th May, 1866.

## BY SECOND WIFE.

737. 4. James Chesterman, b. New York, 9th June, 1838; m. in Bangor, Maine, 20th June, 1872, Frances Loomis Taylor, (b. in Bangor, Maine, 4th Jan., 1851); she d. in Eastman, Dodge County, Ga., 4th March, 1881, without issue; he m. for second wife, at Bangor, Maine, 29th Dec., 1883, Anne Elizabeth Brown, (b. Bangor, Maine, 27th April, 1858); in 1889 resident of Bangor; no children.
738. 5. George Tyler, b. New York, 24th April, 1843; graduated (C. E.) from the Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute, Troy, New York, 1863; in 1889 living in Bangor, Maine; address, 5 West Broadway.
739. 2. Sally Breck, b. Boston, Mass., 7th July, 1792; never married; d. at Brookline, 17th March, 1862.
741. 3. William, b. Boston, Mass., 31st Oct., 1793; lost at sea (with Captain Pease) July, 1814.
742. 4. George Tyler, b. Boston, Mass., 13th March, 1796; lost at sea (with Captain Swasey) Feb., 1813.
743. 5. Joseph Slater, b. Boston, Mass., 19th Feb., 1798; d. Boston, 30th June, 1815.
744. 6. Samuel, b. Boston, Mass., 9th April 1800; d. in Philadelphia, Pa., 1831, without issue.
745. 7. Robert Henry, b. Boston, 12th Nov., 1802; d. Chelsea, Mass., 26th Oct., 1839, without issue.
746. 8. Sibylla Caroline, b. Boston, Mass., 29th Nov., 1808; resided in Boston, Chelsea and Brookline, Mass.; d. at Brookline, 16th Sept., 1886; her adopted dau. Martha m. Wm. J. Seaver, and in 1889 lives in Brookline.
747. 3. SARAH, bap. 9th June, 1765; never married; d. — .
748. 4. ROBERT, bap. 9th Sept., 1766; never married; d. — .
749. 5. MOSES, [1070], bap. 3d April, 1768; d. at Plymouth, Mass., — May, 1807.

751. 6. DEBORAH, bap. 6th Nov., 1769; m. W. Blake, 9th May, 1795; in her youth her family thought her the "handsomest girl in Boston"; she d. —; no children.
752. 7. JOSEPH, [1090], bap. 10th Oct., 1771; d. at Littleton, Mass., 27th June, 1822.
753. 8. HANNAH, bap. April, 1772; d. young.
754. 9. ANN, bap. 30th July 1774; d. young.
755. 10. HANNAH, bap. —, 1776; never married; d. —.
756. 11. SAMUEL, [1110], b. 27th Feb., 1778; d. suddenly in Boston, Mass., 20th March, 1809.

760. V. ROBERT BRECK, [191], b. 3d June, 1737; m. Rachael Hunt, 5th Sept., 1764; she d. 30th Aug., 1824, aged 82; he d. 19th Dec., 1799; residence Northampton, Mass.; was clerk of the courts from 1781 to 1798, seventeen years; his clerkship included the courts of the counties of Hampshire, Franklin and Hampden; his record books are still preserved; they are written in a handsome hand, the ink pure black, and are worthy of being taken as models now; Robert with his sons, Edward, Theodore and Joseph H., was a trader and importer; Robert and George Breck, [194], first traded in a small store on the Joseph Hunt lot on Elm street; they began in 1766; Robert Breck's store stood near the Round Hill road; this store was removed to Shop Row, and located on the present site of General Cook's marble block.

#### VI. CHILDREN.

761. 1. JOSEPH HUNT, [1120], b. 3d Jan., 1766; d. 10th Nov., 1801.
762. 2. ROBERT, b. 7th Jan., 1768; d. 14th May, 1774.
763. 3. JOHN, [1140], b. 22d April, 1770; d. 26th Feb., 1827.
764. 4. WILLIAM, b. 25th Oct., 1773; d. 11th Sept., 1797; no issue.
765. 5. ROBERT, b. 28th Dec., 1775; d. 16th March, 1801, in the Island of Nevis, West Indies; no issue.
766. 6. EDWARD, b. 19th July, 1778; d. 15th Oct., 1803, at Bristol, England; no issue.
767. 7. THEODORE, b. 14th March, 1782; d. 17th Feb., 1805; no issue.

770. V. GEORGE BRECK, [194], b. 10th Sept., 1742; graduated at Yale College in 1761; m. Mercy Merrick, dau. of Deacon Joseph Merrick, of West Springfield, Mass., 19th Nov., 1766; d. at the home of his son-in-law Richard Beebe, of Springfield, Mass., 22d July, 1808; he was an enterprising merchant of West Springfield, Mass., and a landowner.

## VI. CHILDREN.

771. 1. GEORGE, b. — , 1767; d. — , 1787; no descendants.  
 772. 2. MERCY, b. — , 1770; d. — , 1772.  
 773. 3. MERCY, b. — , 1772; m. Jonathan Chapin; she d. 26th Jan., 1854.

## VII. CHILDREN. (CHAPIN.)

774. 1. Evelina, b. — , d. — , aged 63.  
 775. 2. Mary, d. young.  
 776. 3. Jonathan, b. — ; d. at the age of 33 years at Jamaica, W. I.  
 777. 4. Mary Merrick, b. 1810; m. Luther Howard — ; removed to Milwaukee, Wis., where she d. — March, 1842.  
 778. 5. Joseph Corbin, b. 24th Oct., 1815; m. 16th June, 1842, at West Ganville, Mass., Margaret Maritta Smith, dau. of John F. Smith and Caroline E. Seward (a distant relation of Hon. W. H. Seward); he is now living at Gainesville, Fla.; she d. — .

## VIII. CHILDREN. (CHAPIN.)

779. 1. Mary Maritta, b. 19th July, 1845; resides in Washington, D. C.  
 781. 2. Seward Breck, b. 21st Aug., 1848; a physician; m. Allie Kennedy Burbank, of Pittston, Maine, 24th Nov., 1876.  
 782. 4. LARRY, b. — , 1773; d. — , 1777.  
 783. 5. HELENA TALCOTT, b. — , 1775; m. Aaron Wright; settled in Hanover, N. H., where he was a merchant and for many years postmaster; she d. — , 1861.

## VII. CHILDREN. (WRIGHT.)

784. 1. George Talcott, b. — ; graduated at Dartmouth College, 1809; lawyer at Schenectady, N. Y.  
 785. 2. Merrick. 3. Henry.  
 786. 4. Francis, b. — ; living in Ohio, in 1887.  
 787. 5. Julia, b. — ; never married.  
 788. 6. Eliza, m. Joseph Hitchcock, of Pittsford, Vt.; settled in Fredericktown, Ohio.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (HITCHCOCK.)

789. 1. H. C. Hitchcock, clergyman Day Street Church, Somerville, Mass.  
 791. 7. Wealthy, b. — ; m. Ephraim Foot.  
 792. 8. Sarah, b. — ; never married; d. at Fredericktown, Ohio.  
 793. 6. SARAH, b. — , 1777; m. Adonijah Nash — ; she d. 14th Feb. 1858.

## VII. CHILDREN. (NASH.)

- 794. 1. Betsy, d. — .
- 795. 2. Edwin B.; residence Fort Edward, N. Y.; d. 1888.
- 796. 3. Julian, d. in infancy.
- 4. Francis, d. in infancy.
- 797. 5. Harriett, b. — ; m. ——— Herrington; residence No. 245  
Seventh Street, Jersey City, N. J.
- 798. 6. Charles B., d. — .
- 7. Maria, d. — .
- 799. 8. Helen Talcott, b. 13th June, 1818; m. Joel M. Baldwin, 8th  
May, 1845; he b. in Andover, Vt., 17th March, 1812.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (BALDWIN.)

- 801. 1. William M., b. 9th Aug., 1846.
- 802. 2. Melvin C., b. — ; m. 17th April, 1878, Helen S. Capron.

## IX. CHILDREN. (BALDWIN.)

- 803. 1. Wesley M., b. 18th Aug., 1879.
- 804. 9. Charlotte S., b. 4th Jan., 1822; m. William Eddy (b. 1st Sept.,  
1808,) 8th March, 1842; he d. 23d Aug., 1884; she resides at  
53 Grand Division street, Troy, N. Y.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (EDDY.)

- 805. 1. Charlotte A., b. 5th May, 1851; m. J. A. Cipperly, 4th  
May, 1871; residence, 1887, 88 Fifth street, Troy, N. Y.

## IX. CHILDREN. (CIPPERLY.)

- 806. 1. Clark, b. 21st Oct., 1886.
- 807. 2. Charles G., b. 7th July, 1857; m. Abbie N. Ingalls, 18th  
Oct., 1882; residence, 1887, 53 Grand Division street, Troy,  
N. Y.
- 808. 3. William B., b. 19th May, 1865.
- 809. 7. ELIZABETH, b. — , 1779; m. Richard Beebe, of Wilbraham, Mass.,  
16th April, 1801; she d. — , 1868; he d. — , 1812.

## VII. CHILDREN. (BEEBE.)

- 811. 1. Richard, b. 5th Feb., 1802; graduated at Dartmouth College,  
1824; went south as a teacher in 1825; returned to Springfield,  
Mass., 1834, and engaged in manufacture of pianofortes and  
improving them by the attachment of monochords; he d. — ,  
1878.
- 812. 2. Eliza M., b. — , 1804; d. — , 1876.
- 813. 3. Maria, b. — , 1808; d. — , 1829.

814. 4. George Breck, b. — , 1810; m. Eliza J. Skinner, of Springfield, Mass., — , 1850; she d. — , 1882; he d. — , 1868; he was a pianoforte manufacturer of Springfield, Mass.

VIII. CHILDREN. (BEEBE.)

815. 1. Harriette M., b. — , 1851; now a resident of West Springfield, Mass. The writer acknowledges the very friendly and important assistance he has received from this daughter in his genealogical work. See Appendix.
816. 2. Amelia, b. 1853; d. 1858.
817. 8. LARRY, [1160], b. 1782; d. 1839.

820. V. SAMUEL BRECK, [486], b. 25th May, 1755; m. 23d Oct., 1777, Elizabeth Allen, a sister of the "famous fighting parson," Tom Allen, and a first cousin of General Ethan Allen; they resided at Northampton, Mass., where she d. 13th March, 1826, aged 67; he was in business there in company with Samuel Clark and built a store in 1789; about 1795, he separated from his wife, leaving the children with her, and removed to Kinderhook, N. Y.; m. at Lebanon Springs, N. Y., 1797, Mrs. Hannah Davison, (maiden name Baldwin): she had two daughters by her first husband, (James Davison, b. 1756; m. 1790; d. 1793,) Abigail B., who m. Beardsley Northrop, and Elizabeth: he d. 4th March, 1804, at Kinderhook; second wife d. 17th Sept., 1832, aged 72.

VI. CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

821. 1. SAMUEL, b. at Northampton, Mass., 6th Oct., 1778; d. in Savannah, Ga., 14th March, 1814.
822. 2. EUNICE, b. at Northampton, Mass., 14th March, 1781; m. Increase Clark, — ; he d. 2d March, 1826; she d. at Northampton, 13th Dec., 1857.
823. 3. JOSEPH, [1170], b. at Northampton, Mass., 17th April, 1785; d. at Elmira, N. Y., 4th Jan., 1854.
824. 4. WAINWRIGHT, b. at Northampton, Mass., 2d Oct., 1788; d. at same place 4th Oct. 1811.
825. 5. AARON, [1210], b. at Northampton, Mass., 2d Aug., 1791; d. at same place 3d Oct., 1868.
826. 6. MOSES, b. at Northampton, Mass., 4th July, 1793; residence Northampton, Mass.; m. Judith Kingsley at Northampton; a man well known in the Connecticut Valley, and beloved for his piety; a strong advocate of the cause of temperance and anti-slavery; his business burned out three times by the "rum party"; he d. 10th April, 1882, at the age of 89, universally respected; no children.



## BY SECOND WIFE.

827. 7. JOHN BALDWIN, [1220], b. at Ballston, N. Y., 6th Oct., 1789; d. 16th Jan., 1838.

830. VI. JONATHAN BRECK, [491], b. 19th May, 1762; m. Patience Dunton, (b. 24th Nov., 1765,) 26th March, 1789; resided in Medfield, Mass., where he carried on the business of currier; removed to Union, Maine, in 1820; Jonathan d. at that place, 29th Dec., 1829, aged 67; she d. at Hope, Maine, 25th Aug., 1856, aged 90 years and 6 months; the last seven years of her life were passed with her daughter Amy. See Appendix.

## VII. CHILDREN.

831. 1. EDWARD, [1230], b. 3d Jan., 1790, at Medfield, Mass.; d. 24th Sept., 1848.  
832. 2. BENJAMIN DUNTON, [1270], b. 14th Feb., 1792, at Medfield, Mass., d. 13th April, 1868.  
833. 3. JOSEPH, [1290], b. 1st July, 1794, at Medfield, Mass.; d. 14th June, 1873.  
834. 4. AMY, b. at Medfield, Mass., 1st July, 1796; m. Jacob White, 1818; residence at Thomaston, Hope, and after 1859, Union, Maine; he d. 18th April, 1874; she d. 23d Oct., 1882; she was in feeble health for many years before her death, but her mind never failed, nor her unselfish interest in her relations and friends. "Her habit of life was to make the best of everything."

## VIII. CHILDREN. (WHITE.)

835. 1. Catherine P., b. at Thomaston, Maine, 25th June, 1819; d. 3d April, 1859; unmarried; was a very patient invalid for many years.  
836. 2. Samuel, b. 1st Nov., 1820, at Hope, Maine; a farmer at North Beverly, Mass.; m. 15th April, 1846, Mary D. Curtis, of Wareham, Mass., who d. 27th March, 1869; m. for second wife Abigail Bachelder, of North Beverly, Mass., 25th Feb., 1880.

## IX. CHILDREN. (WHITE.)

837. 1. Harley C. 2. Stephen D.  
839. 3. Frank A. 4. Katie Breck.  
841. 3. Thomas Prentiss, b. 20th April, 1823; m. Eliza F. Boardman, of Hope, Maine, 8th Feb., 1852; a jeweler at Union, Maine; d. 6th June, 1871; she d. 6th Sept., 1876.

## IX. CHILDREN. (WHITE.)

842. 1. Edward Breck. 2. Charles P.  
 843. 3. Fannie A.  
 844. 4. Joseph, b. — , 1815; d. 3d May, 1827.  
 845. 5. Jonathan, b. 27th March, 1828; m. Mary A. Burkett, of Union, Maine, 1st April, 1870; a farmer at Union, Maine.

## IX. CHILDREN. (WHITE.)

846. 1. Joseph H. 2. Jonathan Breck.  
 847. 3. George W.  
 848. 6. Joseph, b. 13th Jan., 1831; m. Helen L. Bachelder, of Union, Maine, 2d June, 1861; a merchant in Union, Maine; he d. 14th Jan., 1862; she d. 10th March, 1862; no descendants.  
 849. 7. Cynthia M., b. at Hope, Maine, 20th Dec., 1837; in 1889, resides at Union, Maine; unmarried.  
 851. 5. SAMUEL, b. 9th June, 1798, at Medfield, Mass.; never married; d. — , 1875.  
 852. 6. WILLIAM, [1300], b. 19th April, 1800, at Medfield, Mass., d. — , 1877.  
 853. 7. MARGARET, b. 28th April, 1802, at Medfield, Mass.; d. March 5th, 1821; unmarried.  
 854. 8. JONATHAN DAVIS, [1310], b. 23d March, 1805, at Medfield, Mass.; d. 12th Dec., 1862.  
 855. 9. ELIAS, [1320], b. 9th May, 1807, at Medfield, Mass.; d. 1884.

860. VI. EDWARD BRECK, [492], b. 2d March, 1764, at Dorchester, Mass.; learned the trade of hatter at Milton; m. Sarah Vose, of Milton, (b. 25th June, 1767, in Stoughton,) 10th Dec., 1794; settled in Salem, Mass., but soon after removed to Medfield; he d. 24th April, 1838, at Milton, himself and wife having passed the latter years of their lives with their son Charles; she d. 18th Feb., 1850, at the same place.

## VII. CHILDREN.

861. 1. FRANCIS V., b. 1st June, 1796; d. 20th March, 1823, at Medfield, Mass.; unmarried.  
 862. 2. CHARLES, [1330], b. 11th Jan., 1798, at Medfield; in 1889 living at Milton, Mass.  
 863. 3. SARAH, b. Medfield, 28th Feb., 1800; d. 13th Sept., 1824.  
 864. 4. EDWIN, [1340], b. 13th April, 1802, at Medfield; d. 18th Aug., 1888, at Milton, Mass.

865. 5. MARY DAVIS, b. 16th April, 1804; m. 10th Nov., 1840, Charles J. Adams, of Boston, a merchant; no children; he d. 20th March, 1848; she is now living in Milton, Mass.
866. 6. JAMES, [1350], b. at Medfield, 11th March, 1807; d. at Milton, 14th May, 1884.

870. VI. JOHN BRECK, [675], b. in Boston, Mass., 14th March, 1779; m. — , 1805, Miss Seraph Dwight Foster, (b. 2d Nov., 1782,) dau. of Hon. Perigrine Foster; she d. 31st July, 1806; he m. for second wife Anna Stanley, (b. — , 1789,) — 1810; a farmer; removed to Salem, Ohio, about 1808, and d. at his residence on his farm, fifteen miles from Marietta, Ohio, in 1816; his widow m. John Salmon, — ; she d. in Whitley County, Ind., — , 1866, leaving three children by her second marriage.

#### VII. CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

871. 1. WILLIAM FOSTER, [1360], b. 27th April, 1806; d. 8th Aug., 1864.

#### BY SECOND WIFE.

872. 2. SERAPH STANLEY, b. 15th Jan., 1811, in Washington County, Ohio; m. Lewis Olney. — ; she d. — .

#### VIII. CHILDREN. (OLNEY.)

873. 1. Sarah, m. A. J. Gantz; they live on a farm at Blendon Corners, Franklin County, near Columbus, Ohio.
874. 2. Cynthia E., m. John Freeman; resides in Madison County, Ohio; P. O., Big Plain.
875. 3. CYNTHIA BURR, b. in Washington County, Ohio, 1st Nov., 1812; m. in Delaware County, Ohio, Wm. J. Elliott, (b. 14th Oct., 1809,) 27th Feb., 1832; he a farmer; they lived in Delaware County, Ohio; he d. 21st Sept., 1875, at Ashley, Delaware County; she is, 1889, living with her grand-daughter, Mrs. E. B. Cornell, at 56 Harbor street, Cleveland, Ohio.

#### VIII. CHILDREN. (ELLIOTT.)

876. 1. John Santford, b. 24th April, 1839; d. 3d April, 1845.
877. 2. Mary A., m. Isaiah Williams, of Peckaway County, Ohio, 19th April, 1857; she d. 27th Aug., 1861; he is now, 1887, living in DeGraff, Ohio, having m. a second wife.

#### IX. CHILDREN. (WILLIAMS.)

878. 1. Mary Correne, b. 8th March, 1860; m. — , Elbert B. Cornell, (b. 3d Aug., 1858,); they live in Cleveland, Ohio; he is a merchant.

## X. CHILDREN. (CORNELL.)

879. 1. Arnold Elliott, b. 30th Sept., 1884.  
 881. 2. Daughter, b. 6th May, 1887.  
 882. 3. Archibald Franklin, b. 13th Feb., 1842; d. 5th April, 1842.  
 883. 4. JOHN THOMAS, b. 19th Aug., 1814; d. at the age of fourteen years.

890. VI. JAMES BRECK, [1766], b. in Boston, Mass., 8th May, 1780; m. Martha Burr, (b. — July, 1794, in Croydon, N. H.,) 7th Nov., 1811; she d. in Rochester, N. Y., 2d April, 1869; she was a person of great force of character and rare grace of manners; he established himself in mercantile business in Newport, N. H., in 1804, where he remained until 1840, when he closed up his affairs there, and removed to Rochester, N. Y., where he resided until his death, 15th Oct., 1871. See Appendix.



JAMES BRECK.

## VII. CHILDREN.

891. 1. MARTIN BURR, [1370], b. at Croydon, 15th Oct., 1812; d. at Rochester, N. Y., 26th Oct., 1876.  
 892. 2. MARGARET ANN, b. at Croydon, 24th April, 1814; m. Hamlet H. Perkins, from Massachusetts; they resided for ten years at Como, Ill., and from there removed to the Falls of the St. Croix, Wis., where Judge Perkins was accidentally drowned in the winter of 1850-1; Mrs. Perkins removed to Rochester, N. Y., in 1851, and after making many changes d. in St. Paul, Minn., 17th Oct., 1873, where she had finally settled; her tastes were highly intellectual; she was a great reader and fine conversationalist; in person she was tall, of graceful carriage, with a voice peculiarly soft and gentle.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (PERKINS.)

893. 1. Ellen, m. Charles Lester Yale; residence St. Paul, Minn.; he d. 1885; after the death of her husband she removed to New York City.
894. 2. Fannie, m. William Dean Webb, a distinguished lawyer, now of Atchison, Kansas.

## IX. CHILDREN. (WEBB.)

895. 1. Nellie Perkins, b. — , 1865.
896. 2. Harriet Perkins, b. — , 1866; m. M. J. Wesphling, 1887; residence, Kansas City, Mo.
897. 3. Margaret Breck, b. — , 1870.
898. 4. Fanny May, b. — , 1873.
899. 5. Marian, b. — , 1876.
901. 6. Mabel, b. — , 1880.
902. 3. James Breck, b. — ; m. 1874, Miss Mary Martindale, dau. of Gen. John H. Martindale, of Rochester, where they reside; he is a lawyer and author.
903. 3. WILLIAM, [1380], b. Newport, N. H.; 14th Dec., 1816; d. 18th Aug., 1884.
904. 4. JAMES, b. Newport, N. H., 29th July, 1819; graduated at Dartmouth College; residence, Oakland, Cal.; a lawyer; unmarried.
905. 5. FRANCIS, [1390], b. Newport, N. H., 5th July, 1821; resident of Bellevue, Idaho.
906. 6. FRANKLIN, b. Newport, N. H., 5th July, 1821; d. in infancy.
907. 7. MARY, b. at Newport, N. H., 10th March, 1824; unmarried; resided at the old homestead in Rochester, N. Y.; d. 15th April, 1888.
908. 8. SAMUEL, [1400], b. at Newport, N. H., 7th March, 1826; a resident of Oakland, Cal.
909. 9. MARTHA, b. at Newport, N. H., 21st April, 1828; m. 1st Oct. 1851, William F. Cogswell, (b. Perington, 27th Sept., 1824,) of Rochester, N. Y.; Martha d. in Rochester, N. Y., 31st Oct., 1881; he is now a very prominent lawyer in Rochester, N. Y., of the firm of Cogswell, Bentley & Cogswell, (his son-in-law and son), Powers Building.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (COGSWELL)

911. 1. Martha Burr, b. 1st Aug., 1851; m. 9th May, 1878, S. D. Bentley, of Rochester, N. Y.; lawyer; office in Powers Building.

## IX. CHILDREN. (BENTLEY.)

912. 1. Cogswell, b. 29th May, 1880.
913. 2. Alexander, b. 17th Nov., 1881.
914. 3. Harold Dudley, b. 24th May, 1885.
915. 2. Mary Alice, b. 17th July, 1854; m. Timothy Stevens, of No. 36 West Fifty-ninth street, New York, 15th Oct., 1885.

916. 3. William Nathaniel, b. 9th July, 1858; a lawyer in Rochester; address, Powers Building, Rochester, N. Y.
917. 4. Margaret Perkins, b. 22d Dec., 1861.
918. 5. Francis Howland, b. 1st Nov., 1864.
919. 10. ELLEN, b. Newport, N. H., 3d Sept., 1830; residence at the home-  
stead in Rochester, N. Y.
921. 11. GEORGE, [1410], b. at Newport, N. H., 18th Aug., 1833; present  
residence, New York City.
922. 12. EMMA, b. at Newport, N. H.; m. 4th Oct., 1871, George Wentworth  
Richardson, (b. Claremont, N. H.,) who d. at Chester Hill, Mt.  
Vernon, N. Y., 5th Aug., 1881; she resides at 209 South Fifty-sixth  
street, New York City.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (RICHARDSON.)

923. 2. George Burr, b. New York City; residence, 209 South Fifty-  
sixth street, New York City.
924. 2. James Breck, b. New York City.
925. 3. Helen Breck, b. New York City.

930. VI. HENRY BRECK, [682], b. Boston, 26th Feb.,  
1786; m. Keziah Marsh, of Croydon, N. H., 3d Nov., 1818,

who d. 29th June,  
1826; m. for second  
wife, Sarah Towne,  
4th Oct., 1827; upon  
arriving at manhood  
engaged in business as  
merchant in Croydon;  
established a branch  
house at Cornish, N. H.,  
followed by years of  
successful trade; in  
course of time closed  
his business in Croydon  
and moved to Cornish  
with his family, contin-  
uing his business there  
until 1848, when, upon  
the death of his brother



HENRY BRECK.

William, he relinquished his mercantile business to his sons  
and moved upon the "home farm" in Claremont, where he d.



10th July, 1872; his widow resides with their son Charles P., on the "home farm" in Claremont.

VII. CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

931. 1. JOHN THOMAS, [1420], b. Croydon, N. H., 30th Nov., 1819; residence Lebanon, N. H.  
 932. 2. ROBERT, [1430], b. Croydon, 14th Feb., 1821; d. Springfield, Mass., 25th July, 1885.  
 933. 3. HENRY, [1450], b. Croydon, 25th Aug., 1822; residence, Newtonville, Mass.  
 934. 4. WILLIAM, [1460], b. Croydon, 17th Dec., 1825; residence Claremont, N. H.

BY SECOND WIFE.

935. 5. SARAH ANN, b. Croydon, 25th Dec., 1828; m. Reuben B. Ellis; now living in Claremont; no children.  
 936. 6. ELLEN MARIA, b. Croydon, 4th May, 1832; d. 4th Dec., following.  
 937. 7. SAMUEL, [1470], b. Croydon, 30th Sept., 1833; resident of Minneapolis, Minn.  
 938. 8. EDWARD WALLACE, [1480], b. Cornish, N. H., 18th Aug., 1837; residence, Helena, Montana.  
 939. 9. CHARLES PATTESHALL, [1490], b. Cornish, N. H., 15th Jan., 1844; resides on the old homestead in Claremont, N. H.

940. VI. SAMUEL BRECK, [691], b. 17th July, 1771, in Boston, Mass.; educated at the Royal Military Academy, Loreze, France, 1783 to 1787; m. 24th Dec., 1795, Jean Ross, dau. of an eminent merchant of Philadelphia; residence, Sweetbriar Cottage, near Philadelphia, and after 1838 in Philadelphia, Pa.; member of Congress,

1823-5, and many years a member of the State Legislature of Pennsylvania; published a historical sketch of Continental



HON. SAMUEL BRECK.

paper money and some historical addresses; his "Recollections," edited by H. E. Scudder, were published in Philadelphia in 1877; "A courteous and honorable gentleman of integrity and obstinate firmness in principle, of sound judgment and generous nature". His wife d. —, 1857; he d. 31st Aug., 1862, at the age of 91 years and 46 days; he retained all his faculties to the end of his life, and was president of the Pennsylvania Institution for the Instruction of the Blind to within three months of his death. See Appendix.

## VII. CHILDREN.

941. 1. Lucy, d. at the age of 21; no descendants.

950. VI. GEORGE BRECK, [698], b. in Boston, Mass., — Nov., 1785; m. Catherine D. Israel, (b. in the Island of Jamaica) 1807; residence within present city limits of Philadelphia, and later at Bustleton and Bristol, Bucks County, Pa.; "These parents united in bringing up their family to habits of industry and regular attendance on divine service, being both members of the Episcopal Church"; he d. 18th July, 1869, at the age of 84; she d. —.



GEORGE BRECK.

## VII. CHILDREN.

951. 1. MARY, b. 10th Nov., 1808; m. Lawrence Lardner; residence, Pennsylvania; he d. —; she d. —.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (LARDNER.)

952.	1. Hannah.	2. George.
953.	3. Kate.	4. Richard, m. Kate Breck, [152+].
954.	5. Alexander, m. —.	

955. 2. SAMUEL, [1500], b. 25th May, 1810; resided in Wisconsin; d. 10th Sept., 1880.
956. 3. ANNA L., b. 26th Feb., 1812; m. William H. Aspinwall, of New York City, (b. New York City, 16th Dec., 1807). He was trained as a merchant in the house of his uncles, G. G. & S. Howland, and taken into the firm in 1832; in 1837 he was one of the new firm of Howland & Aspinwall; this house had the largest Pacific trade of any in New York besides doing an extensive business with the East and West Indies, England, and the Mediterranean; in 1850 he retired from active management of the firm and secured a contract for a line of mail steamers from the Isthmus of Panama to California, and a concession from the government of New Grenada for the construction of a railroad across the isthmus; the road was completed after many difficulties, and opened in February, 1855, the eastern terminus being named Aspinwall in his honor; he was president of the Pacific Mail Steamship Company until 1856; during the last twenty years of his life he traveled much and made an important collection of paintings; he d. 15th Jan., 1875; she d. — .

## VIII. CHILDREN. (ASPINWALL.)

957. 1. Anna, m. James Renwick, architect; residence, New York; she d. — .
958. 2. Lloyd, b. 1830; m. Harriette Prescott DeWolf; Gen. Aspinwall d. at Bristol. R. I., 4th Sept., 1886; she d. 13th Aug., 1888, at same place. See Appendix.

## IX. CHILDREN. (ASPINWALL.)

959. 1. William H.
961. 2. Lloyd, m. Cornelia Sutton.

## X. CHILDREN. (ASPINWALL.)

962. 1. Lloyd.
963. 3. John, a clergyman; m. Julia Titus, who d. — ; m. for second wife Bessie Reed.

## IX. CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE. (ASPINWALL.)

964. 1. Harry. 2. George, d. — .
965. 3. Woolsey. 4. Louis.

## BY SECOND WIFE.

966. 5. Anna.
967. 4. Louisa, m. John W. Minturn, who d. — .

## IX. CHILDREN. (MINTURN.)

968. 1. Lulu, d. — .
969. 2. Susan, m. Paul Tuckerman.
971. 3. Anna, d. — .
972. 4. Kate.
973. 5. John.
974. 5. Kate, m. Ambrose Kingsland.

## IX. CHILDREN. (KINGSLAND.)

975. 1. Son, d. in infancy.  
 976. 4. WILLIAM, [1530], b. 29th May, 1813; d. 26th April, 1870.  
 977. 5. ELIZA, b. at Bustleton, Pa., 16th May, 1815; educated at Bethlehem, Pa., and Burlington, N. J.; m. Samuel Payne Reed (b. 1815) 27th June, 1837; he was a physician by profession and by occupation a cotton planter, with residence at Beaufort, S. C., until his death, 14th April, 1855; Dr. Reed was of remarkable musical talent, having composed at the age of 18 an opera which was published in Europe; he was noted for his great physical strength; after his death she returned to Pennsylvania with her family, and resides at Bristol, Pa.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (REED.)

978. 1. Samuel, b. 7th June, 1838, in Philadelphia; m. Kitty Williams; a physician at Scranton, Pa.,

## IX. CHILDREN. (REED.)

979. 1. Homer. 2. Samuel.  
 981. 3. Kate. 4. Luke C.  
 982. 2. William, b. Philadelphia, Pa., 9th June, 1839; residence Scranton, Pa.; engineer on the China steamers from San Francisco, Cal., in 1886.  
 983. 3. Clara, b. 10th July, 1840 at Beaufort, S. C.  
 984. 4. Anna, b. at Beaufort, S. C.; m. Rev. Wm. Neilson.

## IX. CHILDREN. (NEILSON.)

985. 1. Bessie Reed.  
 986. 5. Eliza May, b. at Beaufort, S. C.  
 987. 6. Lucy B., b. at Beaufort, S. C.; m. John Mitchell.

## IX. CHILDREN. (MITCHELL.)

988. 1. Elsie. 2. Samuel.  
 989. 3. George. 4. John.  
 991. 7. George, b. at Beaufort, S. C.  
 992. 8. Jennie M., b. at Beaufort, S. C. (And two died in infancy.)  
 993. 6. CHARLES, [1540], b. 19th Aug., 1816; a clergyman and D. D.; in 1889, of Wilmington, Del.  
 994. 7. J. LLOYD, [1550], b. 27th June, 1818; clergyman and D. D.; d. 30th March, 1876.  
 995. 8. GEORGE, [1560], b. 23d Nov., 1819; d. — .  
 996. 9. CATHERINE, b. 8th Sept., 1821; in 1889, resides at Sunnyside, Barrytown, Dutchess County, N. Y.  
 997. 10. HENRY, b. July 5th, 1823; d. young.  
 998. 11. JANE MOORE, b. 6th Jan., 1825; m. John Lloyd Aspinwall, of the well-known New York City firm of Howland & Aspinwall; he d. — May, 1873; her residence in 1889, Barrytown, Dutchess County, N. Y. See Appendix.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (ASPINWALL.)

999. 1. William, b. — ; d. — .  
 1001. 2. John, b. — ; m. Laura P. Elderkin, [1513], — , 1882, who d. — , 1883; m. for second wife Julia Wilson.  
 1002. 3. Emily, b. — ; d. — .  
 1003. 4. Helen L., b. 23d Dec., 1862; m. Rev. Francis E. Shober, 11th April, 1882.

## IX. CHILDREN. (SHOBER.)

1004. 1. Jane A., b. — March, 1883.  
 1005. 2. Francis E., b. — Jan., 1885.  
 1006. 12. JOSEPH, b. 30th July, 1826; d. young.  
 1007. 13. JOHN MALCOLM, [1570], b. 9th April, 1828; residence, Portland, Oregon.  
 1008. 14. LUCY, b. at Bustleton, 11th Nov., 1830; m. Henry Shaw (b. Dublin, 12th Sept., 1822.) 21st June 1853; residence, Morristown, N. J.

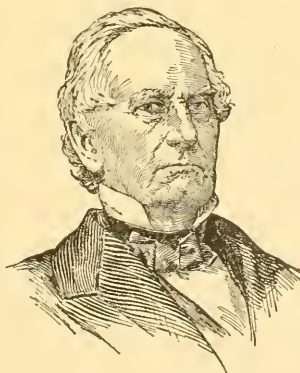
## VIII. CHILDREN. (SHAW.)

1009. 1. William A., b. 7th Feb., 1855; m. Adelaide Gamble.

## IX. CHILDREN. (SHAW.)

1011. 1. William A. 2. Gertrude F.  
 1012. 3. Elliott W. 4. Lucy H.  
 1013. 5. Daughter.  
 1014. 2. Anna, b. 2d Nov., 1856; res., Morristown, N. J.  
 1015. 3. Lucy Breck, b. 8th June, 1865; res'd'nc, Morristown, N. J.  
 1016. 4. Henry, b. 28th Dec., 1870; residence, Morristown, N. J.

1020. VI. DANIEL BRECK, [704], b. at Topsfield, Mass., 12th Feb., 1788; graduated at Dartmouth College in 1812; studied law; moved to Richmond, Ky., in 1814; m. 2d June, 1819, Jane Briggs Todd, (an aunt of the wife of President Lincoln);



JUDGE DANIEL BRECK.

judge of county court; member state legislature 1824 to 1829; president Branch Bank of Kentucky in Richmond; member of Congress from 1849 to 1851; L. L. D. Transylvania University 1843; d. 4th Feb., 1871, at Richmond, Ky.; his wife d. 30th May, 1855; during the late war Judge Breck was a firm Unionist; he was a famous chess player. See Appendix.

## VII. CHILDREN.

- 1021. 1. JOHN TODD, b. 29th May, 1820; d. — Feb., 1839; after graduating from Yale College with honor.
- 1022. 2. DANIEL, [1580], b. 4th April, 1822; d. 18th March, 1856.
- 1023. 3. ANNE MARIA, b. 25th March, 1824; m. 2d June, 1842, Frank A. Ramsay, M.D.; she d. in Memphis, Tenn., 28th May, 1868; he a physician at Knoxville, Tenn., and d. 26th May, 1884.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (RAMSAY.)

- 1024. 1. Daniel Breck, clergyman of the Episcopal Church at Aurora, Ind.
- 1025. 2. Mary, m. Almon Brooks, M. D., of Chicago; residence, 2548 Indiana avenue, (1887.)
- 1026. 3. Jennie, m. George Washington, a lawyer of Newport, Ky.
- 1027. 4. Bettie Breck, m. Alexander Baird, a teacher in Knoxville, Tenn.
- 1028. 5. Minnie, m. John Kennedy, M. D., of Knoxville, Ky.
- 1029. 6. Emma C., m. Edward O. Weed, a merchant of New York City.
- 1031. 4. SAMUEL, b. 30th Nov., 1825; d. accidentally 24th Aug., 1846, while on his way home from a visit to his uncle at Huntsville, Ala.
- 1032. 5. ROBERT LEVI, [1590], b. Richmond, Ky., 8th May, 1827; now resides (1889) near Richmond, Ky.
- 1033. 6. JAMES WILLIAM, b. 21st May, 1829; d. 31st March, 1884; never married; was for many years a merchant at Savannah, Mo., and for the last fifteen years of his life an invalid.
- 1034. 7. EDWARD CRUFT, [1610], b. 15th April, 1831; d. accidentally 9th Feb., 1889.
- 1035. 8. ELIZABETH HANNAH, b. 5th Oct., 1834; m. 10th Jan., 1853, Judge Wm. C. McDowell, (b. 7th June, 1828); he was a lawyer, and during the last years of his life practiced in Leavenworth, Kan.; he was accidentally killed in St. Louis, Mo., 16th July, 1867; she is living in Richmond, Ky. See Appendix.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (MCDOWELL.)

- 1036. 1. Jane Todd, b. 2d July, 1855; now living with her mother in Richmond, Ky.



- 1037. 2. Daniel Breck, b. 26th June, 1857; now (1889) residing in Indianapolis, Ind.
- 1038. 3. Sallie Allen, b. 24th Feb., 1861; m. J. Irvine Blanton, a lawyer of Cynthiana, Ky., 28th Oct., 1886.
- 1039. 4. Bessie Breck, b. 9th July, 1867.
- 1041. 9. CHARLES HAMDEN, [1620], b. 26th June, 1837; residence, Richmond, Ky.

1050. VI. SAMUEL BRECK, [706], b. near Hartland, Vt., 16th March, 1792; at the age of 20 removed to Huntsville, Ala., as tutor, where he studied medicine with Dr. A. R. Erskine; graduated at Philadelphia Medical College, and settled to the practice of his profession in Triana, Madison County, Ala, where he purchased later a plantation; in partnership with his brother Daniel bought two plantations in Mississippi, one in Yazoo County and the other in Noxubee County; both of these last were lost through their endorsing for a friend in Mobile; about 1832 Dr. Breck removed to Huntsville, Ala., where with ample means he established a home; m. in New York City, 23d Oct., 1834, Mary M. Keese; during the Rebellion the principal part of his property was swept away; in 1867 Dr. Breck and his wife removed to Canton, Miss., to reside with their daughter; "Dr. Breck was one of the most accomplished, old-fashioned, Christian gentlemen who ever contributed intelligence, grace, cheerfulness and humor to any society"; he d. at Canton 31st May, 1869; she d. — Sept., 1882, at the same place. See Appendix.

#### VII. CHILDREN.

- 1051. 1. PERCY, b. at Huntsville, Ala., 9th March, 1836; d. at St. Louis, Mo., 9th March, 1855, suddenly of cholera; had finished his collegiate course at 19 years of age and entered upon a business career; a most promising young man. See Appendix.
- 1052. 2. ELIZA, (called Liley,) b. at Huntsville, Ala., 9th Sept., 1838; m. 26th Oct., 1858, in Richmond, Ky., to Edwin A. Ford, (b. Columbus, Miss., — July, 1836.) of Nashville, Tenn.; residence in Nashville until 1860, when they removed to Canton, Miss., where the family now reside; Mr. Ford graduated from Harvard University in 1857, and is a civil engineer by profession; during the war of secession was an officer of engineers in the C. S. Army; the property of Mrs. Ford, her husband and their families was swept

away by the war, but since, Mr. Ford and his family, through some hard struggles, enjoy a fair measure of prosperity with a happy household of, until recently, four generations under their roof tree.

#### VIII. CHILDREN. (FORD.)

1053. 1. Pauline Rodes, b. at Nashville, Tenn., 3d Feb., 1860; m. 21st May, 1878, James D. McKie, of Canton, Miss., where they resided; she d. 16th Feb., 1885.

#### IX. CHILDREN. (McKIE.)

1054. 1. Nathan Whitehead, b. 23d Aug., 1879.  
 1055. 2. Edwin Ford, b. 28th Aug., 1881.  
 1056. 3. Robert Bennett, b. 30th July, 1884.  
 1057. 2. Mary, (called Minnie,) b. 5th April, 1861.  
 1058. 3. Percy Breck, b. at Canton, Miss., 16th Aug., 1862; d. at Huntsville, Ala., 21st June, 1863.  
 1059. 4. Carrie Livingston, b. Canton, 16th Feb., 1866.  
 1061. 5. Samuel Breck, b. Canton, 6th March, 1871.  
 1062. 6. Helen Breck, b. Canton 1st Sept., 1874.  
 1063. 7. Susie Steele, b. Canton, 25th Sept., 1877.

1070. VI. MOSES BRECK, [749], b. in Boston, Mass.; bap. 3d April, 1768; m. 16th April, 1797, Mary Waite; early residence on a farm on an island in Boston Harbor, later in Boston, and later at Plymouth, Mass., where he owned a shipyard, and had an extensive business; as a young man while on a voyage around the world was in Paris during the French Revolution and witnessed the execution of Louis XVI.; d. at Plymouth, Mass., — May, 1807.

#### VII. CHILDREN.

1071. 1. MOSES TYLER, [1630], b. Plymouth, Mass., 22d Jan., 1802; d. Worcester, Mass., 19th March, 1863.  
 1072. 2. JANE, b. Plymouth 11th Dec., 1805; m. John Davis 24th Nov., 1825; had two children who d. young; she d. 28th Nov., 1829. See [1074].  
 1073. 3. SARAH TYLER, b. 1803; d. 24th Oct., 1824; never married.  
 1074. 4. JOSEPHINE, b. 2d Dec., 1807, in Plymouth; m. at Methuen, Mass., 24th Feb., 1831, John Davis., (his first wife was her sister Jane); he d. in 1874, aged 73 years; she lives at Methuen, Mass.

#### VIII. CHILDREN. (DAVIS.)

1075. 1. Josephine, m. Jacob Emerson, of Methuen, Mass., where they reside; he is cashier Methuen National Bank; has been state senator and representative.

## IX. CHILDREN. (EMERSON.)

1076. 1. Alice Woodbury. 2. John Davis.  
 1077. 3. Marion Breck. 4. Charles Phillips.  
 1078. 2. Jane B., m. Samuel Crocker, of Boston; he d. 1878; she resides at Methuen, Mass.

## IX. CHILDREN. (CROCKER.)

1079. 1. Caroline Stodder, b. — , 1864.  
 1081. 2. Catherine Foxcroft, b. — 1872.  
 1082. 3. Joseph Davis, b. — , 1874.  
 1083. 3. Helen Eliza, b. — , 1839; d. at age of 7 months.  
 1084. 4. Charles Henry, b. 1847; d. 1859.  
 1085. 5. John E., b. — , 1840; m. Mary E. Gosse; residence, Portland, Maine.

## IX. CHILDREN. (DAVIS.)

1086. 1. Edward Breck, b. 1868.

1090. VI. JOSEPH BRECK, [752], b. in Boston Mass., 10th Oct., 1771; mariner; m. Lucy Everett, (b. Dorchester, Mass., 29th June, 1786); 12th Oct., 1809; commanded merchant ships of the first-class, sailing from Boston "to all quarters of the globe"; was sailing master U. S. Navy at the Charlestown Navy Yard, Mass., during the War of 1812; reputed a skillful seaman and navigator; retired from sea service in 1814, bought a farm in Littleton, Mass., and settled there, where he d. 27th June, 1822; his widow d. at the same place 8th July, 1872; both buried at Littleton, Mass. The above picture is copied from a portrait painted in Trieste in 1808.



CAPT. JOSEPH BRECK.

## VII. CHILDREN.

1091. 1. JOSEPH, [1640], b. 17th Sept., 1810; resides at No. 343 west Fifty-sixth street, New York City.
1092. 2. ROBERT, b. at Littleton, 3d Dec., 1811; d. 1857.
1093. 3. LUCY ANN, b. 12th Dec., 1813; d. young.
1094. 4. SARAH, b. at Littleton, 8th Dec., 1815; m. Marshall S. Hagar, of Waltham, Mass., (b. 21st June, 1810,) who d. at Portland, Me., 10th Feb., 1862; she now resides at Richmond, Me.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (HAGAR.)

1095. 1. Henry Sidney, b. Richmond, Me., 6th Aug., 1837; d. 7th March, 1868.
1096. 2. George Marshall, b. Richmond, Me., 3d April, 1841; residence, Richmond, Me.
1097. 3. William Stratton, b. Richmond, Me., 28th Nov., 1846; residence, Richmond, Me.
1098. 4. Sarah Jane, b. Richmond, Me., 30th March, 1848; m. John Henry Danforth, (b. Boston, 15th Jan., 1843; in 1886, of Trenton, N. J. (Hotel Windsor.)

## IX. CHILDREN. (DANFORTH.)

1099. 1. John Hagar, b. Chelsea, Mass., 25th Sept., 1872.
1101. 5. Lucy Amelia, b. Richmond, Me., 8th March, 1851; m. Wm. D. Eshelman; in 1886, of Philadelphia, Pa., 2201 Mt. Vernon street.
1102. 6. Mary Louise, b. Richmond, Me., 30th May, 1860; m. Wm. G. Reed, (b. Waldoborough, Me., 4th May, 1858,) in 1886, of Roxbury, Mass., (23 Savin. street.)

## IX. CHILDREN. (REED.)

1103. 1. William G., b. 5th Sept., 1884.
1104. 2. Edwin Curtis, b. 7th March, 1886.
1105. 5. AMELIA JOSEPHINE, b. 19th Nov., 1817; d. young.
1106. 6. GEORGE STODDER, b. 12th Jan., 1820; d. young.
1107. 7. HENRY EVERETT, b. 22d Aug., 1822; d. young.

1110. VI. SAMUEL BRECK, [756], b. at Boston, Mass., 27th Feb., 1778; m. 20th Feb., 1806, Ruth Church Magoun, (b. Pembroke, 28th Jan., 1782,) dau. of Aaron and Mary Magoun, of Pembroke, Mass.; a successful shipmaster; residence, Boston, and later, Pembroke, Mass.; accidentally killed on board his ship 20th March, 1809, at Long Wharf, Boston, Mass., at the moment of his return from France, by the fall of a broken topmast upon him as he was hauling the ship into that wharf; Capt. Breck was buried at Copp's Hill.

She m. for second husband, 25th April, 1816, Thomas Eaton of Boston, where they resided (4 Gooch st.); no children by second marriage; she d. 27th Jan., 1817, buried at Copp's Hill. Mr. Eaton m. for second wife 26th Jan., 1822, Mary Nichols, and d. at his residence 9th Dec., 1824, aged 44. Mrs. Eaton m. for her second husband, 28th Sept. 1826, James Sullivan Savage, of Boston, who built Bunker Hill monument.

## VII. CHILDREN.

1111. 1. SAMUEL, [1650], b. in Pembroke, 16th Nov., 1806; d. 28th Sept., 1876, at Bridgewater, Mass.  
 1112. 2. JOSEPH, [1660], b. in Pembroke, 15th July, 1808; d. 7th Sept., 1879, at Chelsea, Mass.

1120. VI. JOSEPH HUNT BRECK, (761), b. 3d Jan., 1766; m. Abigail Kingsley, 1st Sept., 1791; he was a jeweler at Northampton, Mass., and d. 10th Nov., 1801; she m. for second husband, 8th Jan., 1805, Azariah Pease, by whom she had Fanny Breck, Abigail Pomeroy, and Richard Smith; she d. 20th Jan., 1846, aged 79.

## VII. CHILDREN.

1121. 1. RACHEL, b. 22d July, 1792; m. 20th Jan., 1819, George Hooker, M. D., of Springfield, Mass., (son of Hon. John Hooker and Sarah Dwight); he d. —; she d. 1883, aged 81.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (HOOKER.)

1122. 1. Sarah Dwight, b. 13th Jan., 1820; d. 18th April, 1825.  
 1123. 2. Robert Breck, b. 31st Jan., 1821; m. 16th Jan., 1855, Mary Ophelia Young, of Liberty, N. Y.

## IX. CHILDREN. (HOOKER.)

1124. 1. Mary Augusta, b. 3d Jan., 1857.  
 1125. 2. George Breck, b. 8th June, 1860.  
 1126. 3. Elizabeth Dwight, b. 4th Dec., 1863.  
 1127. 3. Lucy Ashman, b. 16th Dec., 1822; d. 1st Oct., 1823.  
 1128. 4. Mary, b. 10th Aug., 1824.  
 1129. 5. John, b. 5th June, 1826; m. 2d Oct., 1855, Ellen Eliza Bliss, of Long Meadow, Mass, where they now (1889) reside.

## IX. CHILDREN (HOOKER.)

1131. 1. Harriet Breck, b. 19th Sept., 1857; m. William S. Bacon, of Springfield, Mass., 4th Feb., 1880.  
 1132. 2. Mary Dwight, b. 15th Nov., 1859; m. J. Blake Kendall, of Washington, D. C., 31st Jan., 1883.  
 1133. 3. George Bliss, b. 7th June, 1861.  
 1134. 6. Sarah Dwight, b. 8th Jan., 1828.  
 1135. 7. George, b. 26th March, 1830; d. 3d May, 1831.  
 1136. 8. Josiah, b. 19th May, 1833; d. 8th Nov., 1862.



1137. 2. FANNY, b. 31st May, 1794; d. 8th July, 1802.

1138. 3. JOSEPH HUNT, [1670], b. 9th July, 1798; d. 21st June, 1880.

1140. VI. JOHN BRECK, [763], b. 22d April, 1770; m. 1794, Electa Bridgman, by whom he had Martin, who d. 12th Dec., 1797, and Electa, who m. Josiah P. Graves, and left numerous descendants; she d. 16th April, 1800; m. for second wife Clarissa Allen, (b. 12th July, 1789,) dau. of Rev. Thomas Allen, of Pittsfield, Mass.; she d. 6th Dec., 1831; he was the first post-master of Northampton, appointed by President Washington in 1792; was Lieut-Colonel 40th U. S. Infantry from 19th July 1813, to 15th June, 1815, and during a portion of the time commanded Fort Independence in Boston Harbor; he d. 26th Feb., 1827, aged 56, at Northampton, Mass., in the home-stead, built in 1784, now standing, and owned by his son.

VII. CHILDREN, BY SECOND WIFE.

1141. 3. ROBERT, b. 21st Dec., 1805; d. 21st May, 1813.

1142. 4. EDWARD, [1680], b. 17th Feb., 1807; physician; d. 26th Nov., 1866.

1143. 5. THEODORE, b. 20th Nov., 1808; educated at Northampton and Amherst, Mass.; removed in 1830 with his brothers Edward and John Adams to Cayuhoga Co., Ohio, and established the town of Brecksville; a successful merchant and prosperous farmer in the town of Brecksville; a great favorite with his nephews and nieces; has been county commissioner of Cayuhoga Co., representative to state legislature for six years and state senator for a number of years; the writer acknowledges his indebtedness to Mr. Breck for his encouragement and assistance in the preparation of this book.



HON. THEODORE BRECK.

1144. 6. ELIZABETH WHITE, b. 31st Aug., 1810, d. 8th July, 1811.

1145. 7. ELIZABETH MARIA, b. 18th Sept., 1814; m. 20th April, 1842, Hon. Frederick William Choate, counsellor-at-law at Northampton, Mass.; she d. at Beverly Mass., 17th Oct., 1853, where he is now (1889) living; office, 23 Court street, Boston, Mass.



## VIII. CHILDREN. (CHOATE.)

1146. 1. Elizabeth Breck, b. 30th Jan., 1843; m. 21st May, 1873, Samuel J. Foster, a retired shipmaster; residence, Beverly, Mass.

## IX. CHILDREN. (FOSTER.)

1147. 1. Alice Choate, b. 7th Feb., 1877.  
 1148. 2. Frederick W. C., b. 10th Feb., 1881.  
 1149. 2. Alice Dunlap, b. 29th Aug., 1845; a very successful teacher in the normal school of St. Louis, Mo., lives at 3101 Washington avenue in 1888.  
 1151. 3. Theodore Breck, b. 22d Nov., 1848; d. at the age of 5 and one-half years.  
 1152. 4. Grace F., b. 12th Aug., 1851; m. Charles L. Eaton, of Malden, Mass., 14th Oct., 1874; he is one of the firm of S. S. Peirce & Co., wholesale grocers, Boston.

## IX. CHILDREN. (EATON.)

1153. 1. Bessie L., b. — , 1876.  
 1154. 8. JOHN ADAMS, [1690], b. 19th Jan., 1820; now resides at Brecksville, Ohio.

1160. VI. LARRY BRECK, [817], b. — , 1782; m. Anna Cramer, about 1815; he d. 1839; she d. — .

## VII. CHILDREN.

1161. 1. MARIA, m. Joseph Kirk; a farmer; they live in Pleasant Valley, Dutchess County, New York.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (KIRK.)

1162. 1. George E., unmarried.  
 1163. 2. ELIZA ANN, d. — .  
 1164. 3. SUSAN J., d. — .  
 1165. 4. GEORGE CRAMER, b. 27th Feb., 1827; formerly a cotton manufacturer and vocal music teacher, but now and for the past twenty years a farmer; Pleasant Valley, Dutchess County, New York.

1170. VI. JOSEPH BRECK, [823], b. at Northampton, Mass., 17th April, 1785; m. Elizabeth Bowen, of Rehoboth, Mass., 20th Oct., 1805; she d. 25th June, 1850; he d. at Elmira, N. Y., 4th Jan., 1854; was an abolitionist and a hard worker early in the anti-slavery struggle.

## VII. CHILDREN.

1171. 1. CAROLINE CLARK, b. in Clarendon, Vt., 16th June, 1806; m. Joseph Barber, of Worcester, Mass., 25th Sept., 1834, who d. at Angelica, N. Y., 27th April, 1869; she is now living at Cleveland, Ohio, (1888); he was a merchant at Angelica, N. Y.; no children.
1172. 2. ALLEN YALES, [1700], b. 9th July, 1807; d. at Bound Brook, N. J., 24th July, 1876.
1173. 3. GEORGE WAINRIGHT, [1720], b. 20th Aug., 1809; d. at Bath, N. Y., — .
1174. 4. ELIZABETH ANN, b. at Hardwick, Vt., 4th Dec., 1811; m. John F. Geiger, 27th Oct., 1836; he was a merchant at Angelica, N. Y., and d. 15th Dec., 1840; m. for second husband Benjamin Sackett, 4th Jan., 1842; he was principal of the academy at Ovid, N. Y., and d. at Lebanon Springs, 1870.

## VIII. CHILDREN, BY FIRST HUSBAND. (GEIGER.)

1175. 1. Edwin Breck, b. 29th Jan., 1840; m. Marion Crumb, — , 1865; merchant in Cleveland, Ohio.

## IX. CHILDREN. (GEIGER.)

1176. 2. Berty, b. 1866 at Cleveland, Ohio; now resides in New York City.

## BY SECOND HUSBAND. (SACKETT.)

1177. 2. Sarah L., b. 28th Feb., 1844; m. Sylvanus Cobb in 1861, who d. the same year; m. for second husband E. J. Crocker (b. and educated in England) 18th July, 1876; he is a commission merchant.
1178. 3. Dora M., b. 16th Aug., 1848; m. Morris Sutliff, — , 1864; he was a merchant of Cleveland, Ohio, where he d. 7th Dec., 1884; she m. for second husband Egbert E. Morse, 10th Sept., 1887.

## IX. CHILDREN, BY FIRST HUSBAND. (SUTLIFF.)

1179. 1. William E., b. Cleveland, Ohio, 1865; he is an artist in Cleveland.
1181. 2. Maud E., b. Cleveland, Ohio, 1867.
1182. 3. Bessie D., b. Cleveland, Ohio, 1869; in 1887 at Helmuth College, London, Canada.
1183. 5. MARIA LOUISA, b. 30th Oct., 1814, m. Horatio Campbell Staniford, of Portland, Me., (b. 1811) 30th March, 1834; he d. at Saginaw, Mich., 1870; after her husband's death removed to California, and is now living with her dau., Mrs. Dr. J. P. Dudley in San Jose, California.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (STANIFORD.)

1184. 1. Eugene, b. 30th May, 1835, in Angelica, ~~Alleghany~~ Allegheny County, New York; d. 1857, beloved and lamented as a young man of great promise.

1185. 2. George Breck, b. — , 1838; served in the 23d New York Volunteer Infantry during the Rebellion, and mustered out with his regiment as lieutenant; m. in Milwaukee, Wis., early in 1859 Sarah Therese Morgan; removed to California soon after the close of the Rebellion, and now lives at San Luis Obispo.

## IX. CHILDREN. (STANIFORD.)

1186. 1. Bessie, b. — ; m. Clarence Warren — .

## X. CHILDREN. (WARREN.)

1187. 1. Son, b. — , 1883.  
1188. 2. George Breck, b. — ; m. — ; resides at San Jose, Cal.

## X. CHILDREN. (STANIFORD.)

1189. 1. Son, b. — , 1885.  
1191. 3. Horace.  
1192. 4. Therese.  
1193. 5. William.  
1194. 3. William Allen, b. at Pen Yan, New York, 10th Aug., 1848; m. 1871, Mary Cleve, of Cleveland, Ohio, residence since marriage, Adrian, Mich.

## IX. CHILDREN. (STANIFORD.)

1195. 1. Hattie Louise, b. 28th Nov., 1873.  
1196. 4. Lizzie Louise, b. 10th July, 1842; m. 1874, Dr. John P. Dudley; they now reside at San Jose, Cal.

## IX. CHILDREN. (DUDLEY.)

1197. 1. Mary Louise, b. 24th March, 1876, in San Jose, Cal.  
1198. 2. Flora Helen, b. 11th June, 1880, in San Jose, Cal.  
1199. 5. Joseph Breck, b. Penn Yan, New York, 13th Dec., 1845; in 1887 unmarried.  
1201. 6. SAMUEL PERRY, [1730], b. 18th March, 1817; d. at Greenfield, Mass., 29th July, 1889.  
1202. 7. WILLIAM GILMAN, [1740], b. 14th Nov., 1818; a physician at Springfield, Mass.; d. 22d Jan., 1889.  
1203. 8. JOSEPH BOWEN, [1750], b. 27th Jan., 1821; d. at Elmira, New York, 18th March, 1855.  
1204. 9. EDWARD RUTHVEN, [1760], b. 3d May, 1823; d. 25th Nov., 1845.

1210. VI. AARON BRECK, [825], b. at Northampton, Mass., 2d Aug., 1791; m. Grace Eastman, of Hadley, Mass., 7th Nov., 1815; residence, Northampton, Mass.; a deacon in the First Congregational Church, known and respected for his consistent Christian character and life; he d. at Northampton, Mass., 3d Oct., 1868; she d. — .

## VII. CHILDREN.

1211. 1. JULIA A. C., b. at Northampton, Mass., 21st Aug., 1816; d. at same place 18th Sept., 1849.
1212. 2. EUNICE A., b. at Northampton, Mass., 18th Oct., 1818; d. at same place 5th Jan., 1854.
1213. 3. AARON, [1770], b. at Northampton, Mass., 12th Oct., 1820; d. in Lawrence, Kas., 14th May, 1886.
1214. 4. LUCINDA, b. 24th Sept., 1822; m. Edward E. Wright, 29th Nov., 1852; now living in San Francisco, Cal.

## IX. CHILDREN. (WRIGHT.)

- |       |         |         |         |
|-------|---------|---------|---------|
| 1215. | 1. Son. | 2. Son. | 3. Son. |
|-------|---------|---------|---------|
1216. 5. SAMUEL, b. 23d Aug., 1824; graduated at Brown's University, Rhode Island, in 1848; taught several years and d. at Northampton, Mass., 24th June, 1853.
1217. 6. ELIZABETH, b. 29th June, 1826; now, 1889, residing with her sister Ruth in Chicago, Ill.
1218. 7. SUSAN C., b. 12th May, 1828; m. John W. Hubbard 11th Jan., 1855; d. 9th Nov., 1855.
1219. 8. RUTH S., b. 30th June, 1830; now, 1889, residing with her sister Elizabeth in Chicago, Ill.

1220. VII. JOHN BALDWIN BRECK, [827], b. at Ballston, Saratoga County, N. Y., 6th Oct., 1798; learned the business of a clothier in Pittsfield, Mass.; m. —, 1825, Jemima A. Spaulding (her mother was a cousin of General Ethen Allen,) of New Marlborough, Berkshire County, Mass., (b. — June, 1810); he owned and operated a woolen factory at Stratton's Falls, Roxbury, Delaware County, N. Y.; was a gentleman of strict integrity, fine manners, and a superior vocalist and musician; he d. at Roxbury 16th Jan., 1838; she m. 22d June, 1843, for her second husband Col. William Jordan, of Hillsdale, Columbia County, N. Y.; no issue by this marriage; Col. Jordan d. 24th May, 1852; she m. 16th March, 1853, for her third husband, at Hillsdale, Abram J. Morehouse, of Chatham, N. Y., by whom she had Ida J., who d. 19th July, 1873, aged 19, unmarried; Mrs. Morehouse d. 1st Oct., 1879.

## VIII. CHILDREN.

1221. 1. MARCIA ANN, b. at Bovina, N. Y., 15th March, 1826; d. 18th Aug., 1827, at same place.

1222. 2. LUCIA ELIZABETH, b. at Roxbury, N. Y., 21st April, 1828; educated at Young Ladies' Institute, Pittsfield, Mass.; m. George Robinson; they lived at Hudson, N. Y.; she d. 3d Oct., 1859; no children; he is, in 1889, living at the same place.
1223. 3. ORSON ALLEN, [1780], b. Roxbury, Delaware County, N. Y., 24th Feb., 1830; in 1889 resides at Paw Paw, Mich.
1224. 4. PHOEBE PAULINE, b. at Roxbury, N. Y., 12th Feb., 1833; m. Henry H. Angell at Auster City, N. Y., 7th Oct., 1857; she was a devout Christian and a beautiful singer; she d. at Milton, DuPage County, Ill., 18th Dec., 1864; he m. for second wife Miss Julia A. Catlin, of New York, by whom he has four children; in 1871 they removed to Oak Park, Cook County, Ill., where they now (1889) reside.

## IX. CHILDREN. (ANGELL.)

1225. 1. Edward Breck, b. 15th Aug., 1858; resides at Virginus, Colorado; unmarried in 1889; is connected with a mining company.
1226. 2. Lucia Elizabeth, b. 25th Sept., 1859; resides in 1889 at Naperville, DuPage County, Ill.
1227. 3. Jennie C., b. 1st Dec., 1860; m. Edward C. Pratt, 6th Dec., 1883; in 1889 he is a stock farmer at Chamberlain, Dakota; no children.
1228. 4. Ephraim Grant, b. 23d July, 1862; removed to Dakota in 1882; m. Alice E. Sherrill, 6th Dec., 1884; has a farm of 320 acres near Chamberlain, Dakota.

## X. CHILDREN. (ANGELL.)

1229. 1. Jennie Pauline, b. 6th Oct., 1886.

1230. VII. EDWARD BRECK, [831], b. at Medfield, Mass., 3d Jan., 1789; m. 1816, Roxanna Dean, of Dover, Mass.; in his younger days a teacher; was fond of books, music, painting and flowers, with a talent for versification; an excellent and useful citizen; held some of the important town offices; he d. at China, Maine, 24th Sept., 1848; "much missed from the neighborhood where he had lived for seventeen years prior to his death"; she d. 3d Jan., 1851.

## VIII. CHILDREN.

1231. 1. ELLEN DUNTON, b. 25th April, 1817; m. Wm. H. Healy, leather dealer, of Boston; she d. 18th March, 1869.

## IX. CHILDREN. (HEALY.)

1232. 1. Ellen Caroline Gilman, of Boston.
1233. 2. William Edward, graduate of Harvard Law School; of Boston.
1234. 3. Elizabeth Gilman, d. in infancy.

1235. 4. Frank Dale. 5. Nathaniel.  
 1236. 6. George Edward, of Texas.  
 1237. 7. Adelaide Josephine (adopted).  
 1238. 2. EDWARD, (1800) b. 13th Jan., 1819; now (1889) at Vassalboro, Me.  
 1239. 3. REBECCA RUSSELL, b. 23d Oct., 1820; m. 24th Sept., 1845, Hon. Thomas Rice, a wealthy paper manufacturer, of Newton Lower Falls, Mass.; he received a classical education, and graduated at Harvard College; studied law and was admitted to the bar; elected representative to congress twice; he d. 1854; she resides at Newton Lower Falls.

## IX. CHILDREN. (RICE.)

1241. 1. Thomas Edward, b. Newton Lower Falls, Mass., 9th Oct., 1847; m. Martha C. Hagar, of Newton, 24th Sept., 1870.

## X. CHILDREN. (RICE.)

1242. 1. Isabel Breck, b. 29th May, 1887; d. in infancy.  
 1243. 2. Frederic William, b. Newton Lower Falls, Mass., 30th Jan., 1850; m. Mrs. Ellen F. Breck, [1830], — Jan., 1883; he d. 17th Feb., 1885, leaving no issue.  
 1244. 4. LUCY COPELAND, b. 11th April, 1822; d. in infancy.  
 1245. 5. MARGARET B., b. 21st Dec., 1823; m. George Washington Ayer at China, Me., 14th Nov., 1848; (b. at Monmouth, Me., 3d Aug., 1823); she d. 1st Aug., 1885, at Unity, Me.

## IX. CHILDREN. (AYER.)

1246. 1. Charles Burt, b. China, Me., 22d Jan., 1851; m. Sophia Theresa Kakas at West Medford, 22d Jan., 1880; address, 24 Congress street, Boston.  
 1247. 2. Edward Breck, b. China, 31st Oct., 1853; d. at Albion, Me., 18th March, 1856.  
 1248. 3. Alton Erbert, b. Albion, Me., 24th Jan., 1856; m. at Worcester, Mass., Eliza Ann Tuttle, 3d Nov., 1886.  
 1249. 4. Mary Roxana, b. Albion, 24th July, 1858; m. Horatio S. Ayer, at Lincoln, Me., 29th Sept., 1879.

## X. CHILDREN. (AYER.)

- 1249.1. 1. Wm. Robinson, b. Lincoln, Me., 24th Aug., 1880.  
 1249.2. 2. Nathan Clifford, b. Lincoln, Me., 15th Aug., 1882.  
 1249.3. 3. Margaret Breck, b. Lincoln Me., 1st April, 1887.  
 1251. 5. George Edward, b. Albion, Me., 4th July, 1860; accidentally drowned at Oakland, Me., 26th May, 1879.  
 1252. 6. Henry Lowell, b. Unity, Me., 11th March, 1862; m. at East Livermore, Me., Nementhis E. Brown, 21st April, 1886.  
 1253. 6. WILLIAM DEAN, [1810], b. 31st Aug., 1825; resides in Rockland, Me.  
 1254. 7. JOSEPH BERRY, b. 16th May, 1827; d. in infancy.



1235. 4. Frank Dale. 5. Nathaniel.  
 1236. 6. George Edward, of Texas.  
 1237. 7. Adelaide Josephine (adopted).  
 1238. 2. EDWARD, (1800) b. 13th Jan., 1819; now (1889) at Vassalboro, Me.  
 1239. 3. B. DEANEY, b. 22d Oct. 1820; m. 24th Sept. 1845. Hon.

*Breck Genealogy Corrections, page 72.*

1229. 3. REBECCA RUSSELL, b. 23d October, 1820; m. 24th Sept. 1845, Hon. Thomas Rice, a wealthy paper manufacturer, of Newton Lower Falls, Mass.; he was "selectman" of that town for 18 years; state representative 1857, '58 and '9, state senator 1863 and '4, and member executive council 1865 and '6; he was very public spirited and patriotic during the rebellion and d. 13th of January, 1873, aged 62 years, highly esteemed and respected; she still resides at same place.

1246. 1. Charles Burt, b. China, Me., 22d Jan., 1851; m. Sophia Theresa Kakas at West Medford, 22d Jan., 1880; address, 24 Congress street, Boston.  
 1247. 2. Edward Breck, b. China, 31st Oct., 1853; d. at Albion, Me., 18th March, 1856.  
 1248. 3. Alton Erbert, b. Albion, Me., 24th Jan., 1856; m. at Worcester, Mass., Eliza Ann Tuttle, 3d Nov., 1886.  
 1249. 4. Mary Roxana, b. Albion, 24th July, 1858; m. Horatio S. Ayer, at Lincoln, Me., 29th Sept., 1879.

X. CHILDREN. (AYER)

- 1249.1. 1. Wm. Robinson, b. Lincoln, Me., 24th Aug., 1880.  
 1249.2. 2. Nathan Clifford, b. Lincoln, Me., 15th Aug., 1882.  
 1249.3. 3. Margaret Breck, b. Lincoln Me., 1st April, 1887.  
 1251. 5. George Edward, b. Albion, Me., 4th July, 1860; accidentally drowned at Oakland, Me., 26th May, 1879.  
 1252. 6. Henry Lowell, b. Unity, Me., 11th March, 1862; m. at East Livermore, Me., Nementhis E. Brown, 21st April, 1886.  
 1253. 6. WILLIAM DEAN, [1810], b. 31st Aug., 1825; resides in Rockland, Me.  
 1254. 7. JOSEPH BERRY, b. 16th May, 1827; d. in infancy.

*Breck Genealogy Corrections, page 73.*

1256. 9. MARY BRADFORD, b. Thomaston, Me., 22d Dec., 1832; m. 2d Jan., 1855, Wm. Williams (b. North Anson, Me., 13th Jan., 1826; he had previously m. 6th Dec., 1846, Mary Ann Bates, who d. 9th Aug., 1849, by whom he had one son, Wm. Harrison, b. 26th Jan., 1849, who m. Emma Ayer, of North Anson, where they now live; residence, North Anson.

## IX. CHILDREN. (WILLIAMS.)

1258. 1. Charles Crosby, b. 23d Dec., 1855; graduated Mass. College of Pharmacy 1881, and of Harvard Medical College 1886; Sec'y Mass. College of Pharmacy since 1882; a practicing physician of Boston.
1259. 2. Edward Breck, b. 9th Feby., 1857; m. 3d July, 1887, Nellie Easley, of Easley's Station, Idaho, (b. 6th Jan., 1867,); postmaster at Ketchum, Idaho.,
1261. 3. Ephraim, b. 6th Jan., 1859; d. Jan., 1883.
1262. 4. Lowell, b. 12th March, 1860; d. Oct., 1860.
1263. 5. Leslie, b. 20th Jan., 1870; m. 7th Sept., 1889, Christina Halström, of Charles-town, Mass; they reside in Boston.

1268. 2. Adelaide Josephine, m. R. W. Lewis, of New Haven, Conn., 2d Nov., 1886; she is an artist.
1269. 13. LOWELL MASON, b. — , 1839; during the war of the rebellion acting ensign U. S. Navy; served under his brother, Joseph B. Breck, on the U. S. gunboat Nippon on blockade service; but was soon sent home invalided with consumption, from which he died at the early age of 24; his spirit and ambition was shown by his words, almost his last, "O! I cannot die, for I have done nothing yet"; d. — , 1863.

1270. VII. BENJAMIN DUNTON BRECK, [832], b. at Medfield, Mass., 14th Feb., 1792; m. — , 1820, Jane S. Simmons, (b. Dover, Mass., 24th Nov., 1803); both were living in Leominster, Mass., at the time of their marriage, where her father was a paper manufacturer; in 1829 they removed to New York City where he engaged in business; in 1862 removed to Greenwich, Conn.; he d. 13th April, 1868; his widow is still living at the same place.

## VIII. CHILDREN.

1271. 1. CHARLES EDWARD, [1850], b. at Leominster, Mass.; in 1887 in California.
1272. 2. ANNA MARIA, b. Leominster, Mass.; now living with her mother at Greenwich, Conn.
1273. 3. ELIZABETH HELEN, b. at Leominster, Mass.; m. Sheppard Gandy, of New York City, a banker; residence, No. 2 East Fifteenth street.

1255. 8. JOSEPH BERRY, [1830], b. 12th July, 1828; d. at San Francisco, Cal., — July, 1865.  
 1256. 9. MARY BRADFORD, b. 1831; m. William Williams, of North Anson, Me., 2d June, 1854.

## IX. CHILDREN. (WILLIAMS.)

1257. 1. William b. 2d Jan., 1854; m. ————; residence North Anson, Me.  
 1258. 2. Charles Crosby, b. 28th Oct., 1854; graduate of Harvard Medical School, 1886.  
 1259. 3. Edward Breck, b. 9th Feb., 1855; postmaster Ketchum, Idaho.  
 1261. 4. Ephraim, b. 6th Jan., 1857; d. — Sept., 1862.  
 1262. 5. ———, b. 12th March, 1859; d. in infancy.  
 1263. 6. Leslie Bradford, b. 20th Jan., 1870.  
 1264. 10. HENRY E. C., [1840], b. 1832; d. — .  
 1265. 11. SAMUEL, b. 1834, at China, Me.; d. 1852.  
 1266. 12. ADELAIDE, b. 1836; m. Thomas Denchew; she d. 1862.

## IX. CHILDREN. (DENEHEW.)

1267. 1. Arthur.  
 1268. 2. Adelaide Josephine, m. R. W. Lewis, of New Haven, Conn., 2d Nov., 1886; she is an artist.  
 1269. 13. LOWELL MASON, b. — , 1839; during the war of the rebellion acting ensign U. S. Navy; served under his brother, Joseph B. Breck, on the U. S. gunboat Nippon on blockade service; but was soon sent home invalided with consumption, from which he died at the early age of 24; his spirit and ambition was shown by his words, almost his last, "O! I cannot die, for I have done nothing yet"; d. — , 1863.

1270. VII. BENJAMIN DUNTON BRECK, [1832], b. at Medfield, Mass., 14th Feb., 1792; m. — , 1820, Jane S. Simmons, (b. Dover, Mass., 24th Nov., 1803); both were living in Leominster, Mass., at the time of their marriage, where her father was a paper manufacturer; in 1829 they removed to New York City where he engaged in business; in 1862 removed to Greenwich, Conn.; he d. 13th April, 1868; his widow is still living at the same place.

## VIII. CHILDREN.

1271. 1. CHARLES EDWARD, [1850], b. at Leominster, Mass.; in 1887 in California.  
 1272. 2. ANNA MARIA, b. Leominster, Mass.; now living with her mother at Greenwich, Conn.  
 1273. 3. ELIZABETH HELEN, b. at Leominster, Mass.; m. Sheppard Gandy, of New York City, a banker; residence, No. 2 East Fifteenth street.

## IX. CHILDREN. (GANDY.)

1274. 1. Maria S., m. W. B. Schermerhorn.

## X. CHILDREN. (SCHERMERHORN.)

1275. 1. William Barnwell.  
 1276. 2. Sheppard Gaudy.  
 1277. 3. James Rosevelt.  
 1278. 2. Helen E., m. Henry J. Leavitt.

## X. CHILDREN. (LEAVITT.)

1279. 1. Martha.  
 1281. 3. Margaret, m. C. Lawrence Perkins.

## X. CHILDREN. (PERKINS.)

1282. 1. John Lawrence.  
 1283. 4. Francis Skiddy; d. — .  
 1284. 5. Katherine W.

1285. 4. WILLIAM PETERS, [1860], b. New York City, 30th Nov., 1833;  
 d. at Brooklyn, N. Y., 16th March, 1886.

1290. VII. JOSEPH BRECK, [1833], b. at Medfield, Mass.,  
 1st July, 1794; went to Boston at the age of 14 and learned



HON. JOSEPH BRECK.

carriage making, and later established himself in Pepperell, Mass.; m. Sarah Bullard, dau. of Rev. John Bullard, 7th Oct., 1819; in 1834 he engaged in the agricultural implement and seed business at 51 and 52 north Market st., Boston, and continued it until the time of his death, 14th June, 1873; this business is still carried on under the same firm name of Joseph Breck & Sons, the firm being composed of his

son Charles H. B. Breck and grandsons Charles Henry Breck and Joseph Francis Breck; he was an active member of the

"orthodox" Church, and a sincere and devout Christian; was for several years a member of the Massachusetts Legislature, and served one term in the Senate; was author of "Breck's Book of Flowers," which had a large circulation, and was editor and publisher of "The New England Farmer"; was president of the Massachusetts Horticultural Society several years; highly respected and esteemed by all who knew him; his wife d. — Aug., 1863; residence at Oak Square, between Watertown and Brighton, a little over a mile from Newton Corner. See Appendix.

## VIII. CHILDREN.

1291. 1. CHARLES HENRY BASS, [1870], b. Pepperell, Mass., 23d Aug., 1820; a merchant in Boston, Mass.  
 1292. 2. MARGARETTE, b. Pepperell, Mass., 22d Feb., 1826; m. William C. Strong, of Newton Highlands, Mass., at Brighton, Mass., 11th June, 1850; she d. 11th Oct., 1862; he resides at Waban, Newton Center, Mass.

## IX. CHILDREN. (STRONG.)

1293. 1. Helen Bullard, b. Brighton, 20th July, 1851; m. at her father's home to Levi M. Flint, 31st Dec., 1886; residence, Boston, Mass.

1300. VII. WILLIAM BRECK, [852], b. Medfield, Mass., 19th April, 1800; left Boston in 1830 with a party of about forty others overland for the northwest territory; most of the party became homesick and discouraged when not more than half the journey had been accomplished, and returned home, but he with a single companion kept on; were taken prisoners by the Indians, tied to trees, and his companion shot; by signs he made the Indians understand that he could make and repair firearms, a thorough knowledge of which he had gained as master armorer at Watertown U. S. Arsenal, Mass.; the Indians, upon understanding his skill, released him and kept him a prisoner many months, until meeting a party from the British Fur Company, he escaped, and went with them to British Columbia; from there he sailed in a ship bound for Boston by way of the East Indies, intending to return home, but was stranded at the Sandwich Islands, where the king induced him to stay for about two years on

account of his practical knowledge of the manufacture and repair of fire arms of all kinds; from the Sandwich Islands he went to California in 183—, and engaged in hunting for furs in which he was quite successful, until, hearing gold was to be found about Sutter's Mills, he started for that place—this was before the gold fever of 1849 broke out—from there he went to Santa Barbara, Cal., where he m. in 1848 Frances Ortega, of San Luis Obispo, a Spanish lady, (b. in Santa Barbara, Cal., 1832); he d. in 1877; she lived in Santa Barbara in 1886.

## VIII. CHILDREN.\*

- |       |   |               |
|-------|---|---------------|
| 1301. | 1. WILLIAM, married; three children.                |               |
| 1302. | 2. JOSEPH, married; no children.                    |               |
| 1303. | 3. SAMUEL.  |               |
| 1304. | 4. EDWARD, resided at Santa Barbara, Cal., in 1886. |               |
| 1305. | 5. CHARLES.   | 6. FRANK.     |
| 1306. | 7. BENJAMIN.  | 8. ESPERANZA. |
| 1307. | 9. BEVIANA.   | 10. CLOTILDA. |
| 1308. | 11. CELESTINA.                                      | 12. ELENA.    |

1310. VII. JONATHAN DAVIS BRECK, [854], b. at Medfield, Mass., 23d March, 1805; m. Sophronia Daggett (b. 4th March, 1810,) 1832; he was accidentally killed by a falling tree, 8th Dec., 1862, near his residence in Brighton, Mass.; she is living at Columbus, Ohio, with her son-in-law.

## VIII. CHILDREN.

1311. 1. MARY E., b. Union, Me., — Nov., 1833; d. young.
1312. 2. AMY A., b. — April, 1835, at Union, Me.; m. J. Jay Barber, of Columbus, Ohio, in 1871, at Newton, Mass.; she was highly educated, and taught in the high school at Newton twelve years, part of the time as principal; Mr. Barber is an artist of merit; his "Cattle on the Bay Shore" was awarded a diploma of honor at the World's Fair at New Orleans in 1885; a member American Art Union, etc., etc.; residence, Columbus, Ohio, where she d. 9th Feb., 1889.

## IX. CHILDREN. (BARBER.)

1313. 1. Jessie E., b. Columbus, Ohio, 30th Aug., 1874.

---

\*The order of birth of these children is not known to the writer; three of the daughters are married.



1314. 3. SARAH E., b. 26th Jan., 1843, in Boston, Mass.; m. at Newton, 16th April, 1867, Dr. Chas. E. Hosmer, (b. 25th May, 1837,) of South Billerica, Mass.; Dr. Hosmer is a graduate of Brown's University, and of Harvard Medical School, 1867; he served three months in a Rhode Island regiment during the Rebellion, and also as acting assistant surgeon U. S. Navy on the steamer St. Clair.

## IX. CHILDREN. (HOSMER.)

1315. 1. Mary A., b. at Waltham, 7th April, 1868.  
 1316. 2. Victor J., b. Billerica, 14th July, 1872.  
 1317. 3. A. Amy, b. 9th July, 1874.  
 1318. 4. Maurice W., b. 30th Sept., 1875.  
 1319. 5. Helen Ross., b. 16th March, 1884.

1320. VII. ELIAS BRECK, [855], b. at Medfield, Mass., 9th May, 1807; m. Rebecca Mitchell, of Union, Me., who died without issue; m. for second wife Juliette Clark, of Augusta, Me.; they resided at Franklin, Mass., where he d. 1884.

## VIII. CHILDREN, BY SECOND WIFE.

1321. 1. REBECCA, m. Prof. Wm. Cowper Simmons; they reside at Newport, R. I.

## IX. CHILDREN. (SIMMONS.)

1322. 1. ——— .  
 1323. 2. ——— .  
 1324. 3. ——— .  
 1325. 2. JULIA, m. Wm. Amory Springer; she d. — ; no descendants.  
 1326. 3. ELIAS, d. in childhood.  
 1327. 4. PATIENCE, in 1887 resided at East Douglas, Mass.  
 1328. 5. GRACE M., d. in childhood.

1330. VII. CHARLES BRECK, [862], b. at Medfield, Mass., 11th Jan., 1798; m. 2d May, 1827, Mary A. Blanchard, (b. at Quincy, 27th Feb., 1805); settled at Milton, Mass.; she d. at Milton, 12th March, 1878; he has held the office of selectman of Milton, and has been treasurer of that town for the last 50 years; surveyor, farmer, etc. See Appendix.

## VIII. CHILDREN.

1331. 1. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 26th May, 1829; m. Charles Marsh of Quincy, 22d Nov. 1863; he d. 4th June, 1886.

## IX. CHILDREN. (MARSH.)

1332. 1. Lucy, b. 1st March, 1865; d. 9th March, 1865.  
 1333. 2. Wilson, b. 6th Feb., 1866.  
 1334. 3. Edward Breck, b. 24th March, 1867; m. 31st May, 1888, Iva Nichols. (X. CHILDREN. MARSH.) 1. Miriam Nichols, b. 16th April, 1889.  
 1325. 2. CHARLES EDWARD CUSHING, [1880], b. 8th May, 1834; surveyor; in 1889, office 85 Devonshire street, Boston, Mass.

1340. VII. EDWIN BRECK, [864], b. Medfield, Mass., 13th April, 1802; m. 6th Nov., 1842, Clarissa Smith; for many years a resident of Milton; no children; he d. 18th Aug., 1888.

1350. VII. JAMES BRECK, [866], b. at Medfield, Mass., 11th March, 1807; m. 20th July, 1837, Lydia Davenport; she d. 27th May, 1843; m. for second wife, Sarah D. Houghton, 5th Nov., 1846; he d. 14th May, 1884, at Milton, where his widow now lives.

## VIII. CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

1351. 1. JAMES HENRY, b. 25th July, 1840; d. 27th May, 1843.

## BY SECOND WIFE.

1352. 2. JAMES WARREN, b. 4th Sept., 1848; in 1887 resides at Milton; unmarried.  
 1353. 3. JOSEPHINE MARIA, b. 1st Oct., 1851; resides at Milton.

1360. VII. WILLIAM FOSTER BRECK, [871], b. 27th April, 1806, at Marietta, Ohio; learned his business of merchant with his uncle, James Breck, of Newport, N. H., commencing at the age of 19; he then returned to Carroll, Fairfield County, near Lancaster, Ohio, where he became a very prosperous merchant, under the care of his uncle Frederic, a trader of Lancaster; m. — , 1840, Elizabeth Campbell Smith, (b. 31st Oct., 1818,) of Clintonville, a grand-daughter of Dolly Adams, of the family of President John Quincy Adams. Mr. Breck was badly crippled in the financial crash of 1857, but with his characteristic irrepressible energy and enterprise he laid out the town of Grove City, near Columbus, Ohio, on some land inherited by his wife from her father; this proved a success, the fruits of which he was enjoying, having nearly completed a new house there, when he was accidentally killed by a fall, 8th Aug., 1864; he was a man of noble impulses,

large benevolence, great public spirit, and a true Christian; the appreciation of his worth manifested by the people of the surrounding country at the time of his sudden death, their affection for him then shown, and their sympathy for his widow and children, have been a great source of comfort to his family; his remains are buried in Greenlawn Cemetery, near his home; his widow lives in Vineland, N. J. See Appendix.

## VIII. CHILDREN.

1361. 1. SEFFIE WILSON, b. at Carroll, Fairfield County, Ohio, 28th Dec., 1844; m. Rev. Samuel Acton Hughes at her father's home in Grove City, Ohio, 5th May, 1862; now resident of Parker City, Pa.; Postoffice address, Parker's Landing, Pa. See Appendix.

## IX. CHILDREN. (HUGHES.)

1362. 1. Ida M., b. 24th Jan., 1864; d. 3d Nov., 1876.  
 1363. 2. Lizzie Lulu, b. 18th March, 1866.  
 1364. 2. GEORGE FOSTER, [1890], b. at Carroll, Fairfield County, Ohio, 25th July, 1850; residence near Republican City, Neb.  
 1365. 3. FLORA ESTELLE, b. at Grove City, Ohio, 26th Aug., 1856; m. at Parker City, 20th June, 1878, Samuel Craig Parker, of Parker City, Armstrong County, Pa.

## IX. CHILDREN. (PARKER.)

1366. 1. Nellie May, b. 5th May, 1879.  
 1367. 2. Fannie Breck, b. 17th Nov., 1881.  
 1368. 3. Helen Elizabeth, b. 14th Feb., 1889.  
 1369. 4. FRANK ARTHUR, [1900], b. at Grove City, Ohio, 21st March, 1860; residence, Vineland, N. J.

1370. VII. MARTIN BURR BRECK, [891], b. at Croydon, N. H., 15th Oct., 1812; m. Mary Faxon, of Newport, N. H., who d. within the year; m. for second wife Susan Watts, of Rochester, N. Y.; no children by his first wife; removed in 1840 with his father to Rochester, N. Y., where he d. 26th Oct., 1876; she d., 1884; an active and highly successful merchant for many years; "of fine presence, social and kind hearted, of exemplary habits and polite and gracious in manners."

## VIII. CHILDREN, BY SECOND WIFE.

1371. 1. MARY DELNO, m. James Kelly, of Rochester, N. Y.

## IX. CHILDREN. (KELLY.)

1372. 1. Mary Louise.  
 1373. 2. ELIZABETH, m. David Hoyt; reside in Rochester, N. Y.

## IX. CHILDREN. (HOYT.)

1374. 1. Martin Breck.  
 1375. 2. Burr Churchill.  
 1376. 3. SARAH, m. Edward T. Clarke.

1380. VII. WILLIAM BRECK, [903], b. Newport, N. H., 14th Dec., 1816; graduated at Dartmouth College, 1838; soon after removed to Rochester, N. Y., where he was admitted to the bar; m. Helen C. Williams, of Boston, Mass.;

in 1859 went to Singapore as U. S. consul; later held the same position at Swatow, China; subsequently held a similar position at a commercial point on the Yang-tze-Kiang, in the interior of China; about 1863 his wife's health failed obliging her to return to the United States, and in 1865 he returned to the United States himself; on account of his wife's health he bought a plantation near Canton,



WILLIAM BRECK.

ton, Miss., then the residence of Dr. Samuel Breck in the family of his daughter, which he named Breckville, and resided there until 1877, when he sold out and removed to Boston, where he entered into business again, having his residence a part of the time at Bridgewater; his wife d. 30th April, 1881; he d. 18th Aug., 1884, from the effects of a sunstroke; both are buried in the cemetery at Milton, Mass. No issue.

1390. VII. FRANCIS BRECK, [905], b. Newport, N. H., 5th July, 1821; settled at Menomonee, Wis., where he m., 1858, Antoinette McLean, (b. 1841); she d. 1859; m. for second wife Mary Tomlinson; residence, Bellevue, Idaho Territory.

VIII. CHILDREN, BY SECOND WIFE.

1391. 1. MARTHA COGSWELL.  
 1392. 2. WILLIAM COGSWELL.  
 1393. 3. FRANCES TOMLINSON.

1400. VII. SAMUEL BRECK, [908], b. Newport, N. H., 7th March, 1826; soon after his father's removal to Rochester, while yet quite young, he started west, going first to Ohio and then to St. Croix Falls, Wis.; after, lived a year in Chicago; in the spring of 1849 he started across the plains for California, arriving safely after a five month's trip; he spent the fall and winter in the gold diggings and then entered upon a mercantile career, which he has since followed; m. Angelette Josephine Lufkin, 8th June, 1858; settled at Suisun for eighteen years; removed to Oakland, California, where he now resides.



SAMUEL BRECK, OF CALIFORNIA.

VIII. CHILDREN.

1401. 1. NELLIE BURR, b. Oakland, Cal, 7th Nov., 1859.  
 1402. 2. ELIZABETH HOYT, b. Oakland, Cal., 16th Feb., 1862; d. Suisun, Cal., 3d Feb., 1869.  
 1403. 3. EMMA JOSEPHINE, b. 18th Nov., 1863. The writer of this book acknowledges his indebtedness to this daughter for her intelligent and kindly interested assistance in his work.  
 1404. 4. MARY AUGUSTA, b. Oakland, Cal., 24th July, 1866.

1405. 5. JAMES, b. Suisun, Cal., 28th June, 1868.

1406. 6. SAMUEL, b. Suisun, Cal., 2d Oct., 1869.

1407. 7. MARIA LOUISE, b. Suisun, Cal., 6th May, 1871.

1410. VII. GEORGE BRECK, [921], b. at Newport, N. H., 18th Aug., 1833; educated at the Rochester, N. Y., high school; served an apprenticeship in the drug business, and was engaged in that business in Chicago several years; returning to Rochester just before the beginning of the late war he enlisted at the first call for volunteers in the organization known later as "Reynold's Battery," of Rochester; he served through the war rising in rank from third lieutenant to captain of the battery, with the brevet rank of major; after the conclusion of the war he resumed the drug business in Rochester; m. Elizabeth McKnight, of Pittsburgh, Pa., 8th July, 1868; later removed to New York City, where he now resides.

#### VIII. CHILDREN.

1411. 1. GEORGE MCKNIGHT.

1412. 2. MARY ELIZABETH.

1420. VII. JOHN THOMAS BRECK, [931], b. Croydon, N. H., 30th Nov., 1819; m. Sophia Bryant, of Cornish, N. H.; fitted for college at Kimball Union Academy, but from defective eyesight gave up a collegiate course, and at an early age entered into mercantile pursuits with his father at Cornish, N. H., continuing and conducting an upright and successful business until 1861, when a too constant and close application to his work having so impaired his health as to force a retirement, he bought and settled upon a farm at Lebanon, N. H., where he resides.

#### VIII. CHILDREN.

1421. 1. GEORGE, [1910], b. 8th Oct., 1852; now resides at Helena, Montana Territory.

1422. 2. KATE ELLEN, b. 6th Nov., 1854, m. Byron T. Tilden, of Lebanon, N. H., 26th May, 1874.

#### IX. CHILDREN. (TILDEN.)

1423. 1. Harry Breck, b. 30th, Nov., 1875.

1424. 2. Florence M., b. 29th April, 1877.

1425. 3. Raymond M., b. 1st Dec., 1885.

1426. 3. MARY EMMA, b. 7th Sept., 1861; resides with her father.

1427. 4. ANNA FRANCES, b. 22d July, 1865; d. 16th Feb., 1866.



1430. VII. ROBERT BRECK, [932], b. Croydon, N. H., 14th Feb., 1821; m. Hannah Bean, of Meriden, N. H., 6th May, 1845; she d. at Ascutneyville, Vt., 13th July, 1850, aged 28; m. for second wife Fannie Colston, of Windsor, Vt., 25th Aug., 1851, she d. at Claremont, N. H., 3d Aug., 1870, aged 38 years; m. for third wife Julia Morgan Hume, of Springfield, Mass., 22d Feb., 1877; he was educated at Kimball Union Academy; in early life in business with his father and brother at Cornish; about 1848 removed to Ascutneyville, where he established a successful business, continuing some years; later, removed his business to Claremont, N. H., and still later removed to Springfield, Mass., where he d. 25th July, 1885; his widow lives at Springfield.

## VIII. CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

1431. 1. SAMUEL HENRY, b. Ascutneyville, 3d July, 1846; d. 12th June, 1867.  
 1432. 2. WILLIAM, b. 16th June, 1848; m. Anna Dunbar, of West Lebanon, N. H.; d. at Orange, Mass., 18th Aug., 1883. No issue.  
 1433. 3. ROBERT JAMES, b. 14th May, 1850; d. 14th Feb., 1854.

## BY SECOND WIFE.

1434. 4. CHARLES GASSETT, [1920], b. Ascutneyville, 19th Sept., 1852; residence, Springfield, Mass.  
 1435. 5. JAMES HUNTER, b. Ascutneyville, 20th July, 1854; residence, Springfield, Mass., where he is an enterprising and successful merchant with his brother Charles G. and Martin B.; unmarried.  
 1436. 6. CLARA ANNA, b. Ascutneyville, 22d June, 1857; m. in Claremont, Clifford Smith Kempton, 12th Oct., 1881, of New York City.

## IX. CHILDREN. (KEMPTON.)

1437. 1. Robert Breck, b. 26th Feb., 1883, in New York City.  
 1438. 7. MARTIN BURR, b. Ascutneyville, 17th June, 1860; a successful merchant with his brothers Charles G. and James H. at Springfield, Mass.; unmarried.

## BY THIRD WIFE.

1439. 8. PEARL LOUISE, b. 15th June, 1880.  
 1441. 9. BLANCHE MORGAN, b. 4th May, 1882.

1450. VII. HENRY BRECK, [933], b. Croydon, N. H., 25th Aug., 1822; m. Elizabeth Gustin, of Cornish, N. H., 30th April, 1846; about the time of his marriage established himself as a merchant in Boston, but not meeting with desired success removed to a farm in Newtonville, Mass., where he is a successful farmer and gardener.

## VIII. CHILDREN.

1451. 1. LUMON HENRY, b. Boston, 30th Nov., 1842; d. 25th Sept., 1849.  
 1452. 2. ANNAH, b. Boston, 24th Dec., 1848; m. James H. Mason, of Southbridge, Mass.

## IX. CHILDREN. (MASON.)

1453. 1. Henry Breck, b. — June, 1876.  
 1454. 2. Florence, b. 24th Nov., 1881.  
 1455. 3. WEBSTER, b. Dorchester, 20th Dec., 1851; m. Ella H. Town, 17th July, 1877; he d. 4th March, 1878, without issue.  
 1456. 4. FRANCIS EWD., b. Dorchester, 12th June, 1853; d. 27th Aug., 1855.  
 1457. 5. NELLIE FRANCIS, b. 1st Nov., 1859

1460. VII. WILLIAM BRECK, [934], b. Croydon, N. H., 17th Dec., 1825; educated in the common schools and at Kimball Union Academy; m. Susan Louise Farwell (b. Clare-



HON. WILLIAM BRECK.

mont, N. H., 27th May, 1841,) 7th Oct., 1868; at age of 21 engaged in business with his elder brother, John Thomas, continuing in this until 1852; in that year took steamer from New York for California, via Isthmus of Panama, in search of health and relief from long years of suffering from asthma; in the spring of 1853 established himself in business in Chinese Camp, Tuolumne County, the

buying of gold dust being its prominent feature; visited his New England home in winter of 1858 and returned the following June, continuing in active business until April, 1860, when with restored health disposed of his California interests, retired from business, and returned to Claremont, N. H., where he has since resided in enjoyment of the fruits of early industry; has been member of state legislature.

## VIII. CHILDREN.

1461. 1. SARAH McDONALD, b. Claremont, N. H., 14th Jan., 1873.

1470. VII. SAMUEL BRECK, [937], b. Croydon, N. H., 30th Sept., 1833; m. Mariah Rice of Ascutneyville, Vt.; for several years associated with his elder brothers in business; removed to Springfield, Mass., and from there to Minneapolis, Minn., where he now resides.

## VIII. CHILDREN.

1471. 1. FRED. R., b. Ascutneyville, Vt., 16th Oct., 1852.

1472. 2. LIZZIE M., b. St. Albans, Vt., 17th Feb., 1854; m. Emory W. Hawes, 14th Oct., 1885.

1473. 3. HENRY TOWNE, b. St. Albans, Vt., 17th May, 1859.

1480. VII. EDWARD WALLACE BRECK, [938], b. Cornish, N. H., 18th Aug., 1837; grew to manhood with his father on the old farm; m. Eliza Ellis, of Claremont, 27th July, 1873; removed to Helena, Montana Territory, where he is engaged in farming and stock raising. No children.

1490. VII. CHARLES PATTESHALL BRECK, [939], b. Cornish, N. H., 15th Jan., 1844; in youth removed with his father to Claremont; educated at Kimball Union Academy, and now (1889) a successful manager and owner of the old homestead, on which he resides, which has been in the family since 1794; m. Mary Roberts, of Claremont, 14th Jan., 1875.

## VIII. CHILDREN.

1491. 1. STEPHEN ROBERTS, b. in Claremont, N. H., — , 1877.

1500. VII. SAMUEL BRECK, [955], b. at Springvale, Philadelphia, 25th May, 1810; m. at Bustleton, Pa., Martha Jane Edwards, (dau. of Enoch and Annie Edwards,) from near Philadelphia, — , 1833; they resided near Philadelphia until 1845, when he bought a farm at the head of Nashotah Lake, Wis., (near Nashotah Seminary, with which his brother J. Lloyd was identified, and in which he himself was always deeply interested,) and removed to it; those who were students at Nashotah during those days, and many entertained at their house, will always remember

Mrs. Breck's mince pies and doughnuts, and the pleasures they enjoyed in her entertainments; in 1850 sold his farm for a larger one at Mapleton, ten miles from Nashotah, where he also had a store and grist mill; he was, however, none the less, whenever possible, an attendant of the Church at Nashotah; in 1857 removed to Oconomowoc where he was one



SAMUEL BRECK, OF WISCONSIN.

of its most active and enterprising citizens; in 1873 removed to Barrytown, N. Y., to take charge of the estate of his deceased brother-in-law John L. Aspinwall, where he d. suddenly, 10th September, 1880. In a sermon preached in his memory, Rev. G. B. Hopson says: "We all feel by the death of Mr. Breck we have lost a kind friend, a good neighbor, a devoted member of the Church, one

whose influence and whose example were always on the right side, whose very presence cheered the drooping spirit, and added a new charm to life." She d. — Dec., 1882, at Oconomowoc; both are buried at Nashotah.

#### VIII. CHILDREN.

1501. 1. MARY LARDNER, b. at Wilmington, Del., 25th Dec., 1833; m. at Nashotah, Wis., 17th Oct., 1854, Rev. P. Browne Morrison, (b. Philadelphia, 9th May, 1829,) of the Protestant Episcopal Church, ordained 1855; after graduating at Nashotah Theological Seminary almost the whole of his life has been given to missionary work in Wisconsin, Nebraska and Dakota, from 1866 to 1874 on the Missouri River in Nebraska and Dakota; since 1874 in and around Eau Claire, Wis., where they now (1889) reside. "She has endured the trials and privations of missionary life on the frontiers without a murmur."

## IX. CHILDREN. (MORRISON.)

1502. 1. Samuel S., b. at Berlin, Wis., 12th Nov., 1855; educated at Nashotah College; m. Marietta B. Holbrook, 16th May, 1878; they reside at Rice Lake, Wis.

## X. CHILDREN. (MORRISON.)

1503. 1. Thomas P., b. at Rice Lake, Wis., 16th March, 1879.  
 1504. 2. Grace Helen, b. at Rice Lake, Wis., 31st Oct., 1880; d. 29th Dec., 1880.  
 1505. 3. Evelyn Holbrook, b. at Rice Lake, Wis., — Dec., 1881.  
 1506. 2. Lloyd Breck, b. 5th June, 1857, at Downingtown, Pa.; m. Jessie B. Waterhouse, 23d Oct., 1884; resides at Eau Claire, Wis.

## X. CHILDREN. (MORRISON.)

1507. 1. Bertha Jean, b. at Eau Claire, Wis., 20th Aug., 1885.  
 1508. 3. Helen Doane, b. 13th July, 1859, at Hope, N. J.; m. Stillman J. Smith, 4th Sept., 1878; they reside at Eau Claire, Wis.  
 1509. 4. Henry Linton, b. at Hackettstown, N. J., 13th April, 1861; resides at Eau Claire, Wis.  
 1511. 5. Frank Lowe, b. at Columbus, Wis., 20th Jan., 1865; m. 15th May, 1889, Emma Mae Mosher, of Eau Claire; a lawyer; resides at Eau Claire, Wis.  
 1512. 2. ANNA EDWARDS, b. at Wilmington, Del., April, 1835; m. Reginald Heber Elderkin, M. D., (University of Louisville,) of Fort Howard, Wis., 1862. They now reside at Oconomowoc, Wis.

## IX. CHILDREN. (ELDERKIN.)

1513. 1. Laura Presbrey, b. 1865; m. John Aspinwall, [1001], 1882; she d. 1883.  
 1514. 2. Anna Renwick, b. at Fort Howard, Wis.  
 1515. 3. Philazenia Hoff, b. at Fort Howard, Wis.  
 1516. 3. JOSEPHINE MACKENZIE, m. H. M. Ackley, 1865; they reside at Oconomowoc, Wis.

## IX. CHILDREN. (ACKLEY.)

1517. 1. Samuel Breck, b. — July, 1866.  
 1518. 2. Gabriella Josephine du Pont, b. — Jan., 1868.  
 1519. 3. Mary Elizabeth, b. — Oct., 1870.  
 1521. 4. Helen Lloyd Aspinwall, b. — May, 1875; d. — Nov., 1875.  
 1522. 5. Charles Breck, b. — April, 1878.  
 1523. 4. LLOYD, [1930], b. Dexter, Jefferson County, N. Y., 17th March, 1842; resides at Antigo, Wis.  
 1524. 5. CATHERINE, m. Richard Lardner, [953]; they reside Oconomowoc, Wis.  
 1525. 6. AGNES, m. Walter C. Miller; they reside at Oconomowoc, Wis.

1530. VII. WILLIAM BRECK, [976], b. 29th May, 1813; in early manhood removed to the Brandywine, in Delaware, where he was engaged in manufacturing; here he m. Miss Gabriella du Pont and lived for many years at a country home called Rokeby; in 1859 removed to Scranton, Pa., where he d. 26th April, 1870; he was a leading citizen of Scranton and identified with the interests that lead to the wonderful growth and prosperity of that city; "a man of great public spirit and the highest integrity"; his widow is living in Scranton.

## VIII. CHILDREN.

1531. 1. GEORGE L., [1940], b. at Rokeby, Del., 23d Aug., 1837; now living at Scranton, Pa.  
 1532. 2. CHARLES DU PONT, [1950], b. 18th May, 1840; living at Scranton, Pa.  
 1533. 3. GABRIELLA, b. 1849; m. John Swift; he d. — ; she is now living with her mother at Scranton, Pa.

## IX. CHILDREN. (SWIFT.)

1534. 1. Willie, d. — . 2. Edward.  
 1535. 3. George. 4. Charles.  
 1536. 5. Amy.

1540. VII. CHARLES BRECK, [993], b. 19th Aug., 1816; educated at the University of Pennsylvania in Philadelphia and the General Theological Seminary in New York City; m. Jane E. Goodwin, who d. — ; m. for second wife Mary M. Williston; a clergyman of the Episcopal Church and D.D.; resides at Wilmington, Del.; published in 1885 a life of the Rev. Dr. J. Lloyd Breck.

## VIII. CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

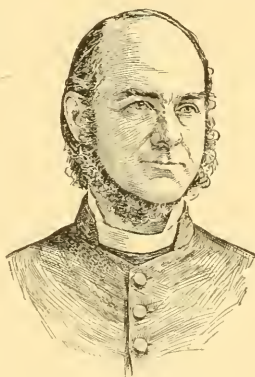
1541. 1. MARY G., d. — .  
 1542. 2. J. LLOYD, d. — .  
 1543. 3. CHARLES, d. — .  
 1544. 4. ANNA P., m. Amos Lawrence Hopkins; she d. — ; he is now, 1889, living in New York City.

## IX. CHILDREN. (HOPKINS.)

1545. 1. Anna, d. — .  
 1546. 5. LUCIE, d. — .  
 1547. 6. SAMUEL, d. — .



1550. VII. JAMES LLOYD BRECK, [994], b. 27th June, 1818; educated at the institution of Rev. Dr. Muhlenberg at Flushing, the University of Pennsylvania at Philadelphia, (graduated 1838,) and for the clergy at the General Theological Seminary in New York City, (graduated in 1841); a clergyman of the Episcopal Church and Missionary; D.D.; m. Jane Maria Mills, dau. of William R. Mills, Esq., of Argyle, N. Y., at the Church of St. Columba, near Fort Ripley, Minn., 11th Aug., 1855; she had been engaged in missionary work among the Indians, which she continued after her marriage; she d. in St. Paul, April, 1862; m. for second wife Miss Sarah E. Styles, Sept., 1864, in St. Louis; she d. in Patterson, N. J., 27th July, 1877. The following extract from the preface to his life by his brother Rev. Dr. Charles Breck, briefly sets forth the life and work of this noble, devoted Christian.



REV. J. LLOYD BRECK, D.D.

"The Bishop of Pittsburgh, in his address to the Eleventh Annual Convention of his Diocese, in 1876, remarks as follows: 'There has been the death of a presbyter in a distant Diocese which touches our whole Church, for that presbyter was a leader such as God gives, only now and then, to any part of His Church. The Rev. Dr. J. Lloyd Breck, his prime of life not yet past, sank literally under his toils and cares for the Church and her missions, but a few weeks ago, in Northern California. He was my mate and friend in early school and college life, and the tie of affection was never severed. His bold, manly, aggressive missionary

life for some thirty-six years, has been the example and glory of our American Church. It is hardly possible that any one of us, cleric or lay, need be told how the Nashotah School, our missions among the Indians, the Faribault School, and last the North California School, all sprang out of Dr. Breck's devoted zeal and sober enterprise. To many of us, who have watched his course all these years, it seemed as though this American Church of ours, without Lloyd Breck at work in it, was hard to think of. Plain in native endowment, but, from the first, indefatigable in acquirement, and always ennobled by God's grace, his good works have been the Church's treasure, and his example is one that young ministers ought to study well before they settle themselves down too easily and confidently to a ministry carefully made to cost as little as conscience will permit.'

"In Appendix VII. of the Journal of the General Convention for the year 1877, the Committee on Memorial of Deceased Members, in their report, made the following statement with regard to Dr. Breck: 'The Rev. James Lloyd Breck, D. D., a member elect of this house, died at Benicia, California, after a short illness, March 30th, 1876. He was born in Philadelphia, June 27th, 1818; graduated at the General Theological Seminary, May, 1841; was ordained in July, and immediately afterwards, in company with the Rev. William Adams and the Rev. J. H. Hobart, proceeded to Nashotah, in Wisconsin, where they began that associated work which inaugurated a new era in the Church. This being established, he moved farther west to Minnesota, where he founded at Crow Wing, and elsewhere, the mission work among the Indians, which has since assumed such importance in the Church. He also established at Faribault (since, the center of Church work in that diocese,) its schools for both sexes, and its Divinity School. This being accomplished, his earnest spirit moved him, in 1867, to go to the farthest limit of our country westward, and on the shores of California founded similar institutions. At the head of an Associate Mission he landed there in May, 1867, and locating at Benicia, founded

St. Augustine's College and Grammar School, with a Divinity School attached; and this being established and given over to a board of trustees, he proceeded to found a school for young ladies, St. Mary's Hall. It was in the midst of this very successful work that he suddenly died, March 30th, 1876, leaving a vacancy in the Church which no one has yet been found to fill.'" See Appendix.

#### VIII. CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

1551. 1. WILLIAM AUGUSTUS MUHLENBERG, [1960], b. 12th July, 1856, at Gull Lake, Minn; a clergyman at Suisun, Cal.

1552. 2. CHARLES RENWICK, [1970], b. 11th Oct., 1858, at Faribault, Minn; residence California.

1560. VII. GEORGE BRECK, [995], b. 23d Nov., 1819; m. 28th June, 1844, Emily McEwen Hale, of Philadelphia, (b. 3d May, 1821); he d. at his residence at Bristol, Pa., 6th April, 1856; she d. in New York City, 6th Feb., 1872

#### VIII. CHILDREN.

1561. 1. KATHERINE ISRAELL, b. Herrick, Pa., 19th March, 1845; m. at Bristol, 4th June, 1868, Henry Montgomery (b. 1843); he d. Bristol 1st May, 1881; she resides in Philadelphia, 1933 Chestnut street.

#### IX. CHILDREN. (MONTGOMERY.)

1562. 1. Henry Wm., b. 18th Mch., '71. 2. May Breck, b. 24th Nov., '73.

1563. 3. Anna Renwick, b. 12th Dec., '75. 4. Geo. Breck, b. 6th Apl., '80.

1564. 2. MARY HALE, b. at Herrick, near Towanda, Pa., 26th May, 1848; m. George Lardner Breck, [1940].

1565. 3. GEORGE WILLIAM, [1980], b. 12th Oct., 1851, at Herrick; d. 28th March, 1883, at Ft. Wayne, Ind.

1570. VII. JOHN MALCOLM BRECK, [1007], b. 9th April, 1828, in Bybury Township, Philadelphia County, Pa.; educated near Philadelphia, and at Nashotah Seminary, Wis., where his brother Dr. J. Lloyd Breck was in charge; m. Annie Ashmead, (b. 17th Feb., 1828, at Lancaster, Pa.,) at Charleston, South Carolina, 1st Jan., 1854; lived in Portland, Oregon, since 1850, where he has held most of the municipal offices up to that of mayor.

#### VIII. CHILDREN.

1571. 1. ANNIE ASHMEAD, b. 9th May, 1855; residence, Portland, Oregon.

1572. 2. JOHN MALCOLM, b. 10th Dec., 1857; residence, Portland, Oregon.

1573. 3. WILLIAM ASPINWALL, b. 3d June, 1862; d. 20th June, 1864.

1574. 4. CATHERINE HAMILTON, b. 28th Aug., 1863; d. 20th June, 1864.

1575. 5. GEORGE, b. 5th Dec., 1865; residence, Portland, Oregon.

1580. VII. DANIEL BRECK, [1022], b. 4th April, 1822; graduate of Central College, Danville, Ky.; a distinguished lawyer; m. Mary A. Anderson, 31st May, 1842; who d. —; m. for second wife Hannah E. A. Ramsay (dau. of James Ramsey, the historian); he d. 18th March, 1856; she is living in Knoxville, Tenn.; no children by either marriage; was one of the ablest lawyers of his day in Kentucky.

1590. VII. ROBERT LEVI BRECK, [1032], b. 8th May, 1827, at Richmond, Ky.; a graduate of Center College; studied



ROBERT L. BRECK, D.D.

theology at Alleghany and Princeton; clergyman; m. 21st June, 1847, Martha Rodes, of Richmond, Ky.; she d. 18th Oct., 1865; m. for second wife 13th Aug., 1878, Mrs. Margaret F. Breckenridge, (wid. of Rev. Dr. Robert J. Breckenridge,) maiden name Faulkner; she had been previously the wife of William White; by whom she had two sons, John F. White and George D. White, and one dau. Jane F. White;

he was Chancellor of the University of Kentucky, filling the chair of metaphysics, but in 1880, on account of impaired health removed to San Luis Obispo, Cal.; in 1886 returned to Kentucky, where he now resides, in the vicinity of Richmond; is a doctor of divinity. See Appendix.

#### VIII. CHILDREN.

1591. 1. PAULINE, b. 15th July, 1848; principal of the Bellewood Seminary and Kentucky Presbyterian Normal School at Anchorage, Ky.; d. in Chicago, 16th Nov., 1887; buried at Richmond, Ky. See Appendix.

1592. 2. WILLIAM RODES, civil engineer in Colorado, at Leadville, etc.; mining superintendent, and later on the Pacific Coast Railroad, where he was in 1888.
1593. 3. JANE TODD, m. 3d Jan., 1878, to Hugh A. Moran, (b. 21st Aug., 1849), breeder of Shorthorn cattle, Shropshire and Southdown sheep; he was educated at Washington and Lee University; residence Silver Creek, Madison County, Ky.; Mr. Moran d. 30th April, 1886; she is now, 1889, in California, at San Louis Obispo.
- IX. CHILDREN (MORAN.)
1594. 1. Nathan M.
1595. 2. Robert Br. ck.
1596. 3. Hugh A.
1597. 4. SALLIE WATSON, m. Lucas Brodhead, of Spring Station, Woodford County, Ky., 29th June, 1880.
1598. 5. MARTHA RODES, m. Asst. Engineer Thos. F. Carter, U. S. Navy, 5th Dec., 1888, at Spring Station, Woodford County, Ky., in 1889 they reside at Portsmouth, N. H.
1599. 6. DANIEL, b. — Aug., 1861; was "ranching" in New Mexico, and later, in 1888, in Oregon.
1601. 7. BELLE, in 1887 at Bellewood Seminary.

1610. VII. EDWARD CRUFT BRECK, [1034], b. Richmond, Ky., 15th April, 1831; m. at Columbia, Mo., 8th Nov., 1855, Letitia Todd, dau. of Judge David Todd, of Missouri; resided at Savannah, Mo., from 1853 to 1863, where he was Cashier of the Southern Bank; in 1863, removed to St. Louis, Mo., where he was Cashier of the Exchange Bank, and later Asst. Cashier of the Commercial National Bank; accidentally killed by a pistol shot 9th Feb., 1889, at his residence 2818 Gamble street. A friend says: "I have known Mr. Breck for the past thirty years, and have never known any one of purer thoughts and aims, or one whose life was more exemplary in every respect. His family relations were peculiarly happy, and few homes were more united than his in love and feeling; he occupied important positions of honor and trust in the city of St. Louis and state of Missouri for over thirty years, and in all this period enjoyed the confidence of those who were in any way associated with him." See Appendix.

VIII. CHILDREN.

1611. 1. DAVID TODD, resides with his mother in St. Louis, where he is in business.
1612. 2. DANIEL, resides with his mother in St. Louis, where he is in business.



1613. 3. ROBERT, resides with his mother in St. Louis, where he is in business.  
 1614. 4. ELIZA BARR, resides with her mother in St. Louis.  
 1615. 5. EDWARD CRUFT, resides with his mother in St. Louis, where he is in business.  
 1616. 6. LETITIA TODD, resides with her mother.

1620. VII. CHARLES HAMDEN BRECK, [1041], b. 26th June, 1837; educated for the law; m. 3d Oct., 1860, Bettie Ford, (only sister of E. A. Ford, see 1052); located in Richmond, Ky., where he practiced his profession and has since resided; for a number of years judge of the county court; now one of the distinguished lawyers of Kentucky, having a large and successful practice.



JUDGE CHARLES H. BRECK.

#### VIII. CHILDREN.

1621. 1. DANIEL HAMDEN, b. 2d Feb., 1862, in business at Ft. Worth, Texas, and later at Omaha, Neb.  
 1622. 2. AUGUSTUS FORD, b. 15th Jan., 1864; resides in Richmond, Ky.  
 1623. 3. CHARLES HAMDEN, b. 12th Sept., 1869; in 1889, in business in Omaha, Neb.  
 1624. 4. MARY, d. in infancy.  
 1625. 5. PERCY, b. — May, 1871; in business in Omaha.  
 1626. 6. JENNIE TODD, b. 11th April, 1879  
 1627. 7. BETTIE LEE, b. — Feb., 1882.

1630. VII. MOSES TYLER BRECK, [1071], b. Plymouth, Mass., 22d Jan., 1802; m. Lucy D. Lane, of Worcester, Mass., 19th Nov., 1833; she d. 18th March, 1841; m. for second wife Abby A. Lane, of Worcester, (sister of first wife,) 10th May, 1842; residence, Worcester; a carriage manufacturer; he d. at Worcester, Mass., 19th March, 1863; she d. 28th Dec., 1871.



## VIII. CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

1631. 1. OSGOOD BRADLEY, b. Worcester, 9th Sept., 1834; d. 16th Nov., 1865; never married.
1632. 2. JANE MARIA, m. Charles S. Whittier, he d. — ; no children.

## BY SECOND WIFE.

1633. 3. SARAH JOSEPHINE, b. Worcester 19th Dec., 1844, where she now resides.
1634. 4. SUSAN REBECCA, m. Arthur F. Estabrook; they reside at Leicester, Mass.

## IX. CHILDREN. (ESTABROOK.)

1635. 1. Osgood Breck, b. 9th March, 1883.
1636. 2. Arthur Howard, b. 8th May, 1885.

1640. VII. JOSEPH BRECK, [1091], b. in Boston, 17th Sept., 1810; studied law in Baltimore, Md., and was admitted to the Maryland bar in 1834; member of City Council of Baltimore 1844-5;

appointed by the governor, and confirmed by senate, magistrate city of Baltimore; removed to New York City in 1849, and admitted to the bar there; elected public school inspector; notary public in New York City for past thirty years; in 1862 appointed assistant assessor in New York City under internal revenue laws, which



JOSEPH BRECK, ESQ.

position he held until it was abolished by law, upwards of ten years; m. at Baltimore, Md., 13th Dec., 1832, Sarah Ann McLane of that city, who d. in New York 23d July, 1877; now retired from business, and living at 343 west Fifty-sixth street, New York. The above portrait is copied from one taken about 1860.

## VIII. CHILDREN.

1641. 1. SARAH AMELIA, b. 5th March, 1834; resides with her father and brother in New York City.  
 1642. 2. CHARLES JOSEPH, [1990], b. in Baltimore, 5th Feb., 1837; a lawyer in New York City.  
 1643. 3. GEORGE, b. 9th Oct., 1839; d. at Baltimore, 2d April, 1842.

1650. VII. SAMUEL BRECK, [1111], b. 16th Nov., 1806, at Pembroke, Mass.; entered the first classical school in Boston in its first class; fitted for college in Bridgewater; entered Harvard College in 1827, and graduated 1831; studied law



SAMUEL BRECK, ESQ.

with Z. Eddy, of East Middleborough, Mass.; admitted to the bar as counselor and attorney at law, 1833; m. Sarah Amelia Eddy, (b. 12th Oct., 1811,) dau. of Z. Eddy, 10th April, 1833; resided at Middleborough Four Corners from 1833 to 1835, where he practiced law; moved to Braintree, Mass., 1835; wife d. 4th Sept., 1838, at East Middleborough, and buried in her father's tomb there; m. 30th

June, 1841, Susan Whitmarsh Crane, dau. of Barzillai and Lydia (Eddy) Crane, of Berkley, Mass., (b. Berkley, Mass., 26th Nov., 1816); moved his office to Taunton, Mass., and his residence to Berkley in 1842; in 1851 purchased the "Old Mitchell Place" with a small farm attached, in Bridgewater, Mass., which has been the homestead since that time; substantially gave up the practice of law in 1851; d. 28th Sept., 1876; buried at Mount Prospect Cemetery, Bridgewater; a very thorough, clear-headed man, always actively interested

in politics, but not an office seeker; an original advocate of anti-slavery doctrines and free soil; a man of strong will, high character and inflexible integrity. See Appendix.

#### VIII. CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

- 1651. 1. SAMUEL, [2000], b. at Middleborough Four Corners, Mass., 25th Feb., 1834; an officer of the U. S. Army.
- 1652. 2. SARAH AMELIA, b. 14th April, 1836, at Braintree, Mass; resided for a number of years at Covington, Ky.; now resident of the old homestead in Bridgewater.
- 1653. 3. CHARLOTTE ELIZABETH, b. 13th Aug., 1838, at East Middleborough, Mass.; d. 5th Jan., 1839, at the same place; buried in tomb of Z. Eddy.

#### BY SECOND WIFE.

- 1654. 4. LYDIA CRANE, b. at Berkley, Mass., 2d Aug., 1844; d. of croup at same place, 2d Dec., 1846; buried in Mount Prospect Cemetery, Bridgewater.
- 1655. 5. ROBERT CRANE, b. 12th June, 1846, in Berkley, Mass.; in business in St. Louis, Mo., later in Omaha, Neb., later in San Francisco and near Los Angeles, Cal.; now resident of the old homestead in Bridgewater, Mass.; a prosperous farmer and fruit raiser; one of the selectmen of the town since 1879; has also held other town offices.
- 1656. 6. RICHARD AXTELL, b. 3d Aug., 1848; entered U.S. Naval Academy as Midshipman, 30th Sept., 1865; graduated 4th June, 1869; Ensign U.S. Navy, 12th July, 1870; Master U.S. Navy, 6th March, 1872; accidentally drowned while bathing in the harbor of Amoy, China, 22d Sept., 1874, in the first approach of the terrific typhoon of that season, being at that time attached to the U.S. Steamship Yantic; buried in the cemetery at Amoy, where a handsome monument was erected to his memory by his comrades; remains removed later to the Mount Prospect Cemetery, Bridgewater, Mass.; a man of high aims, noble purposes and correct life. See Appendix.
- 1657. 7. LUCY SIBYLLA, b. 14th Jan., 1851, at Berkley, Mass., now resides at the old homestead in Bridgewater, Mass.
- 1658. 8. JOSEPH, [2010], b. 3d May, 1858, at Bridgewater, Mass.; now resides near Austin, Texas.

1660. VII. JOSEPH BRECK, [1112], b. 15th July, 1808, at Pembroke, Mass., m. Lucy C. Dunlap, (b. Plymouth, Vermont, 16th July, 1804); took the Franklin medal at the Mayhew Grammar School, and attended the classical school in Boston;

merchant in Boston and Chelsea, Mass., and later engaged in banking and real estate business in Chelsea; an officer of that town for several years; "A man of large intelligence, independence of judgment, and inflexible moral uprightness, but disdainful of the arts of mere personal popularity"; the beautiful character and life of his wife was highly appreciated by her relatives and friends; she d. at Chelsea, Mass., 26th Dec., 1875; Joseph d. at Chelsea, Mass., 7th Sept., 1879.

## VIII. CHILDREN.

1661. 1. RUTH CORNELIA, b. at Shrewsbury, Mass., 26th July, 1835; d. at Chelsea, 26th Sept., 1867; never married.  
 1662. 2. JOSEPH C., b. Chelsea, Mass., 31st July 1837; d. 31st Aug., 1837.  
 1663. 3. LUCY SIBYLLA, b. Braintree, Mass., 17th May, 1841; d. at Chelsea, Mass., 6th Dec., 1860; never married.

The above family, except Joseph C. Breck, (buried at Copp's Hill,) buried in Mount Prospect Cemetery, Bridgewater, Mass.

1670. VII. JOSEPH HUNT BRECK, [1138], b. 9th July, 1798; a graduate of Yale College; a clergyman; m. Miss Alice Angeline Snow, 20th July, 1830; was first settled as clergyman in Brecksville, Ohio; his wife d. 24th May, 1838, aged 36 years; m. for second wife Dianthe Chamberlain, of Vermont; he d. at Newburgh, Ohio, 21st June, 1880, aged 82 years; widow lives in Newburgh, Ohio.

## VIII. CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

1671. 1. JOSEPH HUNT, [2020], b. Brecksville, Ohio, 23d June, 1831; residence, Newburgh, Cuyahoga County, Ohio.  
 1672. 2. ANGELINE MARIA, b. 9th Oct., 1834; d. 14th June, 1836.  
 1673. 3. ANGELINE SNOW, b. 21st May, 1838; m. C. B. Denio, of Galena, Ill.; he d. —; she resides at Vallejo, Cal.

## IX. CHILDREN. (DENIO.)

1674. 1. Joseph Breck, resides at Vallejo, Cal.

1680. VII. EDWARD BRECK, [1142], b. 17th Feb., 1807; d. 26th Nov., 1866; a physician in successful practice at Detroit, Mich., and later at Brecksville, Ohio; m. 29th May, 1831, Clarissa King, of Northampton, Mass.; he d. 26th Nov., 1866.

## VIII. CHILDREN.

1681. 1. EDWARD KING, [2030], b. Huntsburg, Ohio, 1834; d. at Brecksville, Ohio, 15th Aug., 1876.

1690. VII. JOHN ADAMS BRECK, [1154], b. at Northampton, Mass., 19th Jan., 1820; m. 11th June, 1855, Rachael Cornelia King, of Huntsburg, Geauga County, Ohio; residence Brecksville, Ohio.

## VIII. CHILDREN.

1691. 1. ELIZA MARIA, b. at Brecksville, Ohio, 15th Oct., 1858; educated at Oberlin College, Ohio; m. Edward A. Chatfield, merchant, (b. New Haven, 23d June, 1848,) 12th April, 1881; residence, New Haven, Conn.
1692. 2. SOPHIE KING, b. at Brecksville, Ohio, 19th March, 1860; educated at Buchtel College, Akron, O., a fine musician; m. at New Haven, Conn., Charles E. Park, M. D., of New Haven, Conn., 12th Sept., 1883.

1700. VII. ALLEN YALES BRECK, [1172], b. Clarendon, Vt., 9th July, 1807; m. at Angelica, N. Y., 24th Jan., 1832, Isabella Mercy Groger, (b. Plainfield, N. Y., 26th Dec., 1809); a merchant at Warsaw, N. Y., many years; she d. at Bound Brook, N. J., 8th Dec., 1866; he d. at same place 24th July, 1876. See Appendix.

## VIII. CHILDREN.

1701. 1. ARISTENA AMELIA, b. Angelica N. Y., 25th Sept., 1833, m. 3d Oct., 1854, Charles Johnston Judd, (b. 25th Sept., 1807,) at Warsaw, N. Y., where he d., 3d March, 1863; she now resides at Somerville, N. J. (IX. CHILDREN—JUDD.) 1. Charles Breck, b. Warsaw, N. Y., 10th Oct., 1858; m. 15th June, 1881, at Bound Brook, Cora Windsor (b. 25th April, 1857); residence, Pittsburgh, Pa. (X. CHILD—JUDD.) 1. Charles Windsor, b. Bound Brook, 27th July, 1883.
1702. 2. Jessie Breck, b. Warsaw, 1st June, 1862; d. 31st March, 1864.
1703. 2. ISABELLA MARY, b. Angelica, N. Y., 27th March, 1835; m. 23d Sept., 1856, at Warsaw, Timothy Dwight Vaill, (b. Brimfield, Mass., 11th May, 1817,) who d. at Bound Brook, 13th Jan., 1883; she resides at Bound Brook.

## IX. CHILDREN. (VAILL.)

1704. 1. Mary Breck, b. Brooklyn, N. Y., 15th June, 1858; m. 15th Nov., 1882, at Bound Brook, Daniel Talmadge (b. Brooklyn, 27th June, 1846); they reside in New York. (X. CHILDREN—TALMADGE.) 1. Rockwell Dwight, b. Brooklyn, 3d Dec., 1883.
1705. 2. Anna Isabella, b. Brooklyn, 25th Oct., 1861; m. 12th Oct., 1887, at Bound Brook, George LaMonte; reside Bound Brook.
1706. 3. Edward Breck, b. Bound Brook, 15th Jan., 1867, resides N. Y.
1707. 3. AUGUSTA, b. Aurora, N. Y., 17th Jan., 1837; d. Warsaw, 8th Oct., 1842.



1708. 4. EDWARD YALES, [2040], b. Warsaw, N. Y., 31st May, 1849; a lawyer at Pittsburgh, Pa.
1709. 5. ELIZABETH GRACE, b. Warsaw, 9th Aug., 1851; m. 15th May, 1873, at Bound Brook, Dr. Gustav Treskatis (b. Koenigsburg, Russia, 19th Jan., 1842); they reside at Cleveland, Ohio. (IX. CHILDREN—TRESKATIS.) 1. Chesney, b. New York, 10th June, 1874. 2. Helen, b. Bridgewater, Pa., 4th March, 1877.

1720. VII. GEORGE WAINWRIGHT BRECK, [1173], b. 20th Aug., 1809; m. Marcia Dunlop, 19th Oct., 1841; a gentleman of high character and blameless life; was marshal and sheriff in Steuben County, N. Y.; he d. at Bath, N. Y., —; she d. at same place in 1849.

#### VIII. CHILDREN.

1721. 1. GEORGE DUNLOP, b. 9th Nov., 1843; d. at the age of 19, at Harrison's Landing, 7th July, 1862, while serving his country.
1722. 2. SAMUEL ALLEN, b. 25th July, 1846; resident of Bath, N. Y.
1723. 3. THOMAS MARSHALL, b. —, 1848; resident of Bath, N. Y.

1730. VII. SAMUEL PERRY BRECK, [1201], b. 18th March, 1817; m. Mary R. Baldwin, at Palmyra, N. Y., 19th Sept., 1839; for many years a merchant in New York City; d. at Greenfield, Mass., 29th July, 1880, where she now (1889) resides with her daughter.

#### VIII. CHILDREN.

1731. 1. GEORGE CUYLER, b. 19th Sept., 1840; educated at Rev. Dr. Benjamin Dwight's Classical School, Brooklyn, N. Y.; a man of talent; entered the army of the U. S. during the War of the Rebellion, and served four years with N. Y. Artillery; was mustered out at end of war as Captain Battery B., 3d N. Y. Light Artillery; highly recommended for the Regular Army; d. at New York City, 12th Oct., 1869; no descendants.
1732. 2. CHARLES ALBERT, [2050], b. 3d May, 1842; residence, New York City.
1733. 3. ELLA MARY, b. 15th March, 1844; residence with her mother at Greenfield, Mass. The writer acknowledges the very friendly and important assistance he has received from this daughter in his genealogical work.

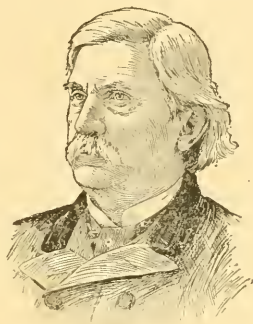
1740. VII. WILLIAM GILMAN BRECK, [1202], b. 14th Nov., 1818; m. Mary Van Deventer, at Penn Yan, N. Y., 20th Sept., 1843; educated at Oberlin College; studied at Harvard Medical School from which he received his degree of M. D.; a very prominent physician and surgeon for forty years at Springfield, Mass.; under Governor Andrew, Dr. Breck filled important positions with the Union Army, being present at



the battles of Pittsburg Landing, Antietam, second Bull Run, and Gettysburg; he also accomplished much valuable service as consulting surgeon, etc.; he d. suddenly at Chicopee, Mass., where he was visiting a patient, 22d Jan., 1889. See Appendix.

#### VIII. CHILDREN.

1741. 1. THEODORE FRELINGHUYSEN, [2060]  
b. 29th July, 1844,  
a physician at  
Springfield, Massachusetts.



DR. WILLIAM G. BRECK.

1750. VII. JOSEPH BOWEN BRECK, [1203],  
b. 27th Jan., 1821; graduated at Dartmouth College, New Hampshire, where he received a degree of M.D.;  
m. ————; d. at Elmira, N. Y., 18th March, 1855.

#### VIII. CHILDREN.

1751. 1. WILLIAM DAVIDSON, d. young in Vermont; no descendants.

1760. VII. EDWARD RUTHVEN BRECK, [1204], b. 3d May, 1823; m. Sarah E. Howell, of Rushville, N. Y., 14th May, 1845; (she b. 7th April, 1824); he d. 25th Nov., 1845, at Ovid, N. Y.

#### VIII. CHILDREN.

1761. 1. EDWARD R., [2070], b. 25th March, 1846, at Rushville, Yates County, N. Y.; d. 3d April, 1885.

1770. VII. AARON BRECK, [1213], b. 12th Oct., 1820, at Northampton, Mass.; m. Elizabeth Starkweather, (b. 1st Jan., 1832, at Northampton,) in Northampton, 22d Oct., 1856; educated and lived in Northampton, Mass.; a farmer; Aaron was known and esteemed for his firm Christian

principles and consistent religious life; removed to Lawrence, Kansas, in 1850, where he d. 14th May, 1886; being then a deacon of the Union Congregational Church, Kanwaka Township.

## VIII. CHILDREN.

1771. 1. GRACE ALMIRA, b. — , 1857; d. 7th April, 1866.  
 1772. 2. SUSAN HUBBARD, b. 26th Dec., 1859.  
 1773. 3. ALFRED STARKWATHER, b. 30th June, 1863.  
 1774. 4. AARON, b. 22d Sept., 1867.  
 1775. 5. LOUIS MERRICK, b. 15th Feb., 1870.

1780. VII. ORSON ALLEN BRECK, [1223], b. Roxbury, Delaware County, New York, 24th Feb., 1830; educated at Maculan Academy, Wayne County, New York; removed to Waverly, Van Buren County Michigan, 1852; m. Ermina M. Rogers, (b. 30th Oct., 1828, in Oswego County, New York,) 23d March, 1854, at Waverly, Van Buren County, Michigan; formerly a farmer; now resides at Paw Paw, Mich.



ORSON ALLEN BRECK.

## VIII. CHILDREN.

1781. 1. GEORGE ELLIS, [2080], b. 22d Sept., 1856, at Glendale, Van Buren County, Mich.; now, 1888, resides at Paw Paw, Mich.

1782. 2. FLORENCE ISADORE, b. 11th Nov., 1858, at Glendale, Mich.; educated at Michigan State Normal School at Ypsilanti; m. at Glendale, Albert E. Bulson, M. D., 11th Dec., 1878; (he b. 19th Aug., 1847, at Rochester, N. Y.); they reside at Brodhead, Green County, Wis.

## IX. CHILDREN. (BULSON.)

1783. 1. Flossie Amabel, b. 17th Aug.; 1881.  
 1784. 2. Glen Allen, b. 14th Jan., 1883.

1785. 3. JOHN IRWIN, b. 8th Oct., 1860, at Glendale, Mich.; graduated, B. S., Michigan Agricultural College; attorney at law, Paw Paw, Mich., and circuit court commissioner; at this time, 1889, unmarried.
1786. 4. FANNIE ADELE, b. 19th June, 1863, at Glendale; m. at Monroe, Wis., 20th Jan., 1884, Lamont C. Lumbard (b. 11th Jan., 1860, at Marengo, Ill.); they reside at Marengo, Ill.

## IX. CHILDREN. (LUMBARD.)

1787. 1. Breck Belmont, b. 31st Jan., 1885, at Marengo, Ill.
1788. 2. Richard Foster, b. 27th Jan., 1887, at Gravel Lake, Mich.
1789. 5. HARLEY ROGERS, b. 18th April, 1870, at Glendale, Mich; resides at Paw Paw, Mich., 1889, where he is a law clerk and shorthand writer.

1800. VIII. EDWARD BRECK, [1238], b. at Thomaston, Knox County, Maine, 13th Jan., 1819; m. Mary Helen Dearborn, (b. in Vassalborough, Kennebec County, Maine, — Aug., 1830,) 11th July, 1847; she d. 27th Jan., 1849; m. for second wife Sarah E. Mayfield, (b. in China, Maine, 21st Sept., 1830,) 23d March, 1851; a pump manufacturer and carpenter at North Vassalborough, Maine; much respected in the community where he lives; an honorable man in word and work; a great reader, much interested in the affairs of the day, and charitable to those in trouble.

## IX. CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

1801. 1. GEORGE EDWARD DEARBORN, b. in Vassalborough, Me., 27th May, 1848; now, 1889, living at North Vassalborough, Me.

## BY SECOND WIFE.

1802. 2. CHARLES HENRY, b. China, Me., 22d Jan., 1852; d. 1861
1803. 3. DAUGHTER, d. in infancy.
1804. 4. THOMAS ARNOLD, b. at Vassalborough, Me., 22d Oct., 1865; now, 1889, unmarried; residence Oakland, Me.

1810. VIII. WILLIAM DEAN BRECK, [1253], b. 31st Aug., 1825; m. Mary Keay, 25th Sept., 1851; she d. 25th Feb., 1854; m. for second wife Emily Brown, 18th Sept., 1855, who d. — March, 1856, without issue; m. for third wife Martha Weymouth, 20th April, 1857; resides at Rockland, Maine.

## IX. CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

1811. 1. WILLIAM OTIS, [2090], b. 17th July, 1853; resides at Upper Bedford, Province Quebec, Canada.
1812. 2. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 3d Jan., 1854; m. Thomas Franklin Stinchfield, 15th Jan., 1875, at Clinton, Me., where they now (1889) reside.

## X. CHILDREN. (STINCHFIELD.)

1813. 1. Susie S., b. 25th May, 1876.
1814. 2. Mattie Mary, b. 17th July, 1878.
1815. 3. Thomas Billings, b. 31st March, 1880.
1816. 4. Roger Franklin, b. 22d Nov., 1881.
1817. 5. Helen Margaret, b. 20th Jan., 1884.
1818. 6. Ruth Lottie, b. 10th June, 1885.
1819. 7. Belle Mabel, b. 5th Oct., 1886.

## BY THIRD WIFE.

1821. 3. JAMES L., b. 1st May, 1858; unmarried; resides at Rockland, Me.

1830. VIII. JOSEPH BERRY BRECK, [1255], b. 12th July, 1828; m. Fredonia Gaston; she d. —; m. for second wife Ellen Francis Newell; a shipmaster; was an officer in U. S. Navy during the Rebellion, and d. as lieutenant commander 1865. His widow m. for second husband Frederick W. Rice, [1243], who d. 17th Feb., 1885; she resides with her son John L. in Paris, France. See Appendix.

## IX. CHILDREN, BY SECOND WIFE.

1831. 1 and 2. TWIN DAUGHTERS, d. in infancy.
1832. 3. JOHN LESLIE, b. at sea, 10th April, 1860; an artist; now resides in Paris, France.
1833. 4. EDWARD, b. at San Francisco, 31st July, 1861; a Doctor of Philosophy, *magna cum laude*, University of Leipsic, Germany, 1887; is preparing for a literary career; m. at Prague, 31st Aug., 1889, Antonie Wagner; now traveling in Europe.

1840. VIII. HENRY E. C. BRECK, [1264], b. —, 1832; m. Anna French; he d. 1859.

## IX. CHILDREN.

1841. 1. FREDERIC, [2100], resides at Pawtucket, R. I.

1850. VIII. CHARLES EDWARD BRECK, [1271], b. Leominster, Mass., about 1821; went to California in 1849; m. ————; now resides in California.

## IX. CHILDREN.

1851. 1. FRANK F., resides in California.

1860. VIII. WILLIAM PETERS BRECK, [1285], b. in New York City, 30th Nov., 1833; m. Matilda W. Warde, of Newark, New Jersey, (b. 1838,) 12th Oct., 1859; in business at New York as a sugar refiner, and for a few years preceding his death as a publisher; residence in Brooklyn, New York, for last twenty-five years; d. in Brooklyn, 16th March, 1886; his widow resides in same place, 83 Bedford avenue; "An upright, sincere follower of Christ now entered into his rest."

## IX. CHILDREN.

1861. 1. HELEN M.

1862. 2. CARRIE W., d. 1872.

1863. 3. LIZZIE G., d. 1869.

1864. 4. WILLIAM BENJAMIN, b. 29th March, 1870; in 1887, at the Brooklyn Polytechnic and Collegiate Institute.

1870. VIII. CHARLES HENRY BASS BRECK, [1291], b. Pepperell, Mass., 23d Aug., 1820; m. at Brighton, Mass., 19th Sept., 1848, Frances Augusta Brown; she d. 18th March, 1871; m. for second wife Mary Agnes Murphy, at Brighton, 6th Nov., 1876; residence, Newton, Mass.; now, 1889, senior member of the firm of Joseph Breck & Sons, 51, 52 and 53 north Market street, Boston, agricultural warehouse and seed store.

## IX. CHILDREN.

1871. 1. CHARLES HENRY, [2110], b. 8th July, 1850; one of the firm of Joseph Breck & Sons, Boston.

1872. 2. JOSEPH FRANCIS, [2120], b. 4th June, 1857; a member of the firm of Joseph Breck & Sons.

1873. 3. FRANCES ELIZABETH, b. 9th Nov., 1859, at Brighton, Mass.; m. Willard Gilman Brackett, of Newton, Mass., 7th Oct., 1884; their residence in 1889 is Boston.

## X. CHILDREN. (BRACKETT.)

1874. 1. Caroline Russell, b. 3d June, 1886.

1875. 2. Charles Henry Breck, b. 24th Jan., 1888.

1880. VIII. CHARLES EDWARD CUSHING BRECK, [1335], b. 8th May, 1834, at Milton, Mass.; m. Mary S. Stone, of Watertown, 1st Dec., 1857; now of the firm of Whitman & Breck, surveyors; 85 Devonshire street, Boston, Mass.; residence, "The Butternuts," Milton.

## IX. CHILDREN.

1881. 1. ALICE CUSHING, b. 7th Nov., 1860.  
 1882. 2. SARAH VOSE, b. 3d Jan., 1863.  
 1883. 3. MARY ADAMS, b. 28th Nov., 1867.

1890. VIII. GEORGE FOSTER BRECK, [1364], b. at Carroll, Fairfield County, Ohio, 25th July, 1850; a farmer; m. at Neville Island, Alleghany County, Pa., 26th Oct., 1876, Margaret M. Fleeson, (b. 17th March, 1852, on Neville Island, near Pittsburg, Pa.,) dau. of Thomas P. Fleeson, of New Brighton, Pa.; in 1873 removed to the vicinity of Republican City, Harlan County, Neb., where he now lives on a farm.

## IX. CHILDREN.

1891. 1. EMMA ELIZABETH, b. 2d Sept., 1877, in Gage County, Nebraska.  
 1892. 2. THOMAS PLUNKETT, b. 19th Jan., 1880, in Harlan County, Nebraska.  
 1893. 3. HARRY PERCIVAL, b. 6th Feb., 1882, at Neville Island, Pa.; d. in infancy.  
 1894. 4. CHARLES FREDERICK GLENN, b. 21st Feb., 1883, in Harlan County, Nebraska.  
 1895. 5. FRANK HOWARD, b. 2d June, 1885.

1900. VIII. FRANK ARTHUR BRECK, [1369], b. at Grove City, Ohio, 21st March, 1860; graduated at Washington and Jefferson College, Pennsylvania, 1880; settled on a fruit and vine farm in the suburbs of Vineland, New Jersey; m. Carrie Elizabeth Ellis, of Vineland, 28th May, 1884; ceremony performed by her brother, Rev. Edwin M. Ellis, of Vineland.

## IX. CHILDREN.

1901. 1. GRACE MARION, b. 5th July, 1885.  
 1902. 2. ELIZABETH, b. 18th July, 1886.

1910. VIII. GEORGE BRECK, [1421], b. 8th Oct., 1852; removed to Helena, Montana Territory, where he m. Mollie Anthony, 1881; residence, Helena, where he is an "active, energetic young man of good promise."

## IX. CHILDREN.

1911. 1. EDNA JANE, b. Helena, M. T., 10th Sept., 1882.  
 1912. 2. JOHN THOMAS, b. Helena, M. T., 5th Feb., 1884.  
 1913. 3. GEORGE ANTHONY, b. Helena, M. T., 23d July, 1885.



1920. VIII. CHARLES GASSETT BRECK, [1434], b. at Ascutneyville, Vt., 19th Sept., 1852; m. Lizzie W. Betts, of Bridgeport, Conn., 9th March, 1886; is associated with his brothers James Hunter Breck and Martin Burr Breck in the wholesale and retail rubber goods business, in Springfield, Mass., all being men of active business qualities, commanding an extensive trade.

1930. VIII. LLOYD BRECK, [1523], b. Dexter, New York, 17th March, 1842; served in the 28th Wisconsin Volunteers during the War of the Rebellion; m. 30th Dec., 1869, Helen A. Hinckley; they reside at Antigo, Wis., where he is a farmer, etc.

#### IX. CHILDREN.

1931. 1. HARRIET BURTON, b. Wisconsin, — Aug., 1870.

1932. 2. HENRIETTA JOSEPHINE, b. Wisconsin, — Dec., 1872.

1933. 3. SAMUEL, b. Barrytown, N. Y., 13th Jan., 1879.

1934. 4. MARY HINCKLEY, b. Barrytown, N. Y., — Sept., 1882; d. 1886.

1940. VIII. GEORGE L. BRECK, [1531], b. 23d Aug., 1837; he entered as a youth the counting house of Howland & Aspinwall, and after remaining with them a number of years went into the shipping business with Stephen Merchant under the firm name of Merchant & Breck; after dissolution of this copartnership he became Secretary and Treasurer of the Mocanaqua Coal Company, one of the largest coal corporations in the Wyoming region of Pennsylvania; when this company disposed of their interests he retired from active business; m. Mary H. Breck, [1564], 13th Sept., 1882, and settled at Green Ridge, a suburb of Scranton, Pa., where they now reside. [See 1981].

1950. VIII. CHARLES DU PONT BRECK, [1532], b. at Wilmington, Del., 18th May, 1840; graduated at Union College, New York, 1859; studied law with Victor Du Pont at Wilmington; completed his studies and admitted to the bar at Scranton, Pa., 1861; m. in Brooklyn, N. Y., — April 1869, Mary Duer, (b. New York City, 8th June, 1843,) dau. of John K. Duer, U. S. N.; was the first comptroller of the city of Scranton, Pa., (where he resides,) elected by a large

majority, but declined renomination; is reputed "an active earnest, industrious, straightforward business man," having



CHARLES DU PONT BRECK, ESQ.

passed "a lifetime of business with honor and integrity" and "without a blemish"; one of the staunchest and most estimable citizens"; in 1889 is director in the oldest bank in Scranton as well as of several corporations of the town.

#### IX. CHILDREN.

1951. 1. CHARLES DU PONT, d. in infancy.

1952. 2. VICTOR, d. in infancy.

1953. 3. DUER, in the summer of 1889 traveling in Europe.

1960. VIII. WILLIAM A. MUHLENBERG BRECK, [1551], b. 12th July, 1856, at Gull Lake, Minn; educated at St. Augustine College, Benicia, California, and Nashotah Seminary, Wisconsin; a clergyman (Episcopal); m. Anna Eliza Ackley, (b. 23d June, 1860,) at Oconomowoc, Wisconsin, 13th Dec., 1883; settled at Suisun, Solano County, California.

#### IX. CHILDREN.

1961. 1. EVANGELINE LARDNER, b. 26th June, 1885, at Suisun, Cal.

1970. VIII. CHARLES RENWICK BRECK, [1552], b. Fari-bault, Minn., 11th Oct., 1858; educated at Phillips Academy, Exeter, New Hampshire, and a graduate at Harvard (1883); employed on Southern Pacific Railroad; m. Henrietta Jane Stiles (b. in Deposit, N. Y.,) 12th July, 1880; she was the first graduate of St. Mary's Academy on the Pacific coast, founded by Rev. Dr. J. Lloyd Breck; they reside in San Francisco, California.

## IX. CHILDREN.

1971. 1. JAMES LLOYD, b. in Durango, Col., 3d May, 1882; d. at Benicia, Cal., 5th Aug., 1883.  
 1972. 2. CHARLES RENWICK, b. in Berkley, Cal., 17th Sept., 1884.  
 1973. 3. PHILLIP STILES, b. — , 1886.

1980. VIII. GEORGE WILLIAM BRECK, [1565], b. at Her-  
 rick, near Towanda, Pa., 12th Oct., 1851; m. at Pottstown,  
 Pa., 13th July, 1882, Helen Mary Shewell; he d. at Ft. Wayne,  
 Ind., 28th March, 1883; she d. 16th May, 1888, in German-  
 town, Pa.

## IX. CHILDREN.

1981. 1. GEORGE WILLIAM, b. at Pottstown, 28th June, 1883; adopted  
 by George L. Breck and wife, [1940], in 1889.

1990. VIII. CHARLES JOSEPH BRECK; [1642], b. in Balti-  
 more, Maryland, 5th Feb., 1837; educated in Baltimore and  
 New York City; a lawyer; m. 3d Jan., 1864, Francina Tittle  
 Valentine, (b. 18th April, 1840, in Saratoga County, New  
 York); now, 1889, in active practice of his profession in New  
 York City, in partnership with Hon. Delano C. Calvin, ex-  
 surrogate of New York; on receiving the news of the firing  
 on Fort Sumter he went to Washington (April, 1861,) with  
 the 7th New York Regiment, and continued in the service of  
 the United States to the end of the war, a portion of the time  
 as paymaster U. S. Navy.

## IX. CHILDREN.

1991. 1. JULIET, b. in New York City, 31st May, 1867; resides with her  
 father, 343 west Fifty-sixth street, New York City.  
 1992. 2. GEORGIE, b. in New York City, 5th March, 1869.  
 1993. 3. CHARLES JOSEPH, b. in New York City, 18th Oct., 1873.

2000. VIII. SAMUEL BRECK, [1651], b. 25th Feb., 1834,  
 at Middleborough, Plymouth County, Mass.; entered U. S.  
 Military Academy at West Point, New York, 1st July, 1851;  
 m. Caroline Juliet Barrett, (b. 18th May, 1832,) dau. of  
 Samuel and Anne Juliet (Eddy) Barrett, at Auburndale,  
 Massachusetts, 23d Sept., 1857. The following is taken

from "Cullum's Biographical Register of the Graduates of the U. S. Military Academy":

"Military History:—Cadet at the U. S. Military Academy from 1st July, 1851, to 1st July, 1855, when he was graduated (class rank 7) and promoted in the army to

*Bvt. Second Lieut. of Artillery, 1st July, 1855.*

Served in Florida hostilities against the Seminole Indians,

*(Second Lieut. 1st Artillery, 1st July, 1855)*

1855-56; in garrison at Fort Moultrie, South Carolina,

1856-7, and Fort Mc-

Henry, Maryland,

1857-59; enroute to

Texas, marching from

Helena, Arkansas, to

Fort Clark, Texas,

1859; in garrison at

Fort Moultrie, South

Carolina, 1859-60;

and at the Military

Academy, 1860-61, as

Assistant Professor of

Geography, History

and Ethics, 24th Sept.,

1860, to 26th April,

1861, and Principal

Assistant Professor of

Geography, History and Ethics, 26th April to 3d Decem-

*(First Lieut. 1st Artillery, 11th April, 1861, to 20th Feb., 1862)*

ber, 1861. Served against the Rebellion of the Seceding

*(Captain, Staff—Assistant Adjutant General, 29th Nov., 1861)*

States, 1861-66; as Assistant Adjutant General of Gen. McDowell's Division (Army of the Potomac) in the defenses of Washington, D. C., 9th December, 1861, to 24th March, 1862; as Assistant Adjutant General of the 1st Army Corps, 24th March, 1862, and of the Department of the Rappahan-



SAMUEL BRECK, U. S. A.

nock, 4th April, to 20th June, 1862, being engaged in the occupation of Fredericksburg, Virginia, 18th April, 1862, and Expedition to the Shenandoah Valley to intercept the

*(Major, Staff—Additional Aide-de-Camp, 23d May, 1862, to 17th July, 1862.)*

retreat of the Rebel forces under Gen. Jackson, May-June, 1862; as Assistant in the Adjutant General's office, at Washington, D. C., from 2d July, 1862, in charge of Rolls, Returns,

*(Major, Staff—Assistant Adjutant General, 17th July, 1862)*

*(Bvt. Lieut. Col. 24th Sept., 1864, for Meritorious and Faithful Services during the Rebellion)*

*(Bvt. Colonel, 13th March, 1865, for Diligent, Faithful and Meritorious Services in the Adjutant General's Department During the Rebellion)*

*(Bvt. Brig. Gen. U. S. Army, 13th March, 1865, for Diligent, Faithful and Meritorious Services in the Adjutant General's Department during the Rebellion.)*

Books, Blanks and business pertaining to the enlisted men of the Regular and Volunteer Forces, and of the records of discontinued commands and the preparation and publication of the 'Volunteer Army Register.'''

Since 1870, served in California, New York, Washington, D. C., Minnesota, and since 1885 at Headquarters Department of the Platte, Omaha, Nebraska; appointed Lieut. Colonel Asst. Adjutant General, 28th Feb., 1887.

#### IX. CHILDREN.

2001. 1. AMELIA, b. 25th Aug. 1860, at Fort Moultrie, S. C.; d. in infancy.  
2002. 2. SAMUEL, [1230], b. 8th Aug., 1862, at Washington, D. C.; a practicing physician in Boston, Mass.

2010. VIII. JOSEPH BRECK, [1658], b. 3d May, 1858, at Bridgewater, Mass.; educated in the State Normal School at that place; removed to Texas in 1882, and bought a place near Austin, Texas, on which he built a home; m. Etta M. Pitts, of Moline, Ill., 22d Jan., 1885; a farmer and fruit raiser.

## IX. CHILDREN.

2011. 1. RICHARD EDWARD, b. Austin, Texas, 14th Oct., 1886; d. 30th Oct., 1886.
2012. 2. SAMUEL, b. 10th Nov., 1887, at Austin, Texas; d. at the same place 7th June, 1888.

2020. VIII. JOSEPH HUNT BRECK, [1671], b. Brecksville, Ohio, 23d June, 1831; m. 18th Jan., 1859, Harriett Maria Brooks, of Carlisle, Loraine County, Ohio, (b. 23d April, 1832); a prosperous, practical dairyman and farmer, at Newburgh, Cuyahoga County, Ohio.

## IX. CHILDREN.

2021. 1. GEORGE DWIGHT, b. 5th Dec., 1859; in business in Cleveland, Ohio; unmarried in 1886.
2022. 2. THEODORE BROOKS, b. 3d March, 1862; in 1886, studying medicine; unmarried in 1886.

2023. 3. WILLIAM MERIAM, b. 14th April, 1866; still a student in 1886.

2024. 4. MARY LOUISE, b. 18th Sept., 1868.



THEODORE BRECK, [2031].

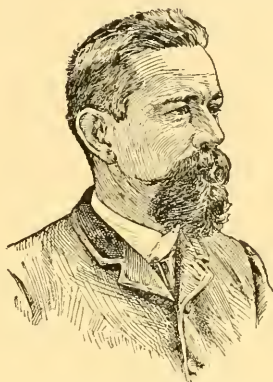
2030. VIII. EDWARD KING BRECK, [1681], b. Huntsburgh, Ohio, 1834; m. Mary Louisa Oakes, (b. 1843) 1866; resident of Brecksville, Ohio; a druggist and farmer; d. at Brecksville, Ohio, 15th Aug., 1876, aged 42 years; she d. 8th Dec., 1876.

## IX. CHILDREN.

2031. 1. THEODORE, b. 1st Dec., 1866; a graduate of Oberlin College, Ohio.
2032. 2. ALICE, b. 1st Jan., 1870; d. 6th Nov., 1876.



2040. VIII. EDWARD YALES BRECK, [1708], b. 31st May, 1849, at Warsaw, New York; m. 28th May, 1873, at McKeesport, Pa., Ada Barclay, (b. Youngstown, Ohio, 15th Oct., 1851); residence, Pittsburgh, Pa., where he is a prominent lawyer; wife d. — .



EDWARD YALES BRECK, ESQ.

## IX. CHILDREN.

2041. 1. EDWARD ALLEN, b. Alleghany City, Pa., 30th March, 1874.  
2042. 2. EDITH, b. Alleghany City, Pa., 10th June, 1875.

2050. VIII. CHARLES ALBERT BRECK, [1732], b. 3d May, 1842; educated at Dr. Dwight's Classical School, Brooklyn, New York; a member of 13th Regiment, N. Y. S. M., (Co. G.,) Brooklyn, during the Rebellion; also employed as clerk in Quartermaster's Department, U. S. A., at Elmira New York; m. Ida A. Wesley, at New York City, 5th Sept., 1877; residence at Mt. Vernon, New York; business, 157 and 159 William street, New York City.

## IX. CHILDREN.

2051. 1. MARY ELIZABETH, b. New York, 14th Dec., 1878.  
2052. 2. CHARLES W., b. at New York, 10th June, 1881.  
2053. 3. IDA, b. New York, 18th Sept., 1884.  
2054. 4. SAMUEL PERRY, b. 11th Sept., 1886.

2060. VIII. THEODORE FRELINGHUYSEN BRECK, [1741], b. 29th July, 1844; educated at Williston Seminary, Easthampton, Mass.; graduated at Harvard College, 1866; studied medicine in Europe two and one-half years from

1869; m. Cordelia H. Townsend, 18th April, 1872, at Boston, Mass.; during the War of the Rebellion was with the Army of the U. S. as surgeon at Norfolk and Portsmouth, Virginia; state medical examiner; has a high standing in his profession of physician and surgeon.

## IX. CHILDREN.

2061. 1. HELEN TOWNSEND, b. at Springfield, Mass., 13th March, 1874.

2062. 2. WILLIAM GILMAN, b. at Springfield, Mass., 22d June, 1877.

2070. VIII. EDWARD RUTHVEN BRECK, [1761], b. at Rushville, Yates County, New York, 25th March, 1846; a druggist at Rushville for ten years, then removed to Ovid, New York. and in 1882 to Ithaca, New York; m. Miss Helen Cornelia Hinds at Ithaca, 19th June, 1883, where he d. 3d April, 1885; his widow is now living near Newfield, Tompkins County, New York; Mr. Breck was reputed a "model man" in the community where he lived.

## IX. CHILDREN.

2071. 1. HORACE HOWELL, b. 12th March, 1884, at Chenango Forks, Broome County, New York.

2080. VIII. GEORGE ELLIS BRECK, [1781], b. 22d Sept., 1856, at Glendale, Mich.; graduate Michigan Agricultural College, B. S., 1878; studied law there; attorney at law, Paw Paw, Michigan; m. 8th June, 1882, Amabel McCarger, at Lansing, Michigan; (she b. 31st Dec., 1860).

## IX. CHILDREN.

2081. 1. MARGARET H., b. 10th Feb., 1888.

2090. IX. WILLIAM OTIS BRECK, [1811,] b. 17th July, 1853; m. Anna Eliza Toof, of St. Armand, Canada, 25th Aug., 1881; residence in 1887, Upper Bedford, Province of Quebec, Canada.

## X. CHILDREN.

2091. 1. MARY ALICE, b. 12th April, 1885.

2100. IX. FREDERICK BRECK, [1841], b. ——— ; m. ——— ; resides at Pawtucket, Rhode Island.

## X. CHILDREN.

2101. 1. \_\_\_\_\_.

2102. 2. \_\_\_\_\_.

2110. IX. CHARLES HENRY BRECK, [1871], b. 8th July, 1850; m. 12th Dec., 1883, Marion Agnes Adams, at Newton, Mass.; residence, Boston; one of the firm of Joseph Breck & Sons, 51, 52 and 53, north Market street, Boston, Mass.

## X. CHILDREN.

2111. 1. FRANCES ELIZABETH, b. 2d Nov., 1884.

2112. 2. CHARLES HENRY, b. 11th March, 1887.

2120. IX. JOSEPH FRANCIS BRECK, [1872], b. 4th June, 1857; m. 8th Feb., 1883, at Brighton, Annie H. Wilde; residence Boston, Mass.; one of the firm of Joseph Breck & Sons, 51, 52 and 53 north Market street, Boston, Mass. *1. Sep - 8 1877*

## X. CHILDREN.

2121. 1. JOSEPH FRANCIS, b. 3d Feb., 1885. *1. Aug 2 1885*

2130. IX. SAMUEL BRECK, [2002], b. 8th Aug., 1862, at Washington, D. C.; graduated, B. S., at Columbian University, D. C., 1881, and M. D., at the Medical School of Harvard University, in Boston, 30th June, 1886; located in Boston, Mass.; m. at West Newton, Mass., 8th Jan., 1889, Louisa Maria Eddy, (b. Fall River, Mass., 20th Dec., 1863,) dau. of Caleb Frank and Georgianna (Winslow) Eddy, of West Newton; in her married name she drops from her maiden name Maria, but not Eddy; they reside in Boston, where he is a practicing physician, with Dr. Orlando W. Doe, who is one of the leading physicians of Boston, at 150 Commonwealth avenue.



## ADDITIONAL RECORDS—DATES, PLACES, NAMES AND EVENTS.

## ADDITIONAL RECORDS—DATES, PLACES, NAMES AND EVENTS.



## ADDITIONAL RECORDS—DATES, PLACES, NAMES AND EVENTS.

## ADDITIONAL RECORDS—DATES, PLACES, NAMES AND EVENTS.

## ADDITIONAL RECORDS—DATES, PLACES, NAMES AND EVENTS.

## ADDITIONAL RECORDS—DATES, PLACES, NAMES AND EVENTS.

## ADDITIONAL RECORDS—DATES, PLACES, NAMES AND EVENTS.

## ADDITIONAL RECORDS—DATES, PLACES, NAMES AND EVENTS.



ADDITIONAL RECORDS—DATES, PLACES, NAMES AND EVENTS.

## ADDITIONAL RECORDS—DATES, PLACES, NAMES AND EVENTS.





## PART SECOND

---

### SHERBORN BRANCH.

---

3000. I. THOMAS BRECK, [2,] b. probably in Lancaster County, England, about 1600; m. in England ————; emigrated to Massachusetts about 1650, and settled in Dorchester, where he d. 3d Aug., 1657; probably his wife d. in England before his departure as no record of her can be found in Dorchester, and he may have left children there in addition to the following, the only one found in America.

#### II. CHILDREN.

3001. 1. THOMAS, [3010], b. in England probably about 1635; d. 3d April, 1723, at Sherborn, Mass.

3010. II. THOMAS BRECK, [3001], b. in England, probably about 1635; came with his father to Massachusetts 1650; m. at Dorchester, 12th Dec., 1656, Mary Hill, dau. of John Hill; in 1658, after the death of his father, removed with his wife's brother, John Hill, to Sherborn, and settled (first on the bank of Charles River) on a part of Robert Kaine's grant, about one-fourth mile north of Bogistow pond; having purchased about five hundred acres, they divided it, Hill taking the north part and two acres for a house lot, south of what was Thomas Breck's lane in 1856, bounded by the present highway on the east, and by Breck on all other sides, where Hill built a second house; Mr. Breck d. 3d April, 1723; his widow d. 15th Aug., 1726.

## III. CHILDREN.

3011. 1. MARY, b. 17th Oct., 1657, at Dorchester, Mass.; d. — Dec., 1657, in Dorchester.  
 3012. 2. SUSANNA, b. 10th Sept., 1663; d. 25th Aug., 1664; recorded at Medfield.  
 3013. 3. SUSANNA, b. 10th May, 1667; d. — *May 28. 1744 m John Adams, Medfield m*  
 3014. 4. JOHN, [3020], b. 4th March, 1671; d. — .  
 3015. 5. BETHIAH, b. 20th Dec., 1673; d. — .  
 3016. 6. NATHANIEL, (twin), b. 1st March, 1682; d. — .  
 3017. 7. SAMUEL, (twin), b. 1st March, 1682; d. — .

3020. III. JOHN BRECK, [3014], b. at Sherborn, Mass., 4th March, 1671; inherited the farm owned by his father; m. 9th March, 1697, Mehetabel Morse, dau. of Captain Joseph Morse, of Sherborn, and Mehetabel, dau. of Nicholas Wood; he d. — ; she d. — .

## IV. CHILDREN.

3021. 1. MEHETABEL, b. at Sherborn, Mass., 10th Oct., 1698; m. William Leland, of Sherborn; d. — .  
 3022. 2. JONAS, [3030], b. 9th March, 1700; d. 13th June, 1775.  
 3023. 3. ABIGAIL, b. 19th April; d. 3d March, 1775.  
 3024. 4. KEZIAH, b. 14th Dec., 1715; d. — .  
 3025. 5. ELIJAH, [3040], b. 22d June, 1718; d. 11th Feb., 1791.

3030. IV. JONAS BRECK, [3022], b. at Sherborn, 9th March, 1700; inherited the central part of the Breck farm in Sherborn; m. 18th Feb., 1734-5, Mary Daniel, of Needham, who d. 1788, aged 85; he d. 13th June, 1775.

## V. CHILDREN.

3031. 1. JOHN [3060], b. 1st Dec., 1735; d. 18th March, 1824.  
 3032. 2. MEHETABEL, b. 20th July, 1737; d. 30th Aug., 1812; unmarried.  
 3033. 3. JONAS, b. 19th June, 1739; d. young.  
 3034. 4. JOSEPH, [3090], b. 28th May, 1741; d. 28th June, 1820.  
 3035. 5. MARY, b. 31st Aug., 1743; d. 14th March, 1744.  
 3036. 6. DANIEL, b. 22d Feb., 1744-5; d. — .  
 3037. 7. THOMAS, [3110], b. 28th Feb., 1747-8; d. — .

3040. IV. ELIJAH BRECK, [3025], b. 22d June, 1718; settled on the east side of the Breck farm, where John Ware resided in 1856; m. Sarah Hill, (b. 27th May, 1728); he d. 11th Feb., 1791; she d. 19th Nov., 1806.



## V. CHILDREN.

3041. 1. ELIJAH, [3120], b. 20th July, 1753; d. 11th Feb., probably about 1795, accidentally.
3042. 2. JONATHAN, b. 1st Dec., 1754; resided on the homestead, but d. in Medfield, Mass., — .
3043. 3. KEZIAH, b. 14th Jan., 1757; m. Jessie Hill; their descendant, Edwin Hill, now lives in Gardner, Mass.
3044. 4. DANIEL, [3130], (twin), b. 12th May, 1758; d. in Sherborn about 1838.
3045. 5. JONAS, [3210], (twin), b. 12th May, 1758; d. 1822; spelled his name "Brick."
3046. 6. ABIGAIL, b. 23d April, 1761; m. Reuben Crimpton, of Croydon, N. H.; she d. — ; he d. — .
3047. 7. LUTHER, [3240], b. 27th March, 1763; d. — .
3048. 8. CALVIN, b. 13th Dec., 1765; d. — .
3049. 9. JONATHAN, [3250], b. 13th Dec., 1767; d. — .
3051. 10. ENOCH, (twin), b. 6th Feb., 1770; d. — .
3052. 11. BENONI, (twin), b. 6th Feb., 1770; d. — .

3060. V. JOHN BRECK, [3031], b. Sherborn, Mass., 1st Dec., 1735; m. about 1758 Mary Hill, of Medfield, Mass; settled on the west part of the Breck farm, three-fourths of a mile southwest of the straits; she d. 5th Feb., 1823, aged 82; he d. in Sterling, Mass., 18th March, 1824; he joined the minute-men in the battle at Lexington.

## VI. CHILDREN.

3061. 1. JOSHUA, b. 13th April, 1759; d. 26th Feb., 1762.
3062. 2. JOHN, [3260], b. 1st Jan., 1761; d. — , near Barre, Mass.
3063. 3. NATHAN, [3270], b. 31st July, 1763; d. 1st April, 1857.
3064. 4. MARY, b. 29th Oct., 1765; m. Abijah Wedge, of Milford, Mass., 1790; she d. in Sterling, Mass., 3d April, 1857; he d. — .

## VII. CHILDREN. (WEDGE.)

3065. 1. Lothrop, b. 25th Sept., 1795; m. Elizabeth Merriam, of Sterling, Mass., about 1825; he was accidentally drowned at Waterville Falls, 14th Aug., 1833.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (WEDGE.)

3066. 1. Daniel Kendall, d. 24th May, 1826.
3067. 2. Mary Elizabeth, b. 23d March, 1828; m. George Whitney, of Ashburnham, Mass., 24th Nov., 1850; he d. 14th June, 1858; no issue; she (1889) living in Medford, Mass.
3068. 3. Oliver B., b. 27th Dec., 1829; in 1889 living in Medford, Mass.

3069. 4. Charlotte Stone, b. 26th Oct., 1831; m. Loammi Robinson, of Livermore, Me.; in 1889 living in Medford, Mass.
- IX. CHILDREN. (ROBINSON.)
3071. 1. Edward, m. Ellen Dargin, of Medford.
- X. CHILDREN. (ROBINSON.)
3072. 1. Mabel.
3073. 2. Ella, m. Melvin Gardner, of Medford.
- X. CHILDREN. (GARDNER.)
3074. 1. Lottie. 2. Melvin.
3075. 3. Irving. 4. Inez.
3076. 5. Harriet Leland, b. 26th Oct., 1833; in 1887 living in Medford, Mass.
3077. 2. Mary, b. 4th July, 1799; m. Horace Kendall, of Sterling, Mass.; d. in Cambridge, Mass., 14th Aug., 1876.
- VIII. CHILDREN. (KENDALL.)
3078. 1. John Breck, b. 4th March, 1828; m. Harriet L. Wedge, in Boston, 25th Oct., 1857; he d. 30th Aug., 1872.
- IX. CHILDREN. (KENDALL.)
3079. 1. John Lathrop, d. 9th March, 1862, aged 9 years.
3081. 2. Oliver Moore, b. 25th Dec., 1831; m. Sarah Blood, of Sterling, Mass., — March, 1855; d. in Weymouth, 8th Dec., 1862.
- IX. CHILDREN. (KENDALL.)
3082. 1. Ida, b. at Weymouth; m. Clinton Sanders, of Taunton, where he d.
3083. 3. Annie, b. at Weymouth; m. Charles Buffington, of Taunton, Mass.; she d. at Taunton.
3084. 5. MIRIAM, b. 24th Aug., 1766; m. William Hart, Union, Me.; d. 4th Dec., 1866. From the Rockland, Me., *Democrat*: "Mrs. Miriam Hart, one of the early mothers of Maine, died recently at the advanced age of over 100 years. She had a distinct remembrance of the fight at Lexington, and of her father taking his gun and going out to join the Minute-men. She and her husband were among the first settlers of Union, Me., and endured all the labors and privations of pioneer life. Her two children, both over 70 years of age followed her to the grave."
- VII. CHILDREN. (HART.)
3085. 1. John. 2. Betsey.
3086. 6. ELIAB, [3300], b. 13th Sept., 1769; d. 19th March, 1855.
3087. 7. TABITHA, b. 30th Nov., 1773; d. 31st July, 1778.
3088. 8. ANNA, b. 9th Feb., 1776; d. — .

3090. V. JOSEPH BRECK, [3034], b. 28th May, 1741; settled in Medfield, Mass.; m. Mary Fairbanks, of Medfield; she d. 27th June, 1788; m. for second wife, 10th Sept., 1789, Hannah Plimpton, of Medfield; she d. 25th Jan., 1831; he d. at Medfield, 28th June, 1820.

## VI. CHILDREN.

3091. 1. EXPERIENCE, b. 1775 or 6; m. 7th Jan., 1808, John Harmstead, son of Martin, of Philadelphia.

## VII. CHILDREN. (HARMSTEAD.)

- 3092. 1. Nancy, b. 12th Dec., 1808.
- 3093. 2. John, b. 31st Jan., 1810.
- 3094. 3. Mary, b. 10th Aug., 1811.
- 3095. 4. Joseph Breck, b. 28th June, 1814.
- 3096. 5. Laura, b. 14th Sept., 1816.
- 3097. 6. James Lawrence, b. 28th July, 1818.
- 3098. 2. COMFORT, b. Medfield, 13th Aug., 1779; d. 6th Jan., 1807.
- 3099. 3. POLLY, b. Medfield, 24th May, 1782; d. — Dec., 1782.
- 3101. 4. JOSEPH, [3310], b. Medfield, 4th Nov., 1783; d. 5th March, 1861.
- 3102. 5. AMASA, [3320], b. Medfield, 20th June, 1788; d. Providence, R.I., 4th Dec., 1846.

## BY SECOND WIFE.

- 3103. 6. SILENCE, b. Medfield, 16th Aug., 1790; d. same date.
- 3104. 7. HANNAH, b. Medfield, 2d May, 1794; m. 13th April, 1825, Dr. Augustus Plympton, (son of Sylvanus, of Woburn); he d. 12th June, 1854; she d. 19th June, 1855.

## VII. CHILDREN. (PLYMPTON.)

- 3105. 1. Hannah, b. 13th May, 1826.
- 3106. 2. Augustus M., b. 14th Sept., 1828.
- 3107. 3. Eliza Breck, 8th Jan., 1831.
- 3108. 4. Ellen Lowell, 23d July, 1832.
- 3109. 5. Georgiana G., b. 19th Dec., 1833.

3110. V. THOMAS BRECK, [3037], b. 1747-8; m. Mary Deeth, about 1769; he inherited the ancient Breck homestead in Sherborn, Mass.; he d. —; she d. —.

## VI. CHILDREN.

- 3111. 1. RHODA, b. 11th July, 1770; d. young.
- 3112. 2. ELI, b. 6th April, 1777; m. Abigail Jennings; d without issue.
- 3113. 3. BETTY, b. 13th July, 1780; m. Ira Pratt, of Westford.
- 3114. 4. THOMAS, [3340], b. 1st June, 1790; d. 22d May, 1861.
- 3115. 5. MARY, b. 11th Feb., 1794; d. young.
- 3116. 6. LEWIS, [3350], b. 20th Nov., 1795; d. 29th Nov., 1833.

3120. V. ELIJAH BRECK, [3041], b. 20th July, 1753; m. Hannah Prentice, 28th May, 1789; she d. —; m. for second wife Mary Pratt, about 1794; he was the last of his race who inherited the east part of the Breck farm; he d. 11th Feb., probably about 1795; "killed by a plough."

#### VI. CHILDREN.

3121. 1. ALPHA, bap. 10th March, 1795; d. young.

3130. V. DANIEL BRECK, [3044], b. 12th May, 1758; m. Patty Learned, dau. of Captain Edward Learned, of Sherborn, Mass.; he d. in Sherborn about 1838.

#### VI. CHILDREN.

3131. 1. AMY, b. 24th Dec., 1790; m. Leonard Bullard; she d. 19th March, 1867; he d. 11th April, 1868.

#### VII. CHILDREN. (BULLARD.)

3132. 1. Harriet, b. 21st Aug., 1827; d. 11th Oct., 1868.

3133. 2. Leonard, b. 18th March, 1830; d. 19th May, 1833.

3134. 3. Almira, b. 10th Aug., 1833; d. 23d Sept., 1833.

3135. 2. EDE, b. 10th June, 1792; m. Capt. John Sanderson, — Jan., 1822; she lived as a widow at Cambridge, and d. 1868; Captain Sanderson sailed away to sea, and was never heard from.

#### VII. CHILDREN. (SANDERSON.)

3136. 1. Augusta, b. — Jan., 1823; m. Nathan R. Hill; resided in Cambridge, Mass.; she d. — April, 1873; he d. — Nov., 1872.

#### VIII. CHILDREN. (HILL.)

3137. 1. Emily, b. —; m. ——— Loveland; they have one child.

3138. 2. Arthur, b. —; d. —. 3. Helen, b. —; d. —.

3139. 4. Frederic, b. —.

3141. 2. John, b. 1825; d. at sea.

3142. 3. Christopher C., b. 1828; resides in Cambridge, Mass.

3143. 4. Ellen, d. young.

3144. 3. PATTY, b. 15th April, 1794; m. Donald Smith; he d. 1848; she d. 1868; residence, Boston, Mass.

#### VII. CHILDREN. (SMITH.)

3145. 1. Margaret, b. 27th Jan., 1823; d. October, 1837.

3146. 2. Sophia E., b. 15th Aug., 1825.

3147. 3. William N., b. 26th Aug., 1827; d. 5th Oct., 1827.

3148. 4. James R., b. 26th Aug., 1828; d. — Feb, 1862.

3149. 5. Donald M., b. 8th May, 1831.

3151. 6. William F., b. 30th Oct., 1833; d. 10th Jan., 1884.  
 3152. 7. John F., b. 13th March, 1836.  
 3153. 8. Ann, b. 29th May, 1841; d. 24th Aug., 1842.  
 3154. 4. ELIJAH, [3360], b. 2d Feb., 1796; d. 3d Sept., 1834.  
 3155. 5. Lucy, b. 30th July, 1797; m. Eleazer Ware, resided at Sherborn, and after at Leaverett, Mass., where both d.

## VII. CHILDREN. (WARE.)

3156. 1. Caroline, b. 1820; m. William Dowse; she d. — .

## VIII. CHILDREN. (DOWSE.)

3157. 1. Son.  
 3158. 2. Vorestas, b. 27th April, 1822; m. Mary Butler.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (WARE.)

- |       |                     |                 |
|-------|---------------------|-----------------|
| 3159. | 1. Edgar.           | 2. Arthur B.    |
| 3161. | 3. Joseph W.        | 4. Mary E. B.   |
| 3162. | 5. Edgar V.         | 6. Clarence H.  |
| 3163. | 7. Theodore Leston. | 8. Emily Pratt. |
3164. 3. Benjamin, b. 24th Jan., 1824; m. Elizabeth Capen; he d. at Holliston, Mass.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (WARE )

3165. 1. Caroline, b. — ; m. Lindley Stewart; reside in Holliston, Mass.

## IX. CHILDREN. (STEWART.)

3166. 1. Child.  
 3167. 2. Anna, b. — ; m. George Wilkinson; resides in Holliston, Mass.

## IX. CHILDREN. (WILKINSON.)

3168. 1. ——— .  
 3169. 3. Samuel L., b. 21st June, 1830.  
 3171. 4. Lucy D., b. 15th June, 1833; m. Martin Nash; residence at Newton Lower Falls, Mass.  
 3172. 6. NANCY, b. 5th Oct., 1799; m. Captain Curtis Goulding; resided at Sherborn, Mass., where both d.

## VII. CHILDREN. (GOULDING.)

3173. 1. Eleazer, b. — ; m. Alma Daniels; they reside in South Framingham, Mass.  
 3174. 2. Mary, b. — ; m. Joseph W. Bullard; reside in South Framingham, Mass.  
 3175. 7. ELIZA, b. in Sherborn, Mass., 27th Jan., 1802; m. Deacon Paul Daniell, of East Medway, (now Millis,) Mass.; he was born at that place, 7th July, 1789, in the old Daniell homestead; he d. 15th Feb., 1876; she d. 16th June, 1885.

## VII. CHILDREN. (DANIELL.)

3176. 1. Pearllee, b. 29th July, 1823; m. John Bullard, 21st May, 1845; reside on Daniell's homestead in Millis, Mass.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (BULLARD.)

3177. 1. Harriet P., b. 20th Oct., 1846; m. Louis LaCroix, 19th July, 1881.  
3178. 2. Louella E., b. 4th Nov., 1849; m. Louis LaCroix, 23d Dec., 1874.

## IX. CHILDREN. (LACROIX.)

3179. 1. Lois B.  
3181. 2. Chester.  
3182. 3. Sewall H., b. 21st March, 1851.  
3183. 4. Joseph D., b. 16th Sept., 1855; m. Emma Follonsbee, 13th May, 1878.  
3184. 2. Martha Learned, b. 20th Dec., 1825; m. William Daniels, 2d May, 1849; they reside, in 1889, in Millis, Mass.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (DANIELS.)

3185. 1. Erwin A., b. 19th Aug., 1850.  
3186. 2. Frederic M., b. 14th Feb., 1872.  
3187. 3. Lucy, b. 24th Feb., 1828; d. 2d March, 1832.  
3188. 4. Eliza, b. 2d Feb., 1831; m. Daniel Rockwood, 8th Nov., 1854; reside in Medway, Mass.  
3189. 5. Joseph Leonard, b. 1st Aug., 1833; m. Julia B. Allen, 26th Nov., 1863; he is a professor in Olivet College, Olivet, Mich.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (DANIELL.)

3191. 1. Mira Allen, b. 30th Oct., 1866.  
3192. 2. William Breck, b. 25th Nov., 1868.  
3193. 6. Elijah Breck, b. 17th Feb., 1836; m. Roxa Boyden, 30th Nov., 1860; she d. 20th Dec., 1871; he d. 20th Dec., 1881.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (DANIELL.)

3194. 1. Jeremiah B., b. 25th May, 1862.  
3195. 2. Arthur H., b. 19th Oct., 1865; graduate of Olivet College, Mich.; in 1887, theological student at New Haven, Conn.  
3196. 3. Charles H., b. 4th Nov., 1867.  
3197. 7. Lucy Charlotte, b. 11th Nov., 1841; m. Calvin Bigelow 23d Dec., 1874; reside in Boston.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (BIGELOW.)

3198. 1. Warren D., b. 20th Nov., 1875.  
5199. 2. Eliza B., b. 8th Dec., 1885.  
3201. 8. SARAH L., b. 13th Feb., 1808; m. Moses Gilmore, of South borough, Mass.; he d. — ; she is living, 1888, in Sherborn, Mass.



## VII. CHILDREN. (GILMORE.)

3202. 1. Nelson b. — ; m. Geraldine Ward; he d. — .

## VIII. CHILDREN. (GILMORE.)

3203. 1. Sarah Sophia.  
 3204. 2. George.  
 3205. 3. Ede.  
 3206. 2. Sarah Jane, m. ——— McFarland.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (MCFARLAND.)

3207. 1. Frederick.

3210. V. JONAS BRICK, [3045], b. 12th May, 1758; served through the War of Revolution in the U. S. Army; m. Judith Richardson, of Medway, probably about 1783; removed from Sherborn to Westminster, Mass., 1789; the part of Westminster in which he lived was afterwards "set off" to Gardner in northern part of Worcester County; later he removed with his son Silas and dau. Judith to Franklin, Mass.; his house was half a mile from Medway village, where he d. in 1822; she d. at age of 87 years; Jonas himself and most of his descendants spell their name "Brick," following what seems to have been in some places the pronunciation.

## VI. CHILDREN.

3211. 1. SILAS, [3370], bap. 24th Oct., 1784; d. at Franklin, Mass., about 1875; spelled his name "Breck."  
 3212. 2. ASAHIEL, [3390], b. 20th Feb., 1785; d. about 1830.  
 3213. 3. CHARLOTTE, b. Sherborn, 22d Oct., 1786; m. Jonathan Wells; he d. in Michigan.

## VII. CHILDREN. (WELLS.)

3214. 1. Willard, b. 1806; m. ——— ; d. in Michigan.  
 3215. 2. Emma, m. Lyman Conant, of Gardner, who d. in Shelburne; she is living at ——— .

## VIII. CHILDREN. (CONANT.)

3216. 1. Caroline, b. 1828; m. Baxter Burdwell; living at ——— .  
 3217. 2. Mary Elizabeth; m. Dwight Bartlett; she d. — .  
 3218. 3. Edward.  
 3219. 4. Theodore, now living ——— .  
 3221. 3. Charlotte, m. ——— Knowles; she d. — .  
 3222. 4. Judith, never married; d. in Easton, Mass.  
 3223. 5. Sarah, never married; d. — June, 1877, in Indiana.

3224. 6. Wealthy, m. Charles Parker, of Hawley, Mass.; he d. — ; m. for second husband ——— Pease, of Easthampton, Mass.; they are living at ——— .
3225. 7. Elizabeth, m. Seth Church, of Ashfield, Mass., who d. — ; m. for second husband ——— King, of Hawley, Mass.
3226. 4. SALLY, b. in Sherborn, bap. 13th July, 1788; never married; d. in Gardner, Mass.
3227. 5. ENOCH, b. 24th June, 1790; never married; d. in Gardner about 1855.
3228. 6. ELIJAH, [3400], b. 26th April, 1792; d. 27th June, 1866, in Gardner, Mass.
3229. 7. JONAS, b. 31st July, 1794; d. 19th April, 1795.
3231. 8. JUDITH, b. 31st July, 1794; never married; d. in Franklin, Mass., about 1885.
3232. 9. JONAS, [3430], b. 10th Oct., 1796; d. — .

3240. V. LUTHER BRECK, [3047], b. 27th March, 1763; m. Hannah ——— ; he d. — ; she d. — .

#### VI. CHILDREN.

3241. 1. LUTHER, drowned — .
3242. 2. HANNAH, d. — .

3250. V. JONATHAN BRECK, [3049], b. 13th Dec., 1767; m. Polly Cleaveland, of Medfield, Mass.; resided at Medfield.

#### VI. CHILDREN.

3251. 1. REUBEN, b. at Medfield; bap. 15th Nov., 1801; d. — .
3252. 2. LUCINDA, b. Medfield, 3d Oct., 1802; d. — .

3260. VI. JOHN BRECK, [3062], b. 1st Jan., 1761; m. Abigail Cutler, 3d Dec., 1762; he d. in Barre, Mass.; she d. — .

3270. VI. NATHAN BRECK, [3063], b. Sherborn, Mass., 31st July, 1763; m. Mary Holbrook, 15th Dec., 1785; moved to Lyme, New Hampshire, in 1800, where he was a prosperous farmer; she d. — ; he m. for second wife ——— , who d. — ; he m. for third wife ——— , who survived him; he d. in Lyme, 1st April, 1857.

## VII. CHILDREN.

3271. 1. ANNA, b. Sherborn, Mass., —, 1786; m. at Lyme, N. H., 1809, Col. Thomas Perkins, (b. 13th April, 1785); a hotel keeper and merchant of Lyme; he was also town treasurer for 50 years, representative for several years, etc., etc.; he d. 17th Aug., 1870; she d. —.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (PERKINS.)

3272. 1. Martha Conant, b. —, 1811; m. Moses Smith, a farmer of Lyme, who d. —; she m. for second husband ——— Evans; she d. 19th Feb., 1884. No issue.
3273. 2. Anna Breck, b. —, 1813; m. Peter Swift, merchant; she d. in Vermont, 16th Aug., 1870; he d. —.

## IX. CHILDREN. (SWIFT.)

3274. 1. Luella. 2. Nellie.
3275. 3. Idella. 4. Mary.
3276. 3. Mary Holbrook, b. 31st Aug., 1816; m. 26th June, 1838, Aurelius Swift, a Congregationalist minister, of Vermont; he d. —; she d. 5th Nov., 1888; they lived in West Randolph, Vt.

## IX. CHILDREN. (SWIFT.)

3277. 1. Mary P., b. 1st May, 1840.
3278. 2. Martha Ann, b. 31st Dec., 1841.
3279. 3. Sadie T., b. 15th Aug., 1847; m. ————; has two children, Henry and Maria.
3281. 4. William H., b. 9th Aug., 1850.
3282. 5. Catherine, b. 8th June, 1855; d. 15th April, 1867.
3283. 6. Henrietta, b. 1st Oct., 1858.
3284. 4. Sarah, b. —, 1820; m. Irenius Perkins, of Lyme, N. H., and removed to Lakeville, Minn.
3285. 5. Thomas Wright, b. at Lyme, N. H., 1823; with his father in hotel keeping and farming; m. Catherine McIntyre, of Manchester, N. H., 26th Dec., 1849; he d. 16th April, 1882.

## IX. CHILDREN. (PERKINS.)

3286. 1. Clara Emma, b. in Lyme, N. H., 2d Sept., 1850; m. 10th Oct., 1879, Charles Duncan, of North Brookfield, and lives in Alston, Mass.
3287. 2. William Conant, b. in Lynne, N. H., 8th Nov., 1851.
3288. 2. MERINDA, b. in Sherborn, —, 1789; m. Isaac Perkins, a merchant of Lyme; he d. 18th July, 1836, aged 50; she d. —, at Thetford, Vt.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (PERKINS.)

3289. 1. Elmira, b. — ; m. Rev. ————, and moved west as a missionary; her husband killed by the Indians; she d. — .
3291. 2. Abram, d. unmarried.
3292. 3. Isaac, d. unmarried.
3293. 4. Jacob, d. unmarried.
3294. 3. ARBA, [3440], b. Sherborn, Mass., 9th March, 1791; d. at Lyme, N. H., 10th March, 1845.
3295. 4. NATHAN, [3470], b. 13th Feb., 1793; d. 22d Dec., 1854.
3296. 5. MERCY, b. in Sherborn, Mass., 7th June, 1796; d. 3d Feb., 1835.
3297. 6. MARSHALL HOLBROOK HAMILTON, [3500], b. in Lyme, N. H., 15th Sept., 1801; d. 28th March, 1880.
3298. 7. JOHN PRELATE, [3520], b. in Lyme, N. H., 1805; d. 19th Oct., 1863.
3299. 8. MELVIN CLARK, [3530], b. in Lyme, N. H., 25th June, 1807; d. 6th Jan., 1879.

3300. VI. ELIAB BRECK, [3086], b. 13th Sept., 1769; m. Polly Cheever, of Wrentham, Mass.; in 1806 removed to Sterling, Mass., with his parents and sister, Mrs. Mary Wedge, [3064], and her daughter Mary; he d. 19th March, 1855.

## VII. CHILDREN.

3301. 1. ELIZABETH, b. 26th Aug., 1805; d. 12th Oct., 1811.
3302. 2. SYLVIA, b. 20th March, 1806; now resides at Sterling, Mass., 1889. The writer is much indebted to this daughter for assistance in his genealogical work.
3303. 3. CHARLES CHEEVER, [3540], b. 11th June, 1811; now, 1889, resides at the homestead in Sterling, Mass.
3304. 4. Amos Ware, [3550], b. 7th March, 1815; in 1889 lives at Sterling, Mass.

3310. VI. JOSEPH BRECK, [3101], b. Medfield, Mass., 4th Nov., 1783; m. 8th July, 1824, Sally Ware Daniels, of Medway, Mass.; he d. 5th March, 1861; she d. — .

## VII. CHILDREN.

3311. 1. SARAH DANIELS, b. 12th May, 1825; m. John W. Perry, 27th Nov., 1845; they reside in Dedham, Mass.; no children.
3312. 2. CYNTHIA ANN, b. 1st Nov., 1826; m. 1st May, 1851, Thos. J. Baker, son of Joel and Abigail H. Baker.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (BAKER )

- 3313. 1. Frederick Joel, b. 28th Dec., 1853.
- 3314. 2. Edward Thomas, b. 17th Nov., 1855.
- 3315. 3. Julia Anna, b. 3d March, 1859.
- 3316. 4. Sarah Breck, b. 29th March, 1861.
- 3317. 5. Moses Ellis, b. 4th Aug., 1864.
- 3318. 3. JOSEPHINE MARIA, b. 6th May, 1830; d. unmarried 23d July, 1874, of consumption.
- 3319. 4. JOSEPH LAFAYETTE, [3560], b. 14th Feb., 1837; d. 16th Nov., 1879.

3320. VI. AMASA BRECK, [3102], b. 20th June, 1788, at Medfield, Mass.; m. 20th June, 1815, Nancy Hoar, (b. 8th Jan., 1797, at Bristol, R. I.,) dau. of Benjamin and Priscilla (Waldron) Hoar, of Bristol, R. I.; he d. at Providence, R. I., 4th Dec., 1846; she d. at same place 12th Nov., 1867. See Appendix.

## VII. CHILDREN.

- 3321. 1. ANN, b. Bristol, R. I., 25th May, 1816; m. 15th June, 1839, Amos Warner Young, (b. 1811 or 12); she d. 27th Sept. 1851; he d. at Providence, R. I., 11th Aug., 1868.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (YOUNG.)

- 3322. 1. Frank, b. 4th July, 1840; m. Emma Manchester, in Bristol. (IX. CHILDREN. YOUNG.) 1. Walter, b. 26th Feb., 1879, in Providence.
- 3323. 2. Frederick A., b. Providence, R. I., 5th Dec., 1845; m. 19th Dec., 1877, Elizabeth P. Spiuk, (b. Providence, R. I., 19th Jan., 1854); he is treasurer of Union Eyelet Co., Providence.
- 3324. 3. Clara, b. 1st March, 1848; m. Charles E. Viall, 23d Oct., 1873. (IX. CHILDREN. VIALL ) Maud, b. 22d Dec., 1874.
- 3325. 2. ABBY, b. Bristol, R. I., 22d Oct., 1817; m. Wm. Neilson, of Dumfries, Scotland, 27th March, 1845; resides in Boston, Mass.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (NEILSON.)

- 3326. 1. Laura A., b. 1st Jan., 1846. 2. John, b. 1848; d. 1852.
- 3327. 3. William, b. 1850; d. 1851. 4. Abby, b. 1851; d. 1852.
- 3328. 5. Jennie, b. 30th Oct., 1853. 6. Wm. Amasa, b. 6th June, 1856.
- 3329. 3. THOMAS, [3570], b. Bristol, R. I., 20th Sept., 1819; trunk manufacturer, No. 33 Main street, Providence, R. I., in 1889.
- 3331. 4. WILLIAM, b. Bristol, R. I., 21st Oct., 1821; trunk manufacturer, No. 33 Main street, Providence, R. I., in 1889; unmarried.
- 3332. 5. CATHERINE, b. Bristol, R. I., 10th March, 1824; m. 30th Sept., 1847, Charles H. S. Hubbard.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (HUBBARD.)

- 3333. 1. Charles, b. Providence, R. I., 4th July, 1858; d. 6th April, 1865.
- 3334. 2. Hattie Louise, b. Providence, R. I., 28th July, 1860; d. 18th Dec., 1860.

3335. 6. MARY E., b. Bristol, R. I., 26th Dec., 1829; d. 27th March, 1881.  
 3336. 7. JOHN H., b. Bristol, R. I., 14th March, 1835; d. 25th May, 1837.  
 3337. 8. LAURA, M., b. Bristol, R. I., 28th Feb., 1837; m. 30th Nov., 1887,  
 Edward C. Mason, of Providence, R. I.

3340. VI. THOMAS BRECK, [3114], b. 1st June, 1790; inherited the ancient Breck homestead in Sherborn, Mass.; m. Pede Sanger; she d. 28th May, 1846; m. for second wife Huldah Jordan, widow, of ——— Wood; he d. 22d May, 1861.

VII. CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

3341. 1 and 2. TWIN DAUGHTERS, d. without issue.

3350. VI. LEWIS BRECK, [3116], b. 20th Nov., 1795; m. Sally Sanger; he d. 29th Nov., 1833; she d. 20th June, 1834.

VII. CHILDREN.

3351. 4. THOMAS EUGENE, b. 19th June, 1831; residence, Sherborn, Mass.  
 3352. 2. ELEANOR, MARIA, b. 16th July, 1833; m. Andrew J. Church, 20th Nov., 1850; he d. 24th Nov., 1885; residence, Sherborn, Mass.

VIII. CHILDREN. (CHURCH.)

3353. 1. Charles Lewis, b. 18th Nov., 1851; m. Ida Leland, 9th June, 1880.  
 3354. 2. Waldo Eugene, b. 25th June, 1856; in 1887 unmarried.

3360. VI. ELIJAH BRECK, [3154], b. 2d Feb., 1796; m. Sarah A. Burroughs; she d. —; m. for second wife Lucy Lovejoy; resided at New York; he d. 3d Sept., 1834; his widow m. ——— Messer, of Messer's Station village, New Hampshire, and d. —.

VII. CHILDREN.

3361. 1. BARTLETT, d. young.  
 3362. 2. EDWARD, b. —; d. while a young man; student at Harvard College.  
 3363. 3. ELIJAH FULLER, [3580], b. 1832; d. — April, 1877.

3370. VI. SILAS BRECK, [3211], b. in Westminster, Mass.; bap. 24th Oct., 1784; removed to Franklin, Mass.; m. Annie Pike, of Franklin; d. in Franklin, about 1875; she d. about 1870.

VII. CHILDREN.

3371. 1. ELIZA, m. Ephraim Wright, of Gardner Mass.; he d. about 1865; she is living in Gardner.



## VIII. CHILDREN. (WRIGHT.)

- 3372. 1. William W., b. 1830; d. 1st May, 1882; unmarried.
- 3373. 2. Edwin, d. young.
- 3374. 3. Anna Maria, d. young.
- 3375. 4. Edwin L., b. — ; m. Almira Jackson, of Gardner, Mass.; no issue.
- 3376. 5. Charles, b. — ; m. Hattie M. Hill, of Gardner; now living in Gardner, Mass.

## IX. CHILDREN. (WRIGHT.)

- 3377. 1. Frank, d. — .
- 3378. 6. Henry, now living in Santa Cruz, Cal.; unmarried.
- 3379. 7. Ann Eliza, m. Walter Pratt, of Gardner, Mass., where both now live.

## IX. CHILDREN. (PRATT.)

- 3381. 1. William Henry.
- 3382. 2. Arthur Wright.
- 3383. 2. MARIA, m. Ezekiel Adams, of Providence, R. I.; both dead. No issue.
- 3384. 3. MILLY, m. Michael Metcalf, of Franklin, Mass.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (METCALF.)

- 3385. 1. Edward, settled in the west.
- 3386. 2. Hattie, m. ——— ; living ——— .
- 3387. 4. ANN, never married; d. in Franklin, Mass., about 1880.

3390. VI. ASAH EL BRICK, [3212], b. Sherborn, Mass., 20th Feb., 1785; m. Betsy SNOW, who d. — ; m. for second wife Mrs. Betsy Carpenter; he d. in Gardner, Mass., suddenly, about 1830.

## VII. CHILDREN.

- 3391. 1. ASAH EL AUGUSTUS, [3590], b. 14th July, 1812; dropped the name Asahel when he reached manhood; d. Augusta, Me.
- 3392. 2. EPHRAIM SUMNER, [3600], b. 1814; changed his name to Sumner SNOW when he reached manhood; residence, Levant, Me.
- 3393. 3. SUSAN SAWYER, b. 8th May, 1816; d. 1st Oct., 1826.
- 3394. 4. JONAS R., b. 4th July, 1818; d. 11th Aug., 1821.
- 3395. 5. JEROME SNOW, [3610], b. 3d Nov., 1820; d. in Gardner, Mass., about 1880.

## BY SECOND WIFE.

- 3396. 6. BETSY JANE, b. probably about 1828; m. Paul West Allen, M.D., of Fall River, Mass., where she is living; she writes her name Jane E.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (ALLEN.)

- 3397. 1. William.
- 3398. 2. Charles.
- 3399. 3. Mary.

3400. VI. ELIJAH BRICK, [3228], b. Gardner, Mass., 26th April, 1792; m. Sarah Comee, (b. 12th Feb., 1793,) 11th Aug., 1814, in Gardner, Mass.; was one of the earliest manufacturers of chairs in Gardner, Mass., now one of the industries for which the town is noted; he d. 27th June, 1866; she d. 29th June, 1877.

## VII. CHILDREN.

3401. 1. ALFRED HARRISON, [3620], b. 26th June, 1815; now resides at Winchendon, Mass.  
 3402. 2. DAVID COMEE, [3630], b. 8th March, 1817; now resides at Greenville, N. H.  
 3403. 3. MARY, (twin), b. 18th May, 1821; d. 9th Jan., 1825.  
 3404. 4. MARIA, (twin), b. 18th May, 1821; m. Amos B. Minott; she d. 3d Dec., 1854; residence South Gardner, Mass.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (MINOTT.)

3405. 1. Edwin Mills, b. — ; in 1888 living at Red Bluff, Cal., unmarried; served in 25th Mass., Vols., through the rebellion.  
 3406. 2. Ellen Maria, b. — ; living in Fitchburg, Mass.  
 3407. 3. William Henry, b. — ; d. in Brandon, Vt., about 1880; unmarried.  
 3408. 4. Sarah, b. — ; m. Charles Warren; she d. in Worcester, Mass.; he d. at Brandon, Vt.

## IX. CHILDREN. (WARREN.)

3409. 1. Ethel L., b. in Worcester, Mass.; living in Fairhaven, Mass.  
 3411. 2. Arthur M., b. Springfield, Vt.; resides in Leicester, Mass.  
 3412. 3. Everett, b. in Springfield, Vt.; now living ———.  
 3413. 4. Ida, living — .  
 3414. 5. Frank, b. — ; m. Phoebe Peirce; resides in South Gardner, Mass.

## IX. CHILDREN. (MINOTT.)

3415. 1. Ina. 2. Edith  
 3416. 3. Allen Brick. 4. Henry William.  
 3417. 5. Blanche Maria.  
 3418. 5. ELIZA, b. 25th Feb., 1823; d. 2d Aug., 1824.  
 3419. 6. SARAH, b. 24th July, 1826, in Gardner, Mass.; m. A. Allen Bent, of Boston, Mass., (b. 29th Jan., 1823, at FitzWilliam, N. H.,) in Gardner, Mass., 1st Nov., 1848, where they resided; the family moved to Boston, 1st April, 1869, where they now (1888) reside, 22 William street, Roxbury district.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (BENT.)

3421. 1. Alice Maria, b. Gardner, Mass., 21st May, 1857; d. at same place 26th March, 1863.
3422. 2. Allen Herbert, b. 5th June, 1867; now resides in Boston, Mass., 22 William street, Roxbury district.
3423. 7. MARY. b. in Gardner, Mass., 26th June, 1829; m. 18th June, 1860, Charles E. Poole, of Fitchburg, Mass., (b. in South Bridgewater, Mass.); he d. ———; she now resides 45 Forest street, Fitchburg, Mass.

## VIII. CHILDREN. (POOLE.)

3424. 1. Mary Josephine, b. Orange, Mass., 14th July, 1862; d. in Gardner, Mass., 1st Sept., 1862.
3425. 2. Edward Garland, b. Gardner, Mass., 26th Aug., 1864; now resides with his mother; a machinist.
3426. 8. WALTER, [3640], b. 17th Jan., 1834; now (1889) resides at Charlotte, N. C.

3430. VI. JONAS BRICK, [3232], b. 10th Oct., 1796; m. Miss Esther Whitney, of Gardner, Mass., —; removed to Rochester; he d. —; she d. —.

## VII. CHILDREN.

3431. 1. MARY.
3432. 2. ANN.
3433. 3. ESTHER.

3440. VII. ARBA BRECK, [3294], b. Sherborn, Mass., 9th March, 1791; m. in Lyme, N. H., Betsey Dimmick, 7th April, 1812; she d. in Boston, Mass., 17th May, 1866, aged 72 years and 10 months; he d. at Lyme, N. H., 10th March, 1845; all their children were born in Lyme.

## VIII. CHILDREN.

3441. 1. EMILY HAMILTON, b. 1st Jan., 1813; m. 1837, Thomas Hall, (b. 1810) of Lyme, N. H.; a farmer; she d. 17th Feb., 1853; he d. 15th Jan., 1888.

## IX. CHILDREN. (HALL.)

3442. 1. Betsy Jane, m. William Eastman, of Lebanon, N. H., 26th June, 1877; they lived in 1887 in Lyme, N. H., with her father.
3443. 2. MARY GILBERT, b. 14th Feb., 1815; m. William Bixby, of Lyme, N. H., — 1835; a prosperous farmer; he d. — Sept., 1847, aged 41 years; she d. 27th May, 1850.

## IX. CHILDREN. (BIXBY.)

- 3444. 1. John Lewis, lives at Arlington Heights, Mass.
- 3445. 2. William Nelson, b. 1838.
- 3446. 3. Almira, b. 1840.
- 3447. 4. Mary, b. 1847. (And one died.)
- 3448. 3. BETSY DIMMICK, b. 21st Feb., 1817; d. 1825.
- 3449. 4. MERCY HOLBROOK, b. 31st Oct., 1819; m. 12th April, 1842, Joel Whipple, of Lyme; she d. 18th June, 1843; he m. for second wife Lovina Franklin, see [3520]; he d. 7th Jan., 1851, aged 32 years and 5 months.

## IX. CHILDREN. (WHIPPLE.)

- 3451. 1. Eliza, b. — May, 1843; d. — Aug., 1843.
- 3452. 5. ANNA PERKINS, b. 31st Dec., 1821; d. 1836.
- 3453. 6. ABBIE LOTHROP, b. 12th May, 1824; m. in Boston, Samuel Kingsley Burrison, of Boston, 14th May, 1843; he d. 13th Oct., 1856, aged 34 years; she lives in West Newton, Mass. The writer is much indebted to Mrs. Burrison for assistance in his genealogical work.

## IX. CHILDREN. (BURRISON.)

- 3454. 1. Samuel Gustavus, b. Boston, Mass., 27th March, 1846; served in the War of the Rebellion in 56th Mass. Vols.; was in several battles; m. Dine King, of Chelsea; artist and painter.

## X. CHILDREN. (BURRISON.)

- 3455. 1. Nellie Taylor, b. Boston, 25th Aug., 1871.
- 3456. 2. Edna May, b. Boston, 2d May, 1873.
- 3457. 3. Charles Gustavus, b. Boston, 18th June, 1875.
- 3458. 4. Mary Kingsbury, b. Boston, 23d Oct., 1879.
- 3459. 5. Willie, b. Boston, — April, 1884; d. 3d Aug., 1885.
- 3461. 6. Annie Louisa, b. Boston, 3d Aug., 1885.
- 3462. 2. Henry Kingsbury, b. Framingham, Mass., 15th April, 1849; graduated from Institute of Technology in 1874; m. Frances Ingalls Dayley, of Boston, 26th June, 1880; she d. 1st Sept., 1882; m. for second wife, — June, 1884, Hattie Child, of West Newton: he is a teacher and naturalist in the Institute of Technology, Boston; lived in West Newton, Mass., in 1888.

## X. CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE. (BURRISON.)

- 3463. 1. Fannie Kingsbury, b. 28th Feb., 1882.

## BY SECOND WIFE.

- 3464. 2. Olive Kingsley, b. 2d July, 1886.
- 3465. 3. Henry Thayer, b. 29th April, 1888.
- 3466. 7. BETSEY JANE, b. 6th Sept., 1826; d. in infancy.
- 3467. 8. MERINDA H., b. 11th Feb., 1831; d. 30th Oct., 1847.
- 3468. 9. BETSEY JANE, b. — April, 1835; d. 1837.

3470. VII. NATHAN BRECK, [3295], b. 13th Feb., 1793, at Sherborn, Mass.; m. Hannah W. Chapin, of Lyme, New Hampshire, (b. 1803,) 1823; she d. 13th May, 1845; he d. in Boston, Mass., 22d Dec., 1854, buried at Lyme, New Hampshire.

## VIII. CHILDREN.

3471. 1. LENORA S., b. 30th Nov., 1823; m. Harvey Marston; she d. 1851.

## IX. CHILDREN. (MARSTON.)

3472. 1. Son, d. — . 2. Son, d. — .  
 3473. 2. JOSEPHINE L., b. 21st Oct., 1825; d. at the age of 22.  
 3474. 3. FIDELIA A., b. 12th Feb., 1827; d. 16th May, 1845.  
 3475. 4. ANDREW, [3650], b. 15th Jan., 1829; left home during the Rebellion, and not heard from since.  
 3476. 5. MARTIN V. B., [3660], b. 16th July, 1834; lives in Rockland, Mass.  
 3477. 6. EMMELINE F., b. 30th May, 1836; m. James Gardner, of Lyme, N. H., 1856; in 1889, live in Orfordville, N. H.

## IX. CHILDREN. (GARDNER.)

3478. 1. Julia E., b. 17th May, 1859; m. Samuel Cutting 17th Oct., 1877.

## X. CHILDREN. (CUTTING.)

3479. 1. Eva N., b. 2d Feb., 1881.  
 3481. 2. Ina F., b. 23d May, 1883.  
 3482. 3. Ray, b. 23d Jan., 1887.  
 3483. 2. Willis E., b. 13th March, 1861; d. 22d March, 1864.  
 3484. 3. Carrie E., b. 1st Jan., 1863; m. Charles L. Bean, 29th April, 1883, at Haverhill, Mass.

## X. CHILDREN. (BEAN.)

3485. 1. Frank L., b. 28th April, 1884.  
 3486. 2. Phillip L., b. 12th Sept., 1885.  
 3487. 3. Edwin G., b. 15th June, 1887.  
 3488. 4. Frank H., b. 4th July, 1865.  
 3489. 5. Hattie C., b. 10th July, 1867.  
 3491. 6. Ned F., b. 18th April, 1874.  
 3492. 7. CAROLINE M., b. Lyme, N. H., 7th Jan., 1838; m. Ira G. Hutchins, of Landaff, N. H., 1857; they reside in Columbus, Ohio, 232 East Spring street, in 1888; he is a master mechanic for the C. H. Valley & T. R. R.

## IX. CHILDREN. (HUTCHINS.)

3493. 1. Kate, b. 1861.  
 3494. 2. Lucy, b. 1864.  
 3495. 3. May, b. 1874.

3500. VII. MARSHALL HOLBROOK HAMILTON BRECK, [3297], b. Lyme, New Hampshire, 15th Sept., 1801; m. 1830, Martha C. ———, (b. Sherborn, Mass., 9th Nov., 1813); removed to Wentworth, New Hampshire; a farmer; he d. 28th March, 1880, at Wentworth; she d. at same place 26th July, 1888.

## VIII. CHILDREN.

3501. 1. GEORGE C., [3670], b. Sherborn, Mass., 15th Nov., 1831; d. 6th Jan., 1885.  
 3502. 2. ELVIRA P., b. 18th Jan., 1834; m. Henry Burnham; they resided at Natick, Mass.; she d. 18th July, 1858; he d. — .  
 3503. 3. MERCY E., b. 25th Feb., 1836; m. Benjamin Welch, 21st May, 1854; they live in Bristol, N. H., which is also the residence of their children; she d. 5th July, 1888.

## IX. CHILDREN. (WELCH.)

3504. 1. Henry, m. ——— ———; no children.  
 3505. 2. Frederick, m. ——— ———.

## X. CHILDREN. (WELCH.)

3506. 1. Mertie.  
 3507. 2. Leon.  
 3508. 3. Eugene, m. ———.

## X. CHILDREN. (WELCH.)

3509. 1. Daughter, b. 1886.  
 3511. 4. Leston, b. 1867.  
 3512. 5. Clarabell, b. 1870.  
 3513. 4. JOHN L., b. 25th April, 1839; in 1889 lives at Wentworth, N. H.; a farmer.  
 3514. 5. JOSEPH SPAULDING, [3680], b. at Wentworth, N. H., 19th Jan., 1851; resides at Fittsville, N. H.

3520. VII. JOHN PRELATE BRECK, [3298], b. Lyme, New Hampshire, 16th Feb., 1805; m. Lovina, widow of Joel Whipple, [3449], (maiden name Franklin) of Lyme, 1st March, 1853; was a harness maker by trade; an officer of the town; he d. 19th Oct., 1863; she is living, in 1888, at Norwich, Vermont, having m. for her third husband ——— Peirce, who d. — .

## VIII. CHILDREN.

3521. 1. ANNA M., b. 12th Oct., 1854; d. just as she was about to be married, 21st March, 1874.  
 3522. 2. JULIA ALICE, b. 1st Sept., 1863; d. 29th June, 1870.



3530. VII. MELVIN CLARK BRECK, [3299], b. in Lyme, New Hampshire, 25th June, 1807; m. Sylvia Jane Davis, of Sutton, New Hampshire, — Jan., 1840; she d. — March, 1841; m. for second wife Matilda W. Address, (b. 1st Jan., 1810, at Dorchester, New Hampshire,) 23d Feb., 1843; he d. 6th Jan., 1879; she lived at North Thetford, Vermont, where she d. 11th June, 1888.

VIII. CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

3531. 1. LOUISE ELVIRA, b. 3d Nov., 1840; m. Carlos L. Bachelder, merchant, Montpelier, Vt., 19th Nov., 1864; now live at East Fairlee, Vt.

3532. 2. SON, b. 28th Jan., 1842; d. — March, 1842.

BY SECOND WIFE.

3533. 3. MATILDA J., b. 22d June, 1844; lives at North Thetford, Vt.

3534. 4. SARAH A., b. Lyme, N. H., 1st Oct., 1845; m. George W. Woodcock (b. — , 1847,) at Haverhill, N. H., 23d May, 1870; a farmer; he d. — ; she m. for second husband George Keith, of Piermont, N. H., 22d June, 1880; address, North Thetford, Vt.

IX. CHILDREN. (WOODCOCK.)

3535. 1. Son, b. — Sept., 1871; d. in infancy.

3536. 2. William H., b. 23d Dec., 1872.

3537. 5. MERCY HOLBROCK, b. 16th Sept., 1847; resides, 1889, at North Thetford, Vt.

3540. VII. CHARLES CHEEVER BRECK, [3303], b. 11th June, 1811; m. Julia A. Johnson, 15th Jan., 1867; she d. 5th June, 1875; now resides at the homestead in Sterling, Mass. No children.

3550. VII. AMOS WARE BRECK, [3304], b. 7th March, 1815; m. Emmeline Bailey about 1841; she d. 4th Nov., 1864, aged 51 years; m. for second wife Lovinia Fay, 1865; she d. 1867; m. for third wife Sabra Ann Barnes; they now reside on a farm in Sterling, Mass., adjoining the old homestead.

VIII. CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

3551. 1. JAMES WILDER, b. 26th June, 1842; resides in Shrewsbury, Mass., in 1889.

3552. 2. SARAH MIRICK, b. 2d Sept., 1844; d. 5th Sept., 1847.

3553. 3. CHARLES CHEEVER, b. 4th Oct., 1846; now resides in San Bernardino, Cal.; unmarried.

3554. 4. ALICE WARE, b. 18th Sept., 1849; m. — Nov., 1881, Elton Senter, of Clinton, Mass.

## IX. CHILDREN. (SENDER.)

3555. 1. Linnie Emeline, b. 1st Nov., 1882.  
 3556. 2. Mabel Sylvia, b. 8th Sept., 1884.  
 3557. 3. Charles Breck, b. 29th June, 1887.

## BY SECOND WIFE.

3558. 5. EDWARD FAY, b. 14th Sept., 1866; *m. m. Boston.*

3560. VII. JOSEPH LAFAYETTE BRECK, [3319], b. 14th Feb., 1837; m. 19th May, 1869, Julia A. Mullen; he d. 16th Nov., 1879.

## VIII. CHILDREN.

3561. 1. GERTRUDE M., b. 12th Sept., 1872.

3570. VII. THOMAS BRECK, [3329], b. Bristol, R. I., 20th Sept., 1819; m. 2d Feb., 1865, Lucia L. Cady, dau. of Rev. Lauter Cady, of Providence, R. I.; he is a trunk manufacturer at 33 Main street, Providence, R. I.; residence, 9 Keene street.

## VIII. CHILDREN.

3571. 1. LULIE, b. 9th Oct., 1866; d. 29th Oct., 1876.  
 3572. 2. GRACIE, b. 8th March, 1869; d. 8th Sept., 1869.

3580. VII. ELIJAH FULLER BRECK, [3363], b. 1832; attorney and counsellor at law; m. Miss ——— Messer, of Messer Station village, New Hampshire, 1856; resided at Lawrence, Mass.; she d. — (prior to 1865); served in the War of the Rebellion in Company G., 39th Mass. Vols.; served through the war, and later resided at Westport, Mass.; he d. — April, 1877.

## VIII. CHILDREN.

3581. 1. EDWARD, b. — , 1857.

3590. VII. AUGUSTUS BRICK, [3391], b. 14th July, 1812, at Gardner, Mass.; named by his parents Asahel Augustus, but dropped the first of those names when he reached manhood; m. Eliza Prescott, of Norridgewock, Maine., 17th March, 1836; residence, Augusta, Maine, where he d. — .

## VIII. CHILDREN.

3591. 1. FRANK A., [3690], b. 23d Oct., 1837; merchant in Augusta, Me.  
 3592. 2. MARY E., b. 18th May, 1839.  
 3593. 3. ANN M., b. 1st Jan., 1842; d. 17th Aug., 1844.  
 3594. 4. CHARLES H., [3700], b. 11th Jan., 1844; d. 15th May, 1887.  
 3595. 5. ALBERT P., b. 21st Dec., 1845; d. 17th Nov., 1846.

3600. VII. SUMNER SNOW BRICK, [3392], b. 25th June, 1814, at Gardner, Mass.; was named by his parents Ephraim Sumner, but changed himself his name to Sumner Snow; m. Eliza A. Carter, of Augusta, Me., 27th Nov., 1834; she d. at Augusta, 27th Feb., 1875; m. for second wife, 1876, Mrs. ————, of Levant, Maine, where they now live; he served in the U. S. Army during the War of the Rebellion.

## VIII. CHILDREN.

3601. 1. EDWARD S., b. 1835; m. ————; served in the War of the Rebellion, and was pressed into the Confederate service; d. in Philadelphia, 1886.  
 3602. 2. GEORGE, a sailor; served in the War of the Rebellion.  
 3603. 3. ISAAC C., lives in Charlestown, Mass.  
 3604. 4. CAROLINE, d. at Augusta, Me.  
 3605. 5. WILLIAM M., d. at Augusta, Me., 8th Jan., 1867.  
 3606. 6. HATTIE, d. in Augusta, Me.  
 3607. 7. HENRY AUGUSTUS, b. Augusta, Me., 11th Feb., 1849; m. 12th Dec., 1872, Annie M. Pond (b. 21st Oct., 1848.)

## BY SECOND WIFE.

3608. 8. ———, b. — Oct., 1877.

3610. VII. JEROME SNOW BRICK, [3395], b. 3d Nov., 1820; m. Lucy Ann Oliver, Cambridge, Mass.; they resided in Gardner, Mass., where he d. about 1880.

## VIII. CHILDREN.

3611. 1. SARAH E., m. George W. Marshall; she d. —.

## IX. CHILDREN. (MARSHALL.)

3612. 1. Mary, now living in Gardner, Mass.  
 3613. 2. GEORGE S., d. ———.  
 3614. 3. MARY R., m. Daniel M. Rice.  
 3615. 4. HATTIE M., d. ———.  
 3619. 5. FRANK M., d. —.

3620. VII. ALFRED HARRISON BRICK, [3401], b. Gardner, Mass., 26th Jan 1815; m. Lucy Scollay, of Gardner, Mass.,

1836; she d. 19th Nov., 1846, at Fitchburg, Mass.; m. for second wife Martha C. Mahoney, of Providence, R. I., 2d March, 1847; they live at Winchendon, Mass.

VIII. CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

3621. 1. FRANCIS, [3710], b. 16th Dec., 1838; M. D.; now, 1889, of Worcester, Mass.  
 3622. 2. ELIZA, d. in infancy.  
 3623. 3. HARRIET SHATTUCK, b. 1843; m. Charles A. Wilson, M. D.; in 1889, of Dakota.

IX. CHILDREN. (WILSON.)

3624. 1. Charles F., b. 1867.

BY SECOND WIFE.

3625. 4. GEORGE ALFRED, [3720], b. 28th July, 1848, at Fitchburg, Mass.; in 1889, of York, Pa.; spells his name "Breck."  
 3626. 5. HENRY HARRISON, d. in Gardner Mass., at the age of 7 years.  
 3627. 6. CHARLES EDWIN, [3730], b. 1853; in 1889, of New York.  
 3628. 7. HELEN MARIA, b. 1857; m. William Marvel, of Fitchburg, Mass.; they now reside at Gill, Mass.  
 3629. 8. FREDERICK WALTER, b. 16th Nov., 1863; in 1887, of New Haven, Conn.

3630. VII. DAVID COMEE BRICK, [3402], b. 8th March, 1817; m. Sarah Priest — ; who d. — ; m. for second wife Hannah Stoddard; now resides at Greenville, New Hampshire.

VIII. CHILDREN, BY FIRST WIFE.

3631. 1. CHARLES AUGUSTUS, [3740], now, 1889, living in Philadelphia.  
 3632. 2. SQUIRE WESLEY, d. in infancy.

BY SECOND WIFE.

3633. 3. JOHN W., d. in infancy.  
 3634. 4. WILLIAM STODDARD, in 1889 living at ——— .  
 3635. 5. SARAH A., m. Henry W. Mace; residence, Lowell, Mass.

IX. CHILDREN. (MACE.)

3636. 1. Lizzie.  
 3637. 2. William.  
 3638. 3. Frank.

3640. VII. WALTER BRICK, [3426], b. 17th Jan., 1834; m. in Manchester, New Hampshire, Anna Johnston, 15th Feb., 1854, who d. 14th Nov., 1857; m. for second wife Phoebe Johnston (sister of first wife) in New York City, 11th Aug., 1859; they reside, in 1889, Charlotte, North Carolina.

## VIII. CHILDREN, BY SECOND WIFE.

3641. 1. ANNA ELIZABETH, b. 28th May, 1860, in Baltimore, Md.; m. W. V. Stansbury, (a druggist) 9th June, 1881; now, 1888, reside in Philadelphia.

## IX. CHILDREN. (STANSBURY.)

3642. 1. May Irene, b. 25th May, 1887.  
 3643. 2. WILLIAM WALTER, b. Philadelphia, 1st Aug., 1864; now, 1889, lives in New York City; unmarried.  
 3644. 3. FRANK GARDNER, b. in Philadelphia, 23d Feb., 1870, where he now resides.  
 3645. 4. EDGAR JOHNSTON, b. in Philadelphia, 30th June, 1877, now in Charlotte, N. C.

3650. VIII. ANDREW BRECK, [3475], b. 15th Jan., 1829; m. Clara Main, of Gilmonton, N. H.; left home during the War of the Rebellion, and not heard from since.

## IX. CHILDREN.

3651. 1. SON, d. — .  
 3652. 2. SON, d. — .

3660. VIII. MARTIN VAN BUREN BRECK, [3476], b. Lyme, N. H., 16th July, 1834; m. Mary H. Mitchell, of Rockland, Mass., 24th Dec., 1864, at Abington, Mass., (she b. Rockland, Mass., 6th Oct., 1847); reside in Rockland, Mass.; he was a soldier in Co. F., 3d Vt. Volunteers from 10th May, 1861, to 16th July, 1864.

## IX. CHILDREN.

3661. 1. ELWYN A., b. 10th Feb., 1866; d. 10th April, 1885; no issue.  
 3662. 2. WINFIELD C., b. Rockland, Mass.; 30th June, 1874.

3670. VIII. GEORGE C. BRECK, [3501], b. Sherborn, Mass., 15th Nov., 1831; m. in Boston to Sarah E. Wesson, (b. 1832,) 21st Feb., 1856; a farmer; removed to Bristol, N. H., where he d. 6th Jan., 1885.

## IX. CHILDREN.

3671. 1. JOSEPH HENRY, [3750], b. 20th Feb., 1860, in Wentworth, N. H.; resides at Bristol, N. H.  
 3672. 2. MARY ELIZABETH, b. in Wentworth, N. H., 12th Dec., 1861; m. Frank Alden; they live at Bristol, N. H.  
 3673. 3. GEORGE MARSHALL, b. West Rumney, N. H., 11th Oct., 1868; now, 1888, lives in Bristol, N. H.

3680. VIII. JOSEPH SPAULDING BRECK, [3514], b. Wentworth, N. H., 19th Jan., 1851; m. Eva J. ——— (b. 12th Feb., 1856; resides at Pittsville, N. H.; a farmer.

IX. CHILDREN.

3681. 1. EDWARD M., b. 6th April, 1877, at Wentworth, N. H.  
 3682. 2. WESLEY J., b. Wentworth, N. H., 21st July, 1880.  
 3683. 3. EVA M., b. at Wentworth, N. H., 19th Aug., 1884.

3690. VIII. FRANK A. BRICK, [3591], b. 23d Oct., 1837; m. 25th May, 1862, Augusta W. Williams, of Augusta, Maine, where they now reside; he is a merchant.

IX. CHILDREN.

3691. 1. CHARLES A., b. 27th April, 1863.  
 3692. 2. JENNIE A., b. 19th May, 1865.  
 3693. 3. MABEL P., b. 14th June, 1868; d. 16th Dec., 1868.  
 3694. 4. MARTHA H., b. 31st Dec., 1869.  
 3695. 5. WALTER W., b. 27th Feb., 1873.

3700. VIII. CHARLES H. BRICK, [3594], b. 11th Jan., 1844; m. Emma Starrett, 8th Jan., 1866; he d. 15th May, 1887.



DR. FRANCIS BRICK.

IX. CHILDREN.

3701. 1. ALICE P., b. 2d March, 1885.

3710. VIII. FRANCIS BRICK, [3621], b. Gardner, Mass., 16th *Mar.*, 1838; educated at Castleton Seminary, Vermont, and Appleton Academy, New Hampshire; graduated M. D. from Hospital Medical

College, Cleveland, Ohio, February, 1861; m. 3d June, 1862, to *Helin* F. Guild, in Attleboro, Mass.; President Worcester



County, Mass., Homœopathic Medical Society; Vice-President Massachusetts Surgical and Gynecological Society; a Mason; a prominent physician of Worcester, Mass.

## IX. CHILDREN.

3711. 1. LU GUILD, b. 1871.

3720. VIII. GEORGE ALFRED BRECK, [3625], b. at Fitchburg, Mass., 28th July, 1848; resumed the original spelling of the surname; was educated at Lawrence Academy, Croton, Mass., at Colby Institute, New London, N. H., and at U. S. Business College, at New Haven, Conn.; m. 22d Jan., 1872, Ida Jane Sargeant; in business in Philadelphia, with residence at Morristown, N. J.; divorced from his wife December, 1875, and went to Honolulu, Sandwich Islands, and on various voyages; in business in Tahiti, Society Islands, etc.; returned to the United States, and after living in various places m. at Easton, Pa., 9th Aug., 1884, Anna Cora Swayze, (b. 6th May, 1854,) and now (1889) resides at York, Pa.; is an ornamental painter by occupation; has published a treatise on painting and colors.

## IX. CHILDREN, by FIRST WIFE.

3721. 1. GEORGE SARGEANT, b. Morristown, N. J., 22d Oct., 1872; now at Wenchendon, Mass.

3730. VIII. CHARLES EDWIN BRICK, [3627], b. —, 1853; m. Ada Kinsman; in 1887, resident of New York.

## IX. CHILDREN.

3731. 1. MINNIE M.

3732. 2. ALEXANDER KINSMAN.

3740. VIII. CHARLES AUGUSTUS BRICK, [3631], b. —; m. ———; resides in Philadelphia.

## IX. CHILDREN.

3741. 1. FREDERICK LEON; of Williamsport, Pa.

3742. 2. HARRY WALTER; of Philadelphia, Pa.

3750. IX. JOSEPH HENRY BRECK, [3671], b. 20th Feb., 1860, in Wentworth, N. H.; m. ———— ; resides at Bristol, N. H.

X. CHILDREN.

3751. 1. NELLIE M. J.

3752. 2. SON, d. when a year old.

## ADDITIONAL RECORDS—DATES, PLACES, NAMES AND EVENTS.

## ADDITIONAL RECORDS—DATES, PLACES, NAMES AND EVENTS.

ADDITIONAL RECORDS—DATES, PLACES, NAMES AND EVENTS.

---

## ADDITIONAL RECORDS—DATES, PLACES, NAMES AND EVENTS.



ADDITIONAL RECORDS—DATES, PLACES, NAMES AND EVENTS.

## ADDITIONAL RECORDS—DATES, PLACES, NAMES AND EVENTS.





# APPENDIX.

---

## PART FIRST.

---

### ADDITIONAL BIOGRAPHICAL AND HISTORICAL MATTER, OBITUARY NOTICES, LETTERS, ETC.

DORCHESTER, MASS.—The following extracts from Blake's "Annals of Dorchester," 1630 to 1753, will be of interest in showing the circumstances under which Edward Breck and his family lived in their new home, and the reasons for leaving England. The spelling of the original is not preserved in this extract :

ANNALS OF THE TOWN OF DORCHESTER.—When many most Godly and religious people that dissented from the way of worship then established by law in the realm of England, in the reign of King Charles the first, being denied the free exercise of religion after the manner they professed according to the light of God's Word and their own consciences, did under the encouragement of a charter granted by the said king, Charles, in the fourth year of his reign, A. D. 1628, remove themselves and their families into the colony of the Massachusetts Bay in New England, that they might worship God according to the light of their own consciences, without any burdensome impositions, which was the very motive and cause of their coming; then it was, that the first inhabitants of Dorchester came over, and were the first company or church society that arrived here, next to the town of Salem, who was one year before them.

In the year of our Lord 1629, divers Godly persons in Devonshire, Somersetshire, Dorsetshire, and other places, proposed a remove to New England, among whom were two famous ministers, viz. Mr. John Maverick (who I suppose was somewhat advanced in age) and Mr. John Warham (I suppose

a younger man,) then a preacher in the city of Exon, or Exeter, in the county of Devon. These good people met together at Plymouth, a seaport town in the said County of Devon, in order to ship themselves and families for New England; and because they designed to live together after they should arrive there, they met together in the new hospital in Plymouth and associated into church fellowship, and chose the said Mr. Maverick and Mr. Warham to be their ministers and officers, keeping the day as a day of solemn fasting and prayer, and the said ministers accepted of the call and expressed the same; the Rev. Mr. John White, of Dorchester in Dorset, (who was an active instrument to promote the settlement of New England, and I think a means of procuring the charter) being present and preaching the fore part of the day, and in the latter part of the day they performed the work aforesaid.

This people being too many in number to come in one vessel, they hired one Capt. Squeb to bring them in a large ship of 400 tons; they set sail from Plymouth, the 20th of March, 1629-30, and arrived at Nantasket (now Hull) the 30th of May, 1630, having a comfortable though long passage, and having preaching or expounding of the Scripture every day of their passage, performed by their ministers. They had agreed with Capt. Squeb to bring them into Charles River, but he was false to his bargain, and would not come any further than Nantasket, where he turned them and their goods ashore on the point, leaving them in a forlorn wilderness destitute of any habitation and most other comforts of life. But it pleased God, they got a boat of some that had stayed in the country (I suppose for trade, for there was some at Noddles Island and at Charlestown that staid in the country for trade with the natives before these adventurers came over, as likewise Moreton of Merry-Mount at Brantrey) and put their goods in the boat, and instead of sailing up to Charles River in a ship, were forced (as I suppose) to row up in a boat, it being about three leagues to the mouth of the river. They went up the river until it grew narrow and shallow, and then put ashore and built a hut to shelter their goods, intending there to set down, it being about the place where Watertown now is. The Indians upon their arrival mustered thick, they thought about 300, but having with them an old planter, as they called him, one that had stayed in the country and could speak something of the Indian language, (I suppose they took him from Charlestown that now is, for they called there and saw several wigwams, and one Englishman in a house where they ate boiled bass, but had no bread to eat with it); they sent him to the Indians, who were persuaded to keep at a distance the first night, and the next morning when the Indians appeared, they offered no violence but sent some of their number holding out a bass; our people sent a man with a biscuit, and so they exchanged, not only then but often afterwards, a biscuit for a bass, and the Indians were very friendly to them, which our people ascribed to God's watchful Providence over them in their weak beginnings; for all the Company were not gone up the river, but about ten men to seek out the way

for the rest. They were now landed upon the main continent in a wild and unknown wilderness, and they had brought cattle with them which if they put them ashore there would likely wander and be lost and themselves likewise in seeking them. They had not stayed here at Watertown but a few days but the rest of their company below had found out a neck of land joining to a place called by the Indians Mattapan, (now Dorchester) that was a fit place to turn their cattle upon to prevent their straying; so they sent to their friends to come away from Watertown, and they settled at Mattapan, and turned their cattle upon the said neck, then called Mattapannock, now called Dorchester-Neck. They began their settlement here at Mattapan the beginning of June as I suppose, or thereabout, A. D. 1630, and changed the name into Dorchester, calling it Dorchester Plantation. Why they called it Dorchester I never heard, but there was some of Dorsetshire, and some of the town of Dorchester that settled here; and it is very likely it might be in honor of the aforesaid Rev. Mr. White, of Dorchester. Our people were settled here a month or two before Governor Winthrop and the ships that came with him arrived at Charlestown, so that Dorchester Plantation was settled next to the town of Salem in the Massachusetts Colony, being before Charlestown or Boston; and the church of Dorchester the oldest church in the colony except Salem; and I suppose the only church that came over in church fellowship, the other churches being gathered here. The Indians here at Dorchester were also kind to our people.

The first inhabitants of Dorchester came chiefly from the said counties of Devon, Dorset and Somerset, and I think from some other places. They were a very Godly and religious people; and many of them persons of note and figure, being dignified with the title of Master, which but few in those days were. Their ministers or pastors were the said Rev. Mr. John Maverick and the Rev. Mr. John Warham; others of note were Mr. Rossiter, Mr. Ludlow, Mr. Glover, Mr. Johnson, Mr. Terry, Mr. Smith, Mr. Gallope, Mr. Hull, Mr. Stoughton, Mr. Cogan, Mr. Hill, Capt. Southcott, Capt. Lovell, Mr. Duncan, Mr. Pinney, Mr. Richards, Mr. Way, Mr. Williams, Mr. Tilly and others. And among them came Capt. Roger Clap, a very worthy religious gentleman, who was then a young man, and to him we are beholden for the knowledge of many of the particulars before mentioned, he leaving them in writing among the instructions he left to his children. It seems many of these people were trading men, and at first designed Dorchester for a place of trade, and accordingly built a fort upon the hill called Rock Hill, wherein were several pieces of ordnance, near the Waterside; but the channel being poor and landing difficult, and Boston and Charlestown harbor being far more commodious, they desisted from that design, and many of them removed afterwards to Boston and other places, so that many families about in the country had their first rise from Dorchester, there not being here a large quantity of land to settle upon, that I suppose the inhabitants are but little if anything more numerous now than they were fifty or sixty years ago, young people, many of them, moving out as they grow up.



These first settlers of the town of Dorchester took up every one his spot to set down upon, pretty thick together at the northerly end of the town next to the aforesaid neck of land, and on the easterly side next to the sea, leaving many intervening spots of land between their settlements.

1631-1632.

These years were spent in working themselves into settlements and incorporating into a body to carry on the public affairs of the plantation, in granting many parcels of land and meadow to I suppose every particular person; but for the house-lots where they first set down we have no records of them, they being taken up as aforesaid.

In these years great was the straits and difficulties these people met with for want of provisions for themselves and families, and as Capt. Clap expresses it, "Oh, the hunger that many suffered, and saw no hope in an eye of reason to be supplied, only by clams and muscles and fish, and bread was so very scarce that sometimes the very crusts of my father's table would have been very sweet unto me, and when I could have *meal and water and salt* boiled together, it was so good, who could wish better. And it was not accounted a strange thing in those days to drink water and to eat *samp or hominy* without butter or milk. Indeed it would have been a strange thing to see a piece of roast beef, mutton or veal, though it was not long before there was roast *goat*." And yet this people were very contented under their outward wants so long as they could enjoy the worship of God without any molestation; they did not meditate a return to England, but as the said Capt. Clap says, "I do not remember that ever I did wish in my heart that I had not come into this country, or wish myself back again to my father's house, yea, I was so far from that, that I wished and advised some of my brethren to come hither also, which accordingly one of my brothers and those two that married my two sisters, sold their means and came hither.

"The Lord Jesus Christ was so plainly held out in the preaching of the Gospel to poor lost sinners, and the absolute necessity of the *new birth*, and God's Spirit in those days was pleased to accompany the word with such efficacy upon the hearts of many, that our hearts were quite taken off from *Old England* and set upon *Heaven*. The discourse not only of the aged, but of the youth also, was not, *How shall we go to England?* (though some few did not only so discourse but also went back again) but *How shall we go to Heaven? Have I true Grace wrought in my heart? Have I Christ or no?* Oh, how did men and women, young and old, pray for *Grace*, beg for *Christ* in those days; and it was not in vain; many were converted, and others established in believing; many joined the several churches where they lived." I mention this to show what sort of people they were that came first into this country, what their spirit and design was, what a fervent love and zeal they had for God and His instituted

worship, how contented under their straits and difficulties, while they enjoyed the Gospel and the free profession of their religion.

1633.

This year they had a meeting-house for the public worship of God, but we have no account when it was built. This year this plantation began the practice of choosing men, that we now call selectmen or townsmen. They chose twelve this year to order the affairs of the plantation, who were to have their monthly meetings, and their orders being confirmed by the plantation, were of full force, and binding to the inhabitants. There were many orders made this year concerning cattle and fences, etc., and penalties annexed, besides many grants of land. This year a fort was ordered to be built on the Rock upon Rock Hill, and the charge to be paid by a rate.

This year the plantation granted Mr. Israel Stoughton liberty to build a mill upon Neponsit River, which I suppose was the first mill built in this colony, and the said river has been famous for mills ever since.

1634.

This year they chose ten selectmen to order the affairs of the plantation, namely Mr. Newbury, Mr. Stoughton, Mr. Woolcott, Mr. Duncan, Goodman Phelps, Mr. Hathorne, Mr. Williams, Geo. Minot, Geo. Gibbes and Mr. Smith, and gave any seven of them power to make orders to bind the inhabitants until repealed by the inhabitants. This year they also appointed a bailiff, namely, Nicholas Upsall. There were also many grants of land this year.

1635.

This year were nine selectmen chosen, namely, William Phelps, Nathl. Duncan, Mr. George Hull, Mr. Dimocke, William Gaylard, Mr. Roger Williams, George Minot, John Philips and Mr. Newbery; and Walter Filer, bailiff. Before this year the orders of the plantation were signed John Maverick, John Wareham, William Rockwell and William Gaylord, or two of them; from this year forward that method ceased. There were many orders and grants of land this year.

This year, arrived here, on Aug. 16th, the Rev. Mr. Richard Mather, that was a long time after pastor of this church, and with him a great number of Godly people that settled here with him.\* There came with him 100 passengers and 23 seamen, 23 cows and heifers, 3 sucking calves, and 8 mares, and none died by the way, though they met with as terrible a storm as was almost ever heard of.

1636.

This year were chosen twelve selectmen, namely, Mr. Stoughton, Mr. Glover, Henry Withington, Nathl. Duncan, Geo. Minot, Rich. Collicut, John Holman, Mr. Hill, Will. Gaylard, Christopher Gibson, John Pierce and Mr. Jones. And afterwards they ordered that ten men should be chosen, seven

---

\*Edward Breck and family came with this company.—S. B.

of whom should make orders and bind the inhabitants, being first published on a lecture day and not being then disallowed by the plantation. Joseph Flood, bailiff. There were many orders and grants of land this year. This year made great alteration in the Town of Dorchester, for Mr. Mather and the Godly people that came with him from Lancashire wanting a place to settle in, some of the people of Dorchester were willing to remove and make room for them, and so Mr. Wareham and about half the church removed to Winsor, in Connecticut Colony, and Mr. Mather and his people came and joined with Mr. Maverick and that half of the church that were left, and from these people so united are the greatest part of the present inhabitants descended. When these two companies of people were thus united they made one church, having the said Rev. Mr. John Maverick and the said Rev. Mr. Richard Mather for their pastors, and entered into the following covenant, viz.:

DORCHESTER CHURCH COVENANT MADE THE 23<sup>D</sup> DAY OF JUNE, 1636.

We whose names are subscribed being called of God to join ourselves together in church communion, from our hearts acknowledging our own unworthiness of such a privilege, or of the least of God's mercies; and likewise acknowledging our disability to keep covenant with God, or to perform any spiritual duty which he calleth us unto, unless the Lord Jesus do enable us thereunto by His spirit dwelling in us, do in the name of Christ Jesus our Lord, and in trust and confidence of His free grace assisting us, freely covenant and bind ourselves, solemnly in the presence of God himself, His holy angels, and all His servants here present: That we will by His grace assisting, endeavor constantly to walk together as a right ordered congregation of Christ, according to all the holy rules of a church body rightly established, so far as we do already know it to be our duty, or shall further understand out of God's holy word; promising first and above all to cleave unto him as our chief and only God, and to our Lord Jesus Christ as our only spiritual husband and Lord, and our only high priest and prophet and king. And for the furthering of us to keep this blessed communion with God and His Son Jesus Christ, and to grow up more fully herein, we do likewise promise by His Grace assisting us, to endeavor the establishing amongst ourselves all His holy ordinances which he hath appointed for his church here on earth, and to observe all and every one of them in such sort as shall be most agreeable to His will, opposing to the utmost of our power whatsoever is contrary thereunto, and bewailing from our hearts our own neglect hereof in former times, and our polluting ourselves therein with any sinful invention of men.

And lastly, we do hereby covenant and promise to further to our utmost power, the best spiritual good of each other, and of all and every one that may become members of this congregation, by mutual instruction, reprehension, exhortation, consolation and spiritual watchfulness over one another for good. And to be subject in and for the Lord to all the administrations and censures of the congregation, so far as the same shall be

guided according to the rules of God's most holy word. Of the integrity of our hearts herein, we call God, the searcher of all hearts, to witness; beseeching Him so to bless us in this and all our enterprises, as we shall sincerely endeavor by the assistance of His Grace to observe His holy covenant in all the branches of it inviolable forever; and where we shall fail, there to wait upon the Lord Jesus for pardon and acceptance and healing for His name's sake.

RICHARD MATHER,	NATHA'L DUNCAN,
GEORGE MINOT,	HENRY WITHINGTON,
THOMAS JONES,	JOHN POPE.
JOHN KINSLEY,	

This year the General Court made a grant to Dorchester of the old part of the township, as far as the great Blewhill, and the town took a deed of Kitchamakin Sachem of the Massachusetts for the same.

1637.

The ten selectmen were Mr Glover, Nathl. Duncan, Mr. Jones, Mr. Bates, Rich. Collicut, Mr. Holman, Edwd. Clap, Roger Clap, Wm. Sumner.

This year the General Court made a second grant to the town home to Plymouth line, called the new grant.

In some part of this year the town chose twenty men to order the affairs of the plantation; and very many orders were made for the disposal of small pieces of land and marsh, etc., and a list of those that were to have land in the division of the Neck, and other lands, consisting of about 104 names.

\* \* \* \* \*

1639.

This year Thomson's Island was appropriated for the benefit of a school, but afterward the town was sued out of the possession of said island, and the General Court granted 1,000 acres of wild land in lieu of it.

This year was an order for mounting the great guns at Mr. Hawkins' or Rockhill.

\* \* \* \* \*

1642.

Selectmen—Mr. John Glover, Bro. [Edward] Breck, Ens. Holman, Bro. Bates, Bro. Gibson, Bro. Upshall, Thos. Clark. Bailiff, Geo. Proctor.

This year it was ordered that every person that had any matter to offer to the town must first acquaint the selectmen with it, or else it was not to be debated on under a penalty; agreeable to the present law requiring all the matter of the meeting to be expressed in the warrant.

\* \* \* \* \*

1644.

This year there were wardens appointed to take care of and manage the affairs of the school; they were to see that both the master and scholar

performed their duty, and to judge of and end any difference that might arise between master and scholar, or their parents, according to sundry rules and directions there set down. The first wardens were Mr. Howard, Dea. Wiswell and Mr. Atherton.

1645.

This year they agreed upon the building of a new meeting-house, and granted a rate of £250; the committee, Mr. Glover, Nathl. Duncan, Mr. Atherton, Mr. Jones, Dea. Wiswell, Dea. Clap and Mr. Howard; Raters, Ewd. Breck, Wm. Sumner, Thos. Wiswell, William Blake and Roger Clap.

Selectmen for this year were Humphrey Atherton, Roger Clap, John Wiswell, Thos. Jones, Hopestill Foster, Geo. Weeks and Wm. Blake. Baliff, Sergeant Sumner.

This year was composed and recorded an instrument called the Directory, wherein were many good orders and rules which the inhabitants bound themselves to observe, in their orderly managing their town meetings, some of which were, that all things should be aforehand prepared by the selectmen, that all votes of importance should be first drawn in writing and have two or three distinct readings, before the vote was called for. That every man should have liberty to speak his mind meekly and without noise; that no man should speak when another was speaking; that all men would countenance and encourage all the town officers in the due execution of their offices, and not fault or revile them for doing their duty, etc. This Directory used to be read at the opening of the town meetings afterwards, as the laws of reformation are ordered to be read now. This year was also an order made, that at all town meetings the selectmen were to appoint one of themselves to be moderator, near conformable to the present law of the province. There were also this year, and before and after, divers orders about fences, cattle, swine, marking of cattle, etc., much like what the province law now requireth, as also for managing of common fields, etc., which orders had penalties annexed, and men appointed to see them executed, and the fine destreined by the bailiff.

1646.

Selectmen, Mr. Glover, Mr. Jones, Ewd. Breck, John Wiswell, John Holland, Edward Clap and Wm. Clark.

\* . \* \* \* \* \*

1656.

Selectmen, Mr. Patten, Ewd. Breck, Ens. Foster, Mr. Jones and Nathl. Glover. Raters, Sergt. Capen, Wm. Clark and Robt. Badcock. Baliff, Thos. Lake. This year Wm. Blake, Sr., was chosen recorder for the town, and clerk of the writs for the county of Suffolk; he was to have 20s. per year, and be rate-free.

1657.

Selectmen, Lt. Clap, Ens. Foster, Mr. Jones, Mr. Patten and Ewd. Clap, Raters, Joseph Farnworth, William Clark and Rich. Withington. Baliff,



Lawrence Smith. This year there were also two constables chosen, viz.: John Capen and Wm. Trescott.

This year the town at the request of the Rev. Mr. John Eliot, granted Punkapuog Plantation for the Indians, and appointed men to lay it out, not exceeding 6,000 acres, and at the same time 500 acres to Lt. Roger Clap, and 1000 acres to be laid out for the school of Dorchester.

The records of births and deaths that was before this year is said to be accidentally burnt in Thomas Millet's house, and so are all lost, except a few families that kept the account of their childrens' births, entered them in the next book of the records of births.

This year there is recorded nineteen births and seventeen deaths.

LANCASTER, MASS.—The following from the history of this town, by Marvin, contains some particulars of interest, and shows the enterprise and standing of Edward of Dorchester :

In 1643 Thomas King with others bought of Sholan (the Indian chief) eighty square miles of land on the Nashua River, about thirty miles from Boston. It was at first called Nashua Settlement, and included a part of the present town of Sterling. In 1653 there were nine families in the place, and they petitioned the general court for incorporation under the name of *Lancaster*, *Edward Breck* of Dorchester being one of the petitioners. The General Court granted them the liberty of a township, and ordered that it be called *Lancaster*, and that *Edward Breck*, Nathaniel Hadlock, Wm. Kerly, Thomas Sawyer, John Prescott and Ralph Houghton, be for the present Prudential Managers of the town, until the place shall be so far settled with able men as the court shall judge meet to grant them full liberty of a township, according to law. In 1654, the number of families being about twenty, they again petitioned the general court for full liberty of a township. *Edward Breck's* name at the head of nine others was sent to the court requesting that seven out of the ten be appointed Prudential Managers of the town the ensuing year, after which they were to select their own officers. The court granted their petition.

Edward Breck stayed but a short time, returning to Dorchester. His property in Lancaster is mentioned in his will and the inventory of his estate.

NORTHAMPTON, MASS.—The following, by Rev. Solomon Clark, from the *Hampshire Centennial Gazette* of 1886, is of interest, this town having been in early days the home of many Brecks and the center from which a goodly number took their departure. The time referred to as "one hundred years ago" is 1786. Some of the old New England customs are also described :

LARGE FAMILIES IN 1786.—One hundred years ago, Northampton families were often large, many contained ten, eleven, twelve children ; sometimes

thirteen, fourteen, seventeen and eighteen children. Seven and eight children were considered families of medium size. Single names then were the invariable rule. For the first 150 years an instance of a double name is not remembered. During that long period, in selecting a name for a child, whether son or daughter, in eight instances out of ten, parents took it from the Bible.

**MODES OF TRAVEL, ROADS, VEHICLES, ETC.**—One hundred years ago, the common mode of riding was on horseback; sometimes two, father, mother, and often little children, mounted on the same horse. The principal streets, King, Pleasant, Market, Hawley, Bridge, South, Elm, Prospect, West, existed then, but the roads or highways were very unlike what they now are. Wagon tracks were slowly taking the place of horse and foot paths, which led from house to house. Comfortable vehicles, if owned, could be used only to a limited extent. Even the mail that came at first to town once a week in 1792, from Hartford to Brattleboro, was brought on horseback. The roads did not admit of a better mode of conveyance. People attending church from the out-districts came on horseback, the young folks walked. One-horse wagons were not in use until the beginning of this century, and then sparingly.

**WOODPILES AND FIREPLACES.**—In 1786, enormous woodpiles, late in the winter, graced every dooryard. Wood was abundant and cheap, cut and drawn sled length, or eight feet, from the woods. The winters were cold, extending into the spring. Stoves were a luxury unknown in those times. Large fireplaces, a rousing fire, a settle, having a long bench and a high back, characterized every dwelling.

**FOOD.**—One hundred years ago, in respect to the articles of food, it might be said, game of all kinds abounded. The rivers contained choice varieties of fish. Deer on the hills, within a few miles, were numerous. No unusual thing for venison to adorn their tables. Prices ruled low. Mutton plenty at two cents per pound. Beef two cents and two-thirds of a cent. Butter six cents. Fishermen did not care for shad, now considered a delicacy. They fished for salmon. In drawing in their nets they retained salmon only, returning the shad to their native element. One of the requisites for dinner all the year round, in nearly every household, was a boiled Indian pudding. Hasty pudding Saturday night was the almost universal rule. As to tea, coffee, chocolate, all were kept by traders, and in common use, especially tea and coffee.

**CLOTHING.**—One hundred years ago, traders and shopkeepers, as merchants were then styled, dealt scarcely at all in dress goods. No cloth factories then. Wearing apparel for men and women was of home manufacture. With the exception of shoes, boots, hats, felt hats, the raw material went through the various processes at home, and when occasion required, as the following will show, the process, from beginning to end, was rapid: "In 1779, one morning in May, I came down stairs and found mother in



tears. What was the trouble? Brother John was to march next day after to-morrow at sunrise. He would suffer for winter apparel. What garment was especially needed? Pantaloon. If that is all, I said, we will spin and weave him a pair before he goes. But, said mother, the wool is on the sheep's back, and the sheep are in the pasture. To shorten the story. I went to the yard, my brother seized a white sheep. I sheared sufficient for half the warp, and sent the wool in to be carded. Calvin ran for a black sheep, and held her. I cut off wool for my filling and half the warp. It was spun, washed, sized and dried in that day. The next day it was put into a loom and finished. Then washed, dried, the garment cut and completed three hours before sunrise the next morning. All this was done without any modern improvements." Such were our grandmothers a century ago, equal to any emergency.

COLLEGE GRADUATES 1685-1786.—About seventy. Number who had entered the ministry, 1685-1786, twenty-six. Number who became lawyers during that time, seventeen; number of physicians, eleven. Number of Northampton ladies who married ministers, 1673-1786, twenty-six.

THE NEW ENGLAND PRIMER.—One hundred years ago the young people were taught the New England Primer, a school and household book, taught in the family Sabbath afternoon before sunset. Taught at a particular season of the year in most of the meeting-houses, a time-honored New England peculiarity of a century ago, handed down to their descendants by the early settlers. Schools usually recited it once a week, either in the forenoon or afternoon of Saturday. As books were scarce, every one, old and young, knew the primer, or what is the same, the catechism.

OBSERVANCE OF THE SABBATH.—Another New England peculiarity one century ago, viz.; the observance of Saturday evening as a part of the Sabbath. Introduced by the first generation, so it continued for over 150 years. Farmers returned home from daily toil in the meadows and elsewhere earlier Saturdays than on the other days of the week. The primitive rule was to have the secular labor completed by the going down of the sun on Saturday. So they understood that passage, "From even unto even shall ye celebrate your Sabbath."

A SINGULAR CUSTOM.—One hundred years ago and since, persons detained by sickness from public worship, on regaining health and coming to the sanctuary usually expressed thanks in a note read by the minister. As many as four or five of these were often read on the same Sabbath. Within the present century, moreover, those contemplating a journey, whether to Boston or New York, usually made a written announcement of it in church, requesting public prayer for a safe and prosperous return.

SEATING THE MEETING HOUSE.—One hundred years ago, a committee of influential men was appointed to assign married people and unmarried of adult years to a particular seat in the meeting-house. As public sentiment then went strong in favor of church attendance, so it required that every

foot and inch of space inside the sanctuary should be used in the most economical manner, so as to accommodate every person in the community with a seat. The young people occupied the galleries, young men and boys on one side, young ladies and girls on the other; young lads moreover sat on the pulpit stairs facing the assembly. The result was that in 1786, the third meeting house, 40 by 70, capable of seating 800, was thronged from Sabbath to Sabbath. So many young people crowded the galleries, the town voted in 1791, as a means of preserving order, that tything men should sit in conspicuous places in that part of house. Henceforth for many years these, with a long rod, the symbol of authority, constituted important officials.

\* \* \* \* \*

Another extract from the same paper, showing progress in Northampton:

1739. Men and women not allowed to sit together in the meeting-house.

1785. Town "voted not to be at any expense for schooling girls." No public school for girls until the town was indicted.

1786. Young men and young women seated separately in the meeting-house under the care of tything men.

1790. Criminals convicted of theft were publicly whipped.

1791. Transient persons were warned out of town.

1792. Girls first admitted to the public schools.

1800. No men except Federalists stood well in good society.

1812. Separate pews were made near the doors in the gallery of the "old church" for colored persons, one for men labeled "B. M.," and one for women labeled "B. W."

1829. Up to this time, no meeting-house had been raised, or ministers ordained, without a liberal supply of intoxicating drinks for the workmen and the ministers.

1836. First high school for girls established.

1863. The town erected a new high school building for the equal education of boys and girls, at a cost of \$36,000.

1871. The town voted \$25,000 to Smith College, for the higher education of women.

1886. Over 400 young ladies attending college and collegiate schools, in town.

10. I. EDWARD BRECK.—The following items in his history are collected chiefly from the "History of the Town of Dorchester":

1638, he bought a division of lands beyond the "Blue Hills" from Thomas Treadwell who removed to Ipswich.

1641, 7th Dec., was one of the present inhabitants of the town of Dorchester who signed a conveyance of land to the

town for the special establishment and support of a "free school" in Dorchester for the "instructinge and Teachinge of children and youth in good literature and Learninge." A fac-simile of the signatures of all the signers of this document is published in "Blake's Annals of Dorchester, 1630 to 1753"; Boston, 1846.

1642 and 1645, was a selectman of the town.

1645, 15th Dec., "There was given to Edward Breck by the hands of most of the inhabitants of the town, Smelt Brook Creek, on condition that he doth set a mill there." He did set a mill there; the street on which it stood was later called Mill street; the mill was known as the "Tide Mill" and subsequently as the "Tileston Mill," from a later owner, Timothy Tileston, in whose family it has since been.

1646, was selectman of the town.

In 1654, sold a house and garden in Boston to his son Robert. This house had formerly belonged to Henry Mosely.

1655 and 1656, was a selectman of the town.

1655, 8th Feb., signed on behalf of the selectmen of the town a contract with Ichabod Wiswall for the latter's services as teacher for the "free School in Dorchester"; payment to be made two-thirds in "wheate, pease or barley," "and one-third in Indian" [corn]. In this year he petitioned the General Court to have his fine of £4 remitted for not serving as constable; but the court "saw no cause to grant his request,"

1657, paid the school teacher peas in part payment of salary.

The following letter from the Rev. James Wood, of Ashton, England, was discovered and copied by the Hon. Joseph Breck, [1290], of Boston. The original was in the possession of Thos. L. Howe, of Dorchester. It was much discolored by age, dampness and ink stains, and required no small labor to decipher. There was no year in the date of the original. In the copy furnished the writer by the Rev. Dr. Charles Breck, [1540], found in a letter of his uncle, Samuel Breck, [940], the date was given as 1634; but this is evidently

erroneous, as Edward did not reach Dorchester until 1635. The letter was written after the death of Edward's first wife and his daughter (Mrs. Blake) both placed in 1645. The date of this letter therefore was probably 1646. The copy is given as written:

ASHTON,\* 12th, 2d Month.

TO HIS DEARE AND LOUEING FFREND, EDWARD BRECKE AT DORCHESTER, IN NEWE ENGLAND THESE,

Ould and loueing ffrend, though I have written twise & receiued no returne, yet I cannot let slipp such as optunitie, but write again at least wth imporitunitie, to force my old frend to his penn againe: But me thinkes my thoughts return this apollogie for my old frend, he is in sorrowe for his dear wife, for his sweet daughter, both which I hear god hath of late taken unto himselfe. So hopefull a sonne here, so gracious & sweet a wife & daughter there, cannot but lye close to a tender father and loueing husband's hart. But I question not but god hath fitted you for these sadd and heaue tryalls before he brought them vpon you. He hath stored you wth grace to manage all states & conditions, & wisdom to *deny all* affecions & vnseemly passions. Now you see the lords will is done. I know you cannot but willingly submit. You have lost wife & children, louing and louely, but they are not lost, who are singing their halleluiahs in heauen, & inioy for an earthly husband, parent eternall & havenly. But O they were louely & pleasent in their liues, and content & comfort was lapped upp in their inioyment. I know it was not so, you were of too nigh communion with god to satisfie yourself wth creature comforts. But, I loued them dearly, your loue may now the more freely & intirely be carried on to god that gave them; O let all your sorrow be godly sorrow, & all your ioy, ioy of the holy, holy ghost, wch no man cann take from you; make god your all in all, let him be your treasure, so you cannot then be made poore by any losse, or miserable by any distresse; yea, so your duties will be sweet, crosses more tolerable, sin intolerable; your hart more enlarged, mind more spitualized, your life more gracious. death more comfortable; goeing not only to your wife and children, but to your treasure & your all; we blesse god for your peace, vnion, & harmonie in your churches; care to redresse errors and opinions which wth *us* abound.

*These sad afflictions* forcing me to write something, have extorted ffrom mee these few advertisements, which I begine to checke myselfe, knowing I write to an old disciple and one in Christ long before myselfe and liue amongst such water springs as need none of poor *sauorles* droppings; but I haue done. Your old friend thinkes much. Hee hath not hard from you theise 2 yeares last past; it may be you writt & *the letters* miscarried. I pray you commend me dearly to your sonn Robert, & to your man John Birchall, that went over with you ffrom our Towne, I hear he is well & *liueing* in your Town *again*. So in hast I rest. Yor dear frend,

JAMES WOOD.

---

\*Now Ashton-under-Lyne.

The extract of title page and letter following were kindly furnished the writer in 1886 by Mr. Edward Breck [1833], son of Lieutenant Commander Joseph B. Breck, U. S. Navy, then at the University of Leipsic in Germany, the letter, etc., having been copied by him from a pamphlet discovered in the Library of the British Museum in London, England:

*Answer to a \* \* \* Paper, \* \* \* against 'those people whom he (and the World) calls Quakers. Dated from Dorchester in New England, Aug. 17, 1655, subscribed, Edward Breck, which was directed to a people at Rainforth in Lancashire which he calls, A Church of Christ. \* \* \* London, printed for Giles Calvert, at the Black Spread-Eagle neer the West End of Pauls, 1656.*

The pamphlet begins as follows:

EDWARD BRECK TO THE CHURCH OF CHRIST AT RAINFORTH.\*

Deerly beloved in the Lord Jesus Christ, I have sundry times had a mind to salute you in the Lord, but partly my own rudeness, and partly other obstacles in the way, I have not yet communicated anything to you, as to the church of Christ since my departing; but because God hath removed me so far distant by reason whereof I am never like to see your faces, and age and weekness coming upon me, putting me in mind of my end; that I might do something at last whereby to testify my love & dear respects to you, and that in all this length of time of absence, you might perceive that I have not wholly forgotten you, but with many secret desires breathed after you eternal welfarès; I have therefore for your sakes, pressed myself to break through many difficulties, presuming upon your kind acceptance, notwithstanding you finde in me much weakness of expression matter, argument, &c. But not to trouble you with a long preface, where my work is small, little I have to say, and slenderly I shall deliver it, unless God make known his power through weekness; that which I have to say is a friendly exhortatiou to continue in the *grace and faith of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ*, and not be carried away with every winde of Doctrine, whereby you should be spoiled of your *faith and hope* which you have in the Lord Jesus Christ: O Beloved! Remember the days of old! and the yeers of ancient times, when after the *Marian-times* that Religion began to spring, God honored Rainforth with many godly pillars, men famous in their days, for faith and holiness, and the profession of true Religion, when the Country was overwhelmed, or greatly clouded with Religion, or superstition, yet these men (whose names are not yet worn out of memory) cleave fast to the truth; the face of opposing, jeering, scorning and reproaching enemies, their reproaches did not dant the spirits of these men, but

---

\* Now Rainford, near Liverpool and Ashton-under-Lyne, England.



they patiently bore it with joy, and prest on forward in the waies of Truth of the Gospel, for the price and high calling of God in Jesus Christ:

The next Generation I was a little better acquainted with, whose names are fresher in your memories, divers godly people God raised up to do him some service, and to profess and defend his *truth*, & maintain his *Ministry*, which was a great thing they labored after; these *men* gave not their minds with *Balaam*, to look out for visions, to curse Gods people, nor to rail on *Magistracy*, nor *Ministry*, but humbly and in the fear of the Lord submitted themselves to Jesus Christ in the use of his own institutions, so farre as he gave them liberty and ability thereunto.

And now, what the present *Generation*. is since I left the Country, I do not so well know, many of the old stock being dead and removed; yet (I hope) there are some breathings of *Spiritual life* amongst you, and *men holding forth the faith and true Religion in sincerity*, notwithstanding what may be otherwise found among you. My Exhortation therefore is, *To hold forth this Faith, and continue faithfull therein untill Death, never leave it, forsake it not lest God forsake you, and cast you off forever*; but Truth is Beloved, and that which is my Griefe that I [have] been informed, and dare not but believe it, that there are men among you who are departed from the faith and purity of the Gospel to depend upon Jesuiticall and Satanical delusions, I mean such as go under the name of *Quakers*, who depend not upon the Scriptures for Light, but on what they receive from a spirit which casteth them into a trance, what these Trances are let men of understanding, for I am weak, onely tell what I think, they are either from the good spirit of *God*, as hee spake by the mouth of his holy Prophets in visions, &c., or from the Devill: if they be from that good spirit of God, then they like to that spirit which spake by the Prophets, they accord with all the writings of the Prophets, and most of all with all the doctrines and sayings of Jesus Christ, his *Ordinances* and *Institutions*. Secondly, etc., etc.

He then proceeds to condemn the *Quakers* and their doctrines in a most unequivocal way, and closes his letter by exhorting his friends to bury distinctions of creed, as Presbyterians or Independents "as many use terms which are better forborn," and concludes as follows:

But I shall say no more, but commend you to GOD and to the WORD of his GRACE, which is able to build you up further, and to give you an inheritance among them that are sanctified.

The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all, and alway: AMEN.

DORCHESTER, IN  
NEW ENGLAND,  
Aug. 17  
1655.

Your Friend, and  
Brother in the Lord Jesus,

EDWARD BRECK.

The remainder of the pamphlet is not copied.

The following wills and inventories are of interest, giving much insight into the principles, way of living, household conveniences, etc., etc., of Edward Breck and his wife Isabel. The spelling, etc., in these copies is corrected from the originals (now safely preserved among the probate records in Boston) from which they were carefully taken direct. The original documents not being in the handwriting of Edward or his wife, the clerical errors are not preserved.

I, Edward Breck, of Dorchester, in the County of Suffolk, in New England, yeoman, being very sick of body, but of fit memory, blessed be God, do here make my last will and testament this thirtieth day of October, in the year one thousand, six hundred sixty and two.

Imp. I do here commit my soul into the hands of the Lord and my body to decent burial in the earth.

And for this world's goods, which God has graciously given me, my will is that, first, that all debts due from me to any man shall be justly paid and my funeral discharged.

Secondly, my will is that all my daughter Blakeschildren shall have each of them 49 shillings paid unto them out of my estate in one year after my decease.

Thirdly, my will is that my son Robert, although he has had his full portion already, yet my will is that he shall have twenty shillings paid to him also, as a token of my love and fatherly affection towards him.

Fourthly, my will is that Isabel, my dear and loving wife, shall have one-third part of all my movable estate to her own personal use and behoof, accounting the former legacies as part of the estate out of which she shall have her third. Also, I give unto my wife one-third part of my housing and lands during her natural life, she keeping and leaving it in good repair.

Fifthly, my will is that the other two-thirds part of my estate both of land and goods shall be equally divided unto my four children, viz., John, Mary, Elizabeth and Susana, provided that my son John shall have liberty to reserve the land to himself and pay his sisters the valuation thereof upon a just appraisement. Also my will is that my son John shall have after my wife's death that third part of house and land which she in her lifetime is to enjoy, and this to be an addition to his portion, and to him only, provided, that if it shall please God to take away any one or more of my children by death before they come to enjoy their portions, then the portion of such a one shall be equally divided unto those that do survive of those of my children last named. Furthermore my will is that whereas I have some estate at Lancaster remaining in land, I do leave it in the liberty of my wife and other friends who may be advised with them for to sell it, or not sell it, as shall be thought best.

Lastly, my will is that Isabel my wife shall be executrix of this my will and testament with the help and advise of Edward Clapp and John Capen,



deacons of the church at Dorchester, with whom she shall advise, and not to act without their consent. Witness my hand and seal this thirtieth day of the eighth month, 1662, as above said.

Signed, sealed and delivered in presence of      EDWARD BRECK. [SEAL]  
JOHN CAPEN, SAMUELL RIGBY.

11 December, 62. At a meeting of the magistrate and recorder, Jno. Capen and Samuell Rigby deposed saith that having subscribed their names as witnesses to this will was present and did both see and hear Edw. Breck sign, seal and publish the same as his last will and testament, and that he was of a sound mind and memory to their best knowledge when he so did.

Present Dept. Gov.,      EDW. RAWSON, Recorder.  
MR. DANFORTH Recorder.

An inventory of the estate of Edward Breck, who departed this life the 2d of November, 1662, taken and appraised by us whose names are under written this 20th of November, 1662:

	Imprimis. One dwelling house and barn and out-housing.....	£. s. d. 80- 0-0
	Item. Wearing apparel.....	10-10-0
In the Chamber over the kitchen.	It. One cupboard, one table and six joint stools, and one chest.....	3- 7-0
	It. One bedstead, two feather beds, one bolster, two pillows, two rugs, one coverlet, three curtains, one carpet and one bearing whittle, one silver spoon and a basket.....	15- 6-6
	It. Brass pots, and pans, and kettles, and skillets, and other brass.....	4- 6-0
In the Kitchen.	It. Iron pots and pot hooks and hangers, fire pan and tongs, and other instruments of iron.	1-19-6
	It. Pewter platters and other several sorts of pewter.....	3-10-0
	It. One cupboard and chairs and other utensils..	1-12-6
In the Little Chamber.	It. One bedstead and one bed of silk grass, one feather bolster, and the furniture belonging to the bed and other small things.....	3-13-0
In the Buttery.	It. One cupboard, one churn and cheesevats and other utensils.....	1-19-0
In the Parlor.	It. One press, one bedstead with the feathers and furniture thereunto belonging.....	9- 5-0
	It. One trundle-bed with the feather bed and things belonging to it.....	3- 5-0
	It. One trunk, one chest, and boxes and andirons, one saddle and books.....	4- 9-0

	It.	In linen, both of sheets, pillows, napkins and six cushions, and other small things,.....	6- 9-6
In the Chamber over the parlor.	It.	One bedstead with a chaff bed, and the furniture belonging to it.....	4- 6-0
	It.	Arms and ammunition, hemp, flax, cotton, wool, and other lumber, and some wheat.....	6-11-0
In the Garret over the kitchen.	It.	A pillion and pillion cloth, one panel, tools, and other small things, and yarn at the weaver's.....	5 09-3
In the Yard.	It.	Four cows, three yearlings and a half, three calves and a half, fifteen sheep and eight swine.....	50- 0-0
	It.	Cart and wheels, plow and plow irons and other utensils.....	5-18-6
In the Barn.	It.	Corn of several sorts, and hay.....	30- 2-0
In the Celler.	It.	A sitting tub and other lumber.....	0 19-0
In the Field.	It.	One horse, one mare, one colt a year old,.....	33- 0-0
	It.	Land in tillage and for pasture, and other woodland lying in several places, some inclosed and some in common, and common rights to land.....	229- 2-0
	It.	Meadowground at several places.....	44- 0-0
	It.	One tide mill* with the house over it, and the implements belonging to it, and one spare stone.....	100- 0-0
	It.	Several debts due to estate.....	11- 6-0
			<hr/> 665- 5-9
		The inventory of the estate at Lancaster, errors excepted, if any be found.....	081- 6-6
			<hr/> 746-12-3
		The total sum of both inventories is.....	
		Several debts due to be paid out of the estate to the sum of £126, 12s, 2d.....	126-12-2
		And several legacies.....	13-00-0
			<hr/> 139-12-2
Signed by	EDWARD CLAP.		
	JOHN CAPEN.		
	JNO. MINOTT.		

---

\*15th December, 1645.—“There was given Edward Breck by the hands of most of the inhabitants of the town, Smelt Brook Creek, on condition that he doth set a mill there.” He did set a mill there; the street on which it stood was later called Mill street; the mill was known as the “Tide-Mill,” and subsequently as the “Tileston-Mill” from a later owner, Timothy Tileston, in whose family it has been at my latest advices.

Present, the Dept. At a meeting of the magistrates held at Boston, 11th,  
Gov. Mr. Dan- 10th mo., 1662, Isabel Breck, relict and executrix to the last  
forth and Re- will and testament of Edw. Breck, deposed sayeth that  
corder. this is a true inventory of the said Edward Breck's estate,  
that when she knows more she will discover it.

EDW. RAWSON Recorder.

Lancaster, this An inventory of the house and lands and other goods  
20th, 9th mon, of Edward Breck, late of Dorchester.  
1662.

Ite. Housing and 2 house lots, being 20 acres in	£. s. d.
a lot.....	20-00-00
Ite. Forty-six acres of intervale land within fence	
about ten of it in tillage, 20 shillings an acre..	46-00-00
Ite. Eight acres of meadow, 20 shillings an acre..	08-00-00
Ite. Two division of upland and intervale and	
common right.....	06-00-00
Ite. For a timber chain .....	00-08-00
Ite. For a bearing yoke ring and staples, 2s. 6d,	
two axle tree pins, 2s. 6d .....	00-05-00
Ite. Two old boxes for a pair of wheels, weighed	
4 pounds, and two link pins.....	00-02-06
Ite. An old pair of plow irons, 5s. 6d., cops and	
cop's pin, 3s. 6d. and an old tenant saw, 2s..	00-11-00
Total.....	81-06-06

Appraised by us,

JOHN PRESCOTT.

JAMES ATHERTON.

RALPH HOUGHTON.

This last will and testament of me, Isabel Fisher, widow, of Dorchester, in the county of Suffolk in New England, made this twentieth day of September, in the year of our Lord, one thousand six hundred, seventy and one; who being very weak of body yet of perfect memory (blessed be God) do hereby make a disposal of my outward estate as followeth:

First, I do resign my soul to God that gave it, and my body to a decent burial in the dust; and for my worldly goods which God has graciously given me, my will is all my debts be truly paid and my funeral discharged.

Secondly, my will is that my land in the Captain's Neck, which I bought of Samuel Proctor, containing two acres, more less, I give it unto Abigail, the daughter of my daughter Turner. And for my part of meadow, which I bought of Samuel Proctor, I do hereby bequeath my right and title therein to my son-in-law, Samuel Paul, he paying the purchase as myself should have done.

Also I do give and bequeath unto every one of my grand-children a sheep.

Also my will is that my son John Breck shall have my great brass pan upon condition that he accept of the lumber about the house in part of his portion appointed him by his father Breck, upon an appraisement.

Also I give unto my son Samuel Rigby, and my son John Breck, to each of them fiveshillings as a token of my love unto them, to be paid out of my estate.

And for all the rest of my estate I give it equally unto my five daughters, excepting three pounds in money which is due to me from my son-in-law, Thomas Holman, the which three pounds I give it unto my daughter Susana towards her wedding apparel if God will her thereunto, or for any other use that she shall make of it.

And I do hereby will and appoint that my son-in-law Thomas Holman, and my son-in-law Samuel Paul, be executors of this my will and whole estate, and that this my will be performed according to the true intent and meaning hereof. I do desire and appoint my loving friends and brethren, Lieutenant John Capen and Ensign Richard Hale, to be overseers of my will, to see the estate be duly prized and equally divided as in bond expressed, and if any of my children shall contend and quarrel, my will is that they shall have nothing. In witness hereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the day and year above said.

ISABEL FISHER. [SEAL.]

Signed, sealed, and in presence of JOHN CAPEN, SEN.

SAMUEL PELTON.

BOSTON, 3, 5\* m., "73.

Dea. John Capen appeared before Jno. Leverett, Esq., Govr., and Elkanah Clark, Esq., assistant, and made oath that he was present, and subscribed his name as a witness to this instrument which Isabel Fisher signed, sealed and published to be her last will and testament, and that when she so did, she was of a disposing mind to the best of their knowledge, this thus done of attest.

FREE GRACE BENDALL, Clerk.

An inventory of the estate of Isabel Fisher, widow, of Dorchester, who departed this life the 21st of June, 1673, taken and appraised by us whose names are under written this 26th June, 1673.

In the Little Chamber.	Imp. It. Wearing apparel, woolen and linen of all sorts.....	09 10-05
	It. One feather bed, one silk grass bed under it, and white rug, sheets, blanket, bolsters, pillows and pillowbiers, and bedstead and cord.....	07-00-06
In the Great Chamber.	It. One feather bed, 2 lb-10s; another feather bed, 1 lb-10s; one blue rug and another red rug, 1 lb-15s; sheets, blankets, bolsters, curtains, and bedstead and curtain rod.....	09-16-03

\*This is evidently a clerical error, probably should be 7.

	It.	Another pair of curtains and valance, 1 lb-10s; a table cloth, 12d; a dozen of napkins, 1 lb-4s; a pair of sheets, 12d; more small table-cloths and towels, a trunk and some small linen, all at .....	04-17-06
	It.	One cupboard, 1 lb; a great chest, 15d; two pieces of new cloth linen and woollen, an old chest, a desk, cushions, chairs, and other small things.....	04-17-06
In the Chamber over the parlor.	It.	Corn, wheat, and Indian, and wheels and other lumber .....	01-12-00
In the Kitchen.	It.	One great brass pan, 1 lb-10s; one brass kettle, 1 lb-10s; one pair andirons, pots, skillet, trammels and other utensils.....	06-00-06
	It.	Pewter of all sorts, platters, bowles, flagons, porringers, fire stools, and table with other utensils.....	04-15-08
	It.	Three pair of sheets, more pillowbiers and towels.....	02-06-06
In the Yard.	It.	Four cows, 10 lb-10s; and four younger cattle in the field, 11 lb 4s.....	21-14-00
	It.	A plow and irons, grindstone, and other utensils.....	00-14-06
	It.	Five swine and other tools .....	02-05-03
	It.	Two acres and a half of land at Captain's Neck.....	16-00-00
	It.	A cider press and trough.....	00-12-00
	It.	A piece of new cloth, seventeen yds., 1 lb-14s; and some other lumber .....	02-08-00
	It.	Debts due to the estate .....	28-01-00
		The total sums, errors excepted, is .....	122-13-07
		Debts due from the estate about.....	05 00-00
		Due also from the estate to Susanna Breck.....	54-00-00

ENOCH WISWALL.

THOMAS SWIFT.

SYDNEY LEADBETTER.

Thomas Holman and Samuel Paul made oath before John Leverett, Esq., Govr., Ike Clarke, Esq., assistant, 3, 5<sup>m</sup>, 1673, that this is a true inventory to the best of their knowledge, of the estate of the late widow, Isabel Fisher, and that when they know more they will discover it. This done of attest.

FREE GRACE BENDALL, Clerk.

---

\* This is evidently a clerical error, probably should be 7.

50. II. JOHN BRECK, CAPTAIN.—The following items of his history have been gathered from the "History of Dorchester":

"Capt. Breck's Cyder Mills" stood on the land previously owned by Henry Way, who came over with Roger Williams in 1631.

1680. "John Breck desired [of the town of Dorchester] liberty to get a suit of masts and yards for a vessel which he had undertaken to build in this town."

At the request of Lieut. Capen and William Sumner, the town "dismissed" them from the office of feoffees for the school land, and made choice of Timothy Tileston and John Breck in their stead.

8th March, it was voted that the school house be repaired "where it now stands." John Breck and Timothy Tileston to attend to the work.

1681. In March the question being, to make choice of some person to be on trial for the "work of the Ministry," at an adjourned meeting held on the Sabbath (the 27th), "votes were called for again, for one of the two which had most votes the last Sabbath." Rev. John Danforth, of Roxbury had received the most votes at the previous meeting: "there were 37 votes for Mr. Danforth and 22 for Mr. Capen; at the same time Mr. John Breck, who was not in full communion, intruded himself in, and put in a vote, which was very offensive to the Church; but this vote was taken out, and he commanded by Mr. Stoughton to go out of the meeting-house, when the Church had been tried by a vote to know whether they did approve of his acting; which being declared in the negative, then the contrary vote was called for, but none held up their hands but only Henry Leadbetter, who thought that such as had submitted to the government of the Church should have liberty to vote in such a case; but it was declared to the contrary." "Mr. Breck repented of voting as he did on the occasion mentioned, and gave satisfaction therefor."

1682. This year the selectmen approbated Widow Elizabeth George to keep an Ordinary again, provided that John



Breck should see that it was kept according to law. Mrs. George's husband had previously kept one, and at his death she continued the business. At this date she was 81 years of age.

1683. In December the town chose "the worshipful Mr. Stoughton, Enoch Wiswell and John Breck" to see to the laying out of the 1,000 acres of land granted by the General Court for School land, in 1659, in lieu of Thompson's Island.

1686. Captain John Breck one of the selectmen.

1687. Timothy Tileston, John Breck and John Withington were chosen a committee to set the bounds of the 300 acres of land which formerly was pitched upon for the use of the school, and to make their return to the selectmen.

1688. Captain John Breck one of the selectmen.

1690. March 11th, the town chose Elder James Blake, John Breck and Samuel Clap to seat the people in the meeting-house.

The following will and inventory of effects present many items of interest, especially the provision in regard to the education of his children.

Dorchester, Feb. 4, Anno Domini [sixteen] ninety-one. In the name of God, Amen. Whereas, I, John Breck, of Dorchester, aforesaid, in the County of Suffolk, in the Colony of Massachusetts, in the Territory of New England, being weak of body, but of perfect understanding and memory, make this my last will and testament as followeth: First and principally, I recommend my spirit into the hands of the Father of my Redeemer, who I trust hath washed my soul with His own most precious blood. My body I commit by a decent funeral to the earth whence it was taken, in hopes of a glorious resurrection. And for the outward estate which God hath given me, I dispose thereof manner as followeth:

First, my will is that all my due debts be fully paid and discharged.

Item. I will that my dear wife have the one-third part of all my estate, lands and moveables during her widowhood, and if she see come to marry, I will to her absolutely and freely one hundred pounds of said thirds, to be paid her in movables by my executor hereinafter mentioned. The remainder of said thirds I leave to be disposed of according to her discretion amongst my children.

Item. I will to my eldest son a double portion of the remainder of my estate, to be allotted to him in the moiety of my dwelling house, the remainder to be my wife's thirds.

Item. I will that my eldest son shall have liberty to purchase my dwelling, homestead, tan-yard, orchard, with all the appurtenances, with ten acres of meadow, and half the wood-lot at Fresh Marshes, together with all other parcels of land that the rest of my children shall set to sale.

Item. I will that my eldest son, with my wife, shall have the improvement of said dwelling, tan-yard, stock, etc., until such time as my overseers hereafter mentioned shall see reason to divide my estate.

Item. That the rest of my children be equal sharers in the remaining part of my estate.

Item. That my eldest daughter Jemima have fifty or sixty pounds (half in money, the other in accommodable pay) within one year after my decease, in part of her portion.

Item. I will that one of my sons be brought up to learning at the cost of my executor, which son thus educated shall acquit my executor of the moiety of his dividend. My children I will to be well educated on the improvement of my estate.

Lastly, I will that my dear wife, with my eldest son Edward, be executrix and executor, and that William Stoughton Esq., and Mr. Thomas Holman would be pleased to be overseers of this my last will and testament, who together with my executrix and executor may appoint the time and manner for the division of my estate. In witness whereof, I set to my hand and seal the day of the date above mentioned.

Signed and sealed in presence of

JOHN BRECK. [SEAL.]

WILLIAM RYALL.

JOSEPH WITHINGTON.

EDWARD MILLS.

An inventory of the estate of Capt. John Breck, of Dorchester, deceased.  
Taken by the under written appraisers:

	£	s.	d.
Imprimis. His wearing apparel.....	20	....	....
Homestead, housing, orchard, tanyard.....	280	....	....
Cider mill, houses, orchards.....	120	....	....
Housing and land in several places.....	595	....	....
An eighth part of a saw mill.....	12	10	....
Horn cattle and other stock.....	66	....	....
Cart, plow, and other husbandry utensils.....	6	....	....
Stock in pits and tan-house.....	139	....	....
A servant boy.....	20	....	....
Beds and bedding.....	33	....	....
Pewter, brass, iron.....	13	13	....
Chairs, tables, cupboards and others.....	15	5	....
Linen, wool, yarn and others.....	18	5	....
Arms and riding furniture.....	5	10	....
Books 2-10, cups and spoons at 4.....	6	10	....
Tanners tools at 20s, Cash 7 lbs.....	8	....	....

Debts due to the estate £30.

1,359 .... ..

Due from the estate £45.

HENRY LEADBETTER.

ENOCH WISWELL.

DANIEL PRESTON.

By the Hon. William Stoughton, Esq. Admitted administratrix made oath that this containing a just and true inventory of the estate of her late husband, John Breck, deceased, so far as has come to her knowledge, and that if more hereafter appears she will cause it to be added.

Jurat Cod., WM. STOUGHTON.

Boston, Apr. 6, 1693.

91. IV. EDWARD BASS.—The following is taken from the "History of Dorchester":

Edward Bass, son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Breck) Bass, of Dorchester, and great-great-grand-son of Samuel and Ann Bass, of Roxbury, was born in Dorchester, November 23d, 1726. He entered Harvard College at the early age of thirteen, and graduated in 1744. From the time of taking his first degree till he received that of Master of Arts, he was engaged in keeping school—a part of the time in Dorchester—and also occupied himself in such studies as would qualify him for his contemplated profession. From 1747 to 1751, he resided at the college, making progress in theological studies and occasionally supplying vacant pulpits in the Congregational churches. In 1751, he was chosen assistant minister of St. Paul's Church (Episcopal) in Newburyport, and in 1752 went to England, where, on the 24th of May of the same year, he was ordained by Dr. Thomas Sherlock, then Bishop of London. In the autumn of the same year, he returned to New England, and soon after took charge of the church in Newbury, at that time vacant by the death of Rev. Matthias Plant. He married Sarah Breck, September 19th, 1754. She died on the 9th of May, 1789. In July of that year, the University of Pennsylvania conferred on him the degree of Doctor of Divinity. On the 18th of November following (1789) he married Mercy Phillips, who died, his widow, January 15th, 1842, in her 87th year. In 1796, he was elected the first Bishop of Massachusetts, and was consecrated to that office in Christ Church, Philadelphia, the 7th of May, 1797, by the bishops of the Episcopal churches in Pennsylvania, New York and Maryland. The Episcopal churches of Rhode Island afterwards elected him as their bishop, as did those also of New Hampshire in 1803, the year of his decease. He died on the 10th of September, aged 77, after an illness of but two days. He was a man of profound knowledge, accomplished and exemplary. He was also noted for his good humor and wit. The following anecdotes have been related of him. At the time of his second marriage he was 63 years of age; his wife Mercy was 34. Some of his people expressed their astonishment at his marrying so young a woman. The Bishop replied, "I will have Mercy and not sacrifice." When asked why he did not settle in his native town, he answered facetiously that "the waters of Dorchester were not deep enough for a bass to swim in, and therefore he came to the Merrimac." He had no children.

110. III. ROBERT BRECK, REV., OF MARLBORO, MASS.—The following extract from the *Boston Weekly Journal*, 18th January, 1731, is taken from "Annals of the American Pulpit":

Robert Breck was born in Dorchester, Mass., December 7th, 1682. He was the son of Capt. John Breck, a very ingenious and worthy man, and grandson of Edward Breck, who came from England, and settled in Dorchester in 1636. After the death of his father he was sent to Harvard College, where he was graduated in 1700. Having received license to preach, he was engaged for some time in preaching on Long Island, in the then Province of New York, during the administration of Lord Cranbury, and notwithstanding he was then a very young man, he maintained with great vigor and courage the principles of the Nonconformists. He, however, after a while, for reasons not now known, withdrew from that field of labor and returned to Massachusetts, where he spent nearly his whole life. He was ordained October 25th, 1704, at Marlborough, Mass., as successor to the Rev. William Brimsmead, and after a ministry of twenty-six years, died there January 6th, 1731, in the forty-ninth year of his age. He was married to Elizabeth Wainwright, of Haverhill, in September, 1707, who survived him about five years. They had six children, one of whom, Robert, was for many years minister of Springfield, and another was married to the Rev. Ebenezer Parkman, pastor of the church at Westborough. There were three sermons preached to his bereaved flock on the occasion of his death—all of which were published—one by the Rev. John Swift, of Framingham, another by the Rev. John Prentice, of Lancaster, and a third by the Rev. Israel Loring, of Sudbury. It was an evidence of the high estimation in which he was held, that in October, previous to his death, when his disease had assumed an alarming character, a day of fasting and prayer was observed in his church with special reference to his case, several of the neighboring ministers were present to conduct the services.

Mr. Breck published an Election Sermon, 1728, and a Sacramental Sermon, entitled, "The Danger of Falling Away After a Profession," 1728.

The following is from the *Boston Weekly News-Letter*, of June, 1731:

As a clergyman, he was an able minister of the New Testament, and he obtained mercy to be faithful; the Holy Ghost, who made him an overseer having richly furnished him with grace and gifts for that sacred office.

The classes or association of ministers he belonged to, hung much of their glory on him, had an high esteem of his judgment upon all emergencies that came before them, and he likewise took care upon all occasions with great courage and prudence to support the honor and rights of the Presbytery, when he thought them invaded or any ways diminished.

His firm persuasion of the validity of a Presbyterian ordination was not taken upon trust, or the mere produce of education, but the effect of a deliberate choice, and judgment founded upon his diligent search into the practice of the primitive church, comparing the best arguments on both

sides; and above all, the sacred institutions, as they are found in the Acts and Epistles of the Holy Apostles. At the same time, he was a candid, catholic spirit, far from being rigid or censorious; but he dare not receive for doctrine the commandments of men. He had much at heart, the constitution of religion and the churches of New England, and often expressed his apprehension of their dangers from more quarters than one.

As to his learning, I suppose it will be no offence to say, there were few of his standing that were even his equals; he was such a master of the learned languages, that he could and did frequently, to the capacity of his family read a chapter from the Hebrew Bible into English, and the Greek was still easier to him.

His attainments in philosophy, especially the mathematics, were above the common rate, in the study whereof, whenever he met with anything difficult or perplexed, his genius and close application soon overcame it.

He was well versed in history, both civil and ecclesiastical, especially of our own nation. His religion was vital and undisguised. Pride, hypocrisy and affectation were his aversion, and covetousness was what he was a stranger to. His temper was grave and thoughtful, and yet cheerful at times, especially with his friends and acquaintance, and his conversation entertaining and agreeable. In his conduct he was prudent and careful of his character, both as a minister and a Christian; rather sparing of speech, and more inclined to hear and learn from others.

His house was open to strangers, and his heart to his friends, and he took great delight in entertaining such as he might anyway improve them, and treated them with good manners. He was a lover of good government and good order, and would express himself with warmth against that levelling spirit which too much prevails.

The languishment and pains he went through before his death were very great, but God enabled him to bear the affliction with patience and submission.

The following is taken from the "History of the Town of Marlborough," Middlesex County, Massachusetts, by Charles Hudson, a native of the town:

The people of Marlborough had been prosperous and happy under the ministry of Rev. Robert Breck, and being ardently attached to him, they had anticipated his wants and ministered to his comfort. When, by the depreciation of currency, his salary became insufficient for his support, they readily raised it from sixty to one hundred pounds. But earthly happiness is of short duration. On the 6th of January, 1731, they were called to experience a severe affliction in the death of their beloved pastor. Mr. Breck had for a considerable time been unable to supply the pulpit, and the town had generously paid for the supply. And when he was taken away, they manifested their regard for his memory by appropriating fifty pounds to defray the expenses of his burial.



Before Mr. Breck's settlement in Marlborough, he preached for a time on Long Island, in the Province of New York, during the government of Lord Cranbury, where he had the courage, though young at that time, to assert and adhere to the cause and principles of the Nonconformists, notwithstanding the threatenings and ill treatment he there met with.

"He was a man of strong natural powers, clear-headed, and of sound judgment, and by his unwearied diligence and study, he obtained great skill in the learned languages (uncommon in the Hebrew, using to read out of the Hebrew Bible to his family,) as also in philosophy, the mathematics and history, as well as in divinity, in which he was sound and orthodox, a good casuist, a strong disputant, a methodical and close preacher."

The highest testimonials of his worth appeared in the periodicals of the day, and his brethren in the ministry paid a just tribute to his memory.

\* \* \* \* \*

Mr. Breck was a faithful and devoted minister, and was highly respected and esteemed, and his abilities were well known and acknowledged. He preached the Election Sermon in 1728, which was published. His text was the well known passage, "Fear God and keep His commandments, for this is the whole duty of man." In the discourse he labored to show that fear, or trust in God, was not only "the beginning of wisdom," but the source of safety and happiness, for individuals and for communities, and after reminding our rulers that the obligation to comply with the requisition of the text was increased by their exalted stations, on the true democratic principle he appeals to the fountain of power, the people, in the following manner:

"I shall conclude when I have briefly addressed myself to the people of this land, that they would lay these things to heart, and strenuously apply themselves to seek their own and posterity's welfare and happiness, in the way and method in our text prescribed. Without you, all that our rulers in civil and sacred orders can do, will not avail. Though our legislature enact never so many good laws for the regulation of the morals of the people, unless you do your part, and improve the power and liberty you are invested with, in your several towns, to make choice of such for your grand jurors, tythingmen, etc., as are men fearing God, men of truth and fidelity, men of wisdom, equal to the trust committed to them, and have the interest of religion at heart, who will carefully inspect the manners of the people, and bring the transgressors to open shame and punishment; I say, unless you are careful and conscientious in this, all our laws for the reforming of the manners and morals of a corrupt people are insufficient, and our law-makers labor in vain.

"Oh, that there were such an heart in this people to fear God and keep His commandments, and to exert themselves in their several capacities so to promote the peace and prosperity of our church and state; to put up cries to our fathers' God, that he would pour out his spirit of repentance and reformation on their degenerate offspring. Then the Lord our God will be with us, as he was with our fathers, and never leave us nor forsake us."



In 1720, he delivered the first sermon ever preached in Shrewsbury. During his ministry "The Marlborough Association" was formed, consisting of six or eight of the neighboring clergymen. Of this Association Mr. Breck was a leading member, and his house was the usual place of their meetings.

The best proof of his fidelity is found in his works. In the course of his ministry of twenty-seven years, there were two hundred and eighty-six persons admitted to his church, and one thousand and seventy-seven received the rite of baptism. And what furnished better evidence of his wisdom and prudence than anything else is the fact that in 1727 and 1728, when many churches were rent in twain by what was denominated Newlightism, he continued to keep everything quiet in his parish. He knew enough of human nature, and of the order of Providence, to be sensible that there would be times in which the human mind would be specially called and awakened to subjects of a religious nature; and instead of opposing this general spirit of inquiry, or of calling in others to increase the flame, he wisely took the whole matter into his own hands and guided the inquirers in his own town; and, without any convulsion, during these two years, added one hundred and two to his church. If ministers would learn not to oppose any spirit of awakening when the minds of their people are alive to the subject of religion, but would guide and lead it in its true channel; if, instead of calling in foreign aid to awaken an interest in religion by artificial means, they would preach with earnestness the simple doctrines of the meek and lowly Jesus, they would do more towards placing their churches on the firm basis of the Rock of Ages.

The influence of Mr. Breck over his people was highly salutary. When he came to the place he found them in a state of distraction; but under his ministry these animosities were forgotten and his flock seemed desirous of dwelling together in unity. Thus, with the characteristics of a good citizen and a good minister, he administered to their temporal and spiritual welfare, and by precept and example impressed upon them a truth too often overlooked or forgotten, that he who loves God must love his brother also. He was sincerely beloved by his people who, during his last sickness set apart a day for fasting and prayer for his recovery, several of the neighboring ministers being present and assisting in that solemn service. But their prayers did not prevail. He died January 6th, 1731, in the twenty-eighth year of his ministry, in the midst of his days and usefulness, being forty-nine years of age.

A handsome monument was erected to his memory near that of his predecessor, containing a somewhat lengthy inscription in Latin, which has thus been translated into English. As it appears to contain a just representation of his character, we give it entire:

"Beneath this stone are deposited the mortal remains of the truly Reverend Robert Breck. His immortal part hath ascended to heaven to join the innumerable company of angels and the spirits of the just made perfect.

"He was by nature a man of acute intellect, capacious mind, and sound judgment, together with singular mental resolution. As to his attainments, he was eminently skilled in the learned languages, familiar beyond the common measure with polite literature; and what to others was difficult, he by the power of his mind and close application to study, accomplished with ease. Thoroughly versed in every department of theology, and truly orthodox in sentiment, he was a scribe in every respect instructed unto the Kingdom of Heaven. The duties of the pastoral office in the church at Marlborough, over which the Holy Ghost made him overseer, he discharged faithfully and assiduously, in peace and with great reputation for twenty-seven years.

"He was a skillful and able asserter of the doctrines of Revelation, and of the worship and discipline of the New England churches. He was a counsellor in cases of difficulty, both public and private, of distinguished uprightness and consummate prudence. He was a sincere lover of his friends, his country, and the whole church of Christ.

"In a word, he was a model of piety and every social virtue, and of moderation in regard to earthly things.

"In the severe pains of his last sickness his patience had its perfect work, and his departure, if not in triumph, was full of hope and peace.

"Born December 7th, 1682; died January 6th, 1731.

"Even the prophets do not live forever."

The following extract from the account of the dinner on occasion of the 200th anniversary of the incorporation of the town of Marlborough is taken from the same volume. Toasts being in order:

THE MEMORY OF HON. JOHN DAVIS—The only Governor of the State and United States Senator the borough townus ever produced.

This sentiment called forth the following response from A. McF. Davis, Esq., of Worcester:

"Mr. President—No more grateful task could be assigned to a son than to respond on such an occasion as this to a sentiment like the one just proposed.

"Many of my earliest recollections are twined around the old homestead of Deacon Isaac Davis, in Northborough, where my father was born, and to which, in after life, he was accustomed to pay frequent visits. The activity of a useful life, the greater part of which was spent in the service of the public, and the excitement of participating in the great events and stirring scenes of our country's history, during that period, never effaced, nor even dimmed his fondness for that spot; and Tomblin Hill, Hop Brook, and the Plain were always welcome sights to his eye.

"Although his visits to this portion of Northborough, which contained the home of his childhood, were more frequent than those to the village, yet he would often in the course of his drive take a look at the center of the town, and stopping at the old burial ground near the Unitarian Church, linger

for awhile examining the condition of the family monuments erected there. Sometimes, too, leaving behind him the village of Northborough, so cosily nestled in the valley of the Assabet, he would climb the hills of Marlborough to search the records traced in stone which tell where the remains of three generations of his ancestors lie deposited in the old cemeteries of this village.

"Among the names of those ancestors, perhaps none is more familiar in the history of Marlborough than that of Robert Breck, the second minister of this place. The prominence of his name in the annals of this town, and the frequent allusions to it to-day, render any further reference to him on my part a work of supererogation.

"His daughter Sarah, my great-great grandmother, was married to Dr. Gott, a physician, concerning whom we learn, from an obituary notice published in the *Boston News-Letter*, of August 1st, 1751 that he was a man of great learning, who was "peculiarly faithful to his patients, moderate in his charges, and charitable to the poor." Certainly he must have been a popular doctor.

"Rev. Dr. Allen has related to you to-day an anecdote handed down in our family of Robert Breck's habit of reading from a Hebrew Bible every morning and translating as he read. Of Dr. Gott it is said, that he kept alive his knowledge of Latin, as did the Rev. Robert Breck his of Hebrew, by reading from a Latin Bible every morning, and rendering into English as he read.

"How many of the descendants of these learned men, who, in the backwoods of the Massachusetts Colony, thus diligently cultivated their knowledge of the dead languages, could perform the same feat to-day?

"Of Dr. Samuel Brigham, the husband of Anna, daughter of Dr. Gott, I shall leave the descendants of that name, of whom so many are present to-day, to tell you more. His daughter Anna was the wife of Deacon Isaac Davis, my grandfather, who had come to Northborough to teach the inhabitants of that borough how to make leather. Married to her and settled down on the old "Tomblin farm," he remained in the home of his adoption to the time of his death. With his trade of tanning, he combined that of farming. He attained a prominent position among his fellow-citizens, and represented them for years in the General Court. In common with many others at that time, he entertained a decided hostility towards lawyers, and in 1785, he was selected as an appropriate representative of the sentiments of the town of Northborough to act at a County Convention, to be holden at Leicester. His instructions were, amongst other things, to vote for a petition to the General Court for the annihilation of lawyers. Very fortunately, this hostility did not prevent my father from following the profession of his choice.

"Although I cannot claim either of the boroughs as my birthplace, still, family associations cluster so closely around the hills of Marlborough and the valley of Northborough, that they vindicate my claim as a descendant of the boroughs, to be with you to-day, and to share with you in the pleasures of this festival."

160. IV. JOHN BRECK, OF BOSTON.—The following is taken from a letter of Samuel Breck, [360], of Philadelphia, to Edward Cruft, [161,] of Boston, under date of 17th December, 1847:

"John, your great-grandfather, on your mother's side, died on the 16th February, 1713, aged 32. I have one of the mourning rings, distributed as was the custom at that period, by those who could afford it, among the relations of the deceased. One cousin, Daniel Breck, now one of the three judges of the supreme court of Kentucky, has another, which he obtained of his father, at my request. The ring is gold with a rich topaz on the top, and a mourning band in black, ornamentally encircling it, on which is beautifully inscribed in gold letters, thus: 'Died, John Breck, on the 16th February, 1713, aged 32.' How many children John left besides his son, our grandfather, I do not know. That son was named John also, I think. He resided in Boston and was concerned largely, I believe, in the Newfoundland or mackerel fishery. He had an extensive cooperage, and left three sons and four daughters. To the sons he gave a good education, particularly to the youngest, named Daniel, who graduated at Princeton College about the year 1774.

Daniel became a Congregational minister, and being a public-spirited man, he accompanied, as chaplain in the Army of the Revolution, General Montgomery into Canada, in the regiment of Colonel Porter, and was with it at a battle near Quebec. In the midst of the dying by the sword and small-pox, he fulfilled his duty rigidly as their spiritual physician.

He received at the peace of 1783 some bounty lands in the North-western Territory, then a dense forest and the residence of Indians only, but now converted into five great and thriving states. I well remember his letter, dated from those lands which he visited in 1788, and preached where Marietta now stands on the Ohio, the first sermon that was ever delivered in that vast wilderness. His letter, giving an account of that event, was directed to my father. His text was Luke 1, 33: 'And of His kingdom there shall be no end.'

You must recollect this very worthy uncle. He was born in Boston in 1748, and settled in middle life at Hartland, in Vermont, where he died 12th August, 1845, aged 97.

His friend and biographer at Hartland says that he was a man of strong nerve, morally and physically courageous, the friend of good order, virtue and religion, always respectful, courteous and attentive to his manners. The name of God he could not hear taken in vain, in high life or low life, without a prompt and decided reproof, frequently remarking that in addition to its being offensive to Christianity, it was gross and vulgar.

He received from Congress in the latter portion of his life a military pension for his early services in Canada."

190. IV. ROBERT BRECK, REV., OF SPRINGFIELD, MASS.—  
The following is taken from "Annals of the American Pulpit":

Robert Breck was a son of the Rev. Robert Breck, of Marlborough, Mass., and was born July 25th, 1713. He was graduated at Harvard College in 1730, at the early age of 17. He is supposed to have studied theology under the direction of his father.

The Breck controversy was the occasion of three very spirited pamphlets; two by the association of the county, and one by the ordaining council; and these pamphlets contain nearly everything that is known upon the subject.

He had through life the reputation of being thoroughly an American. Jonathan Edwards and he belonged to the same association, and sometimes shot barbed arrows at each other.

Mr. Breck's publications are a sermon preached in the Brattle Street Church Boston, 1748, a sermon preached at Springfield on the day which completed a century from the burning of the town by the Indians, 1775; a sermon preached at Amherst at the funeral of the Rev. David Parsons, 1781; a sermon preached at Longmeadow, at the funeral of the Rev. Stephen Williams, D.D., 1782; a sermon preached at Amherst at the ordination of the Rev. David Parsons, 1782.

The following is from Mr. Lathrop's sermon at Mr. Breck's funeral:

"His intellectual powers, which were naturally superior, were brightened by his education and enlarged by an extensive acquaintance with men and books. As he accustomed himself to a close manner of reasoning and thinking, and filled up his time with diligent application, so he acquired a rich furniture of the most useful knowledge. History was his amusement, divinity his study; he excelled in the knowledge of both, especially the latter.

"His natural disposition was remarkably cheerful and pleasant, and his conversation was exceedingly instructive and entertaining, sometimes enlivened with a little well-timed humor, but always consistent with the society of the Christian and the dignity of the minister. He was easy of access, given to hospitality, faithful in his friendships, tender and attentive in all domestic relations, compassionate to the distressed, and a lover of mankind. In a word he was an accomplished gentleman and an exemplary Christian. As a member of society he studied the things which make for the common peace and happiness, with a just sense of the necessity of subordination and good government. He abhorred all tyranny in state and usurpation in church, and was a steady advocate for true, rational liberty in both. In the ministerial orb he shone the brightest. He knew how to move within his sphere and how to fill his circle. His attendance on the duties of his profession was constant, his preparations for the sanctuary were mature, his public prayers were deliberate and solemn, his sermons were filled with sentiment, his thoughts pertinent, naturally arranged, comprised within a narrow compass, dressed in the most proper language,



and communicated in the easiest manner. His addresses were familiar and affectionate, and his reproofs plain and pungent, and delivered with such a happy mixture of boldness and tenderness that they were often effectual, never offensive. His religious sentiments were formed on a careful examination of the Scriptures, without servile attachments to sects or systems. His turn of thinking was liberal, yet Scriptural; exalted, yet humble.

"His sense of human weakness and depravity led him to admire the gracious provision of the Gospel, which, in his public discourses, he was careful to represent, both in its suitableness to relieve the guilt and imbecility of fallen creatures, and in its tendency to promote real holiness of heart and life.

"The greatness and benevolence of his mind raised him superior to that bigotry which has sometimes dishonored a Christian profession. Steady in his own principles, he was candid toward such as differed from him, and disposed to charitable thoughts of such as seemed to have the spirit of the Gospel, though they might err in speculation. If ever he was severe against opinions it was when he apprehended them to be of licentious tendency.

"His knowledge of human nature enabled him to conduct himself with singular prudence and contributed much to his uncommon usefulness in his station. As his judgment was highly valued and his integrity respected, so he was often consulted in cases of difficulty, and was often the happy instrument of preventing or healing dangerous contentions.

"In him the young minister and candidate, acting with becoming modesty and seriousness, was sure to find a patron and friend. While he despised the assuming airs of vanity and self-confidence, he loved to encourage modest worth.

"As he was a lover of mankind in general, so he had a most ardent affection for the people of his own charge, and from them experienced as warm a return. In the beginning of the last summer, he found his constitution, which was naturally slender, sensibly failing. Though his people and friends flattered themselves, they could not flatter him, with the hope of his recovery. He often, both in public and private with the greatest imaginable composure, expressed his apprehension that the time of his departure was very near. Anxious for the welfare of his people, he protracted his public labors till weakness constrained him to desist, and then on a small return of strength, resumed them again. It was his earnest desire that he might not long survive his usefulness, and Heaven was pleased to grant his request.

"Through the course of his lingering illness, he retained much of his natural cheerfulness, exercised the most exemplary patience, calmly noticed every new symptom of approaching death, to which, when it arrived, he resigned himself with the dignity of a Christian. He spoke in humblest terms of himself, but professed an entire reliance on Divine mercy through a Mediator, knowing whom he had believed, and conscious that through grace his conversation had been in Godly sincerity.

"The removal of Mr. Breck is a sensible loss to all of the neighboring churches, but especially to the people to whom he was immediately related."



The following is taken from "Springfield Memories," by Mason A. Greene:

**THE BRECK CONTROVERSY.**—The most peculiar episode in Springfield story, and one little dwelt upon in the books, is the church feud of one hundred and forty years ago, which ended in the settlement of Rev. Robert Breck over the first parish. Radical in speculation and daring in its expression, Rev. Robert Breck found himself at twenty-two years of age in a strange neighborhood, confronted by Jonathan Edwards and the stiff theology of the river. In a sermon at New London he had charitably said, "What will become of the heathen who never heard of the Gospel, I do not pretend to say, but I cannot but indulge a hope that God in His boundless benevolence will find out a way whereby those heathen who act up to the light they have, may be saved."

The news of this alarming hope came to Springfield through a letter of Rev. Mr. Williams, of Mansfield, Conn., who referred to the Rev. Messrs. Clap and Kirtland as persons willing to testify to Mr. Breck's unfitness for the ministry. As the matter grew serious, other and earlier sins were added to the list. He doubted the inspiration of the eighth chapter of John; he had called Mr. Clap a liar; he believed that there was no difference between historical and saving faith; that there might be articles of faith not contained in the scriptures; that there was no encouragement to duty if God's decrees were absolute; that God might forgive sin without any satisfaction, etc., etc. These he had only expressed before he was of age, in discussions, and were not given as his settled belief.

In the minds of the river gods, heterodoxy was his crime, and when he came to Springfield in 1734 he found them eyeing him with suspicion. In August, the Springfield church called Rev. Mr. Breck. Two months later the objections to his settlement were read before the Hampshire Association at Suffield, and the matter here dropped, as the church did not accept Mr. Breck's terms. But in November it came up again.

In August, the Springfield church called Rev. Mr. Breck. The day set for the ordination was Wednesday, October 8th, 1735, (O. S.) The weather had been cold and doors were closed throughout the colony. The slice, fire broom, backlog, and the pent up aroma of baked beans and "brewins" again lent an added charm to New England home life.

A week before the meeting, the Rev. Messrs. Cooper, Welsted and Mather, of Boston, and Cook, of Sudbury, undertook the journey through the woods to Springfield. The prospect for a friendly reception was as cheerless as the weather. Cooper and Welsted called on Mr. Williams at Longmeadow, where they found it would be fruitless to call upon the Hatfield Williams. The result was that the two parties kept coldly apart, which in point of Christian courtesy the local ministry should not have allowed. The Longmeadow Williams was more conservative, and at least more consistent, than his Hatfield namesake.

The ordaining ministers were at Madam Brewer's (on the site of Fallon's Block.) Her daughter, Miss Eunice Brewer, was then at home, and here boarded the young accused. These two young people were pretty well agreed on things beside theology, and a novelist might have a good word to say about it, for she was a Chauncey, descendant of the Chauncey who came over with William the Conqueror, and whose family married into the Saxon line of kings, and up in the cemetery in this city is a pre-revolutionary gravestone with this inscription: "Mrs. Eunice Breck, the virtuous consort of the Rev. Robert Breck, and daughter of the Rev. Daniel Brewer."

The council, consisting of Chauncey, of Hadley; Devotion, of Suffield; Rand, of Sunderland; Cooper, Welsteed and Samuel Mather, of Boston; and Cook, of Sudbury, met with closed doors in a chamber of the parsonage on the morning of October 7th. The Hatfield Williams was also included in the letters missive, but he declined the invitation. Rev. Mr. Cooper was chosen moderator. The "dissatisfied brethren" of the Springfield church being asked to appear against Breck, wished a delay until 3 p. m., when they presented their charges, but declined the proofs, as the council, they claimed, was not legal. This was going farther than Edwards had advised, but the feverish state of public opinion had had its effect upon them. The hostile ministers had arrived, bringing with them some justices from Northampton. They all put up at one tavern with some strangers, when they were visited by the "dissatisfied," and many curious rumors were afloat. The next morning, Wednesday, 8th, the council insisted on proofs to the charge preferred, and were refused; but the information was volunteered that the Rev. Messrs. Clap and Kirtland, from Connecticut, were in the village, and that they were Mr. Breck's principal accusers. A brisk word and pen discussion followed between the council and these gentlemen, resulting in the latter's making a written statement. As this was the day set for the ordination "the usual preparations for entertainment" were postponed.

The hostile parties in this singular contest thus found themselves face to face. Mr. Clap, afterwards president of Yale College, began to read, and Mr. Breck undertook to answer him as he proceeded, which was not allowed. The secret chamber trial, was indeed a memorable scene—seven wigged judges, two accusing wigs from another state, and the broad-shouldered, high-bred, generous-hearted boy minister, whose large inspirations had charmed a village congregation and given a shock to the Connecticut river Calvinism.

Mr. Clap proceeded, and was again interrupted by a messenger who had arrived on horseback. They held a private conference, and he rode away with "convenient speed." The suspicion that Clap had divulged something to an outsider was confirmed by the appearance of an officer for Breck's arrest as Mr. Clap finished, and just as Breck was on his feet for a reply. Holland, in his "History of Western Massachusetts, says: After they had assembled, the sheriff with his posse marched to the house where they were

in session, surrounded it with his force, and then with a drawn sword in his hand, entered the room where the council were examining the candidate. Then, in his majesty's name, he arrested Mr. Breck, and ordered him to prepare himself immediately for a journey to New London. He adds that Mr. Breck offered bail, which the sheriff first refused and then accepted. But a sheriff doesn't have any power to take bail in such cases, and as the warrant was not for his appearance at New London, but before the justices, there is evidently more paint than history in this account. The prisoner was taken to the town-house on Sanford street, amid the wildest excitement. Violence was threatened, but through the wise advice of members of the council this was prevented.

Meantime, the astonished body of ordainers, finding themselves with no one to ordain, sent a couple of their number to the town-house with a respectful protest against these violent proceedings, and claiming that they were a regular council trying Breck on the self-same charges that caused his arrest.

The prisoner, however, was detained until evening, when he was released on the word of several of the council that he would return when summoned. The next morning (the 9th) the ordaining council began its third day's session, but it was again interrupted by a summons from the justices.

By this time the dissatisfied had won their case at the town-house, and the justices had signed the warrant for Breck's removal to New London, a number of the church being chosen to accompany him in "token of respect." There was the wildest excitement as he approached the street from the town-house in the custody of the officer.

Again the council was called to check this popular indignation, and the following morning, October 10th, the church undertook a private conference of prayer, but finally the doors of the meeting house were thrown open, and a characteristic New England scene, a public meeting of humiliation before God, followed:

This was Friday, and we have the simple chronicle that it was a "large and weeping assembly" which listened to "a seasonable discourse." The next morning—for in those days, through prayer, or something or other, people had a way of bringing things to pass—Mr. Breck returned from New London, acquitted, and there was great felicitation among the people. The council still in session announced Mr. Breck orthodox, but the ordination was postponed. Another and successful attempt at ordination occurred in January, 1736. Rev. Mr. Cooper delivered the sermon.

In April, Mr. Breck crowned his success by leading to the altar the daughter of his predecessor, and his strong and simple ways, his rugged manner of putting the essentials of religion, and forgetting the rest, soon disarmed his enemies, though they were slow in yielding. A month later they petitioned the justices to compel the church to settle an orthodox minister. The warrant under this petition is in the hands of Richard Beebe, of this city, but the matter was never pressed. On the 22d of March, Mr. Breck had a talk with D. and John Chapin of the "dissatisfied," and they

expressed themselves after the interview as "just as much dissatisfied as ever." But Mr. Breck grew and during forty-nine years of good preaching the church grew with him, and he now lies with his congregation up in the cemetery, having made a generous contribution towards liberal Christianity.

But the best of it is that in those days men came honestly by their differences, though they had unpleasantly peculiar ways of propagating their notions. After it was all over, it was good to see Mr. Breck asking his enemy, the Longmeadow Williams, to officiate at his marriage, and to hear the noble man of God, as he grasps the young minister's hand, say, "Brother Breck, I had objections to your settlement, but I know no reason why you should not marry"; and he married them. When the time came, Mr. Breck returned the compliment, as Dickens' lore would say, by preaching Mr. Williams' funeral sermon.

Clipping from the Springfield, Mass., *Republican*, of May 27th, 1887:

In May, 1694, Rev. Daniel Brewer, aged 24, a Harvard graduate, began a pastorate of nearly 40 years at Springfield. He was a man of many spiritual graces, and a good example of early New England piety. He married Catherine Chauncey, and the pair became the progenitors of all the Brewers of this section. Mr. Brewer was born at Roxbury, which predisposed the Springfield people towards him, as it was the ancestral home of so many Springfield people. A glimpse of early modes of living is found in the dry account books of the Pyncheon store, where the minister is charged with various purchases of barley malt, lace, "Manchester beys" and "dimity." If one were to compare Mr. Glover and Mr. Brewer it might be said that the one was an impressive and aggressive man, and the other a lovable man; one courtly and the other saintly.

200. REV. EBENEZER PARKMAN, m. 7th July, 1724, for his first wife, Mary Champney, (b. 19th May, 1699); she d. 29th Jan., 1736. The following is taken from the "Worcester Association and its Antecedents," by Jos. Allen:

Rev. Mr. Parkman was the father of the well-known Boston merchant Samuel Parkman, Esq., and grandfather of the late Rev. Dr. Francis Parkman, the respected and lamented minister of the New North Church, Boston. Rev. Elisha Rockwood, one of the successors of Mr. Parkman in the ministry, and who married one of his granddaughters, speaks of him in the following terms:

"His preaching was evangelical, his deportment dignified, and in his daily intercourse with his people, he was distinguished for dropping those words which are as apples of gold in pictures of silver.

"From an examination of a number of manuscript sermons of Mr. Parkman, which have come into my possession, I should judge that he was

for the age in which he lived, a respectable scholar, a good writer, and a man of a catholic spirit, as were most of the ministers of the Marlborough Association. He was much respected by his own people and in the neighboring churches, and he left for his children and friends a name without reproach."

500. V. MARGARET (BRECK) NICKELS, is buried at the cemetery in Eastport, Maine, where a monument is erected to her memory, and that of her husband and son. It stands on the left-hand side of the avenue leading from the second or north gate, and very near to the traveled path. It is now in a good state of preservation though needing to be cleaned. There is also a foot-stone with the initials, M. N., W. N., and G. W. S. The following is an exact copy of the inscription on the stone:

IN MEMORY OF  
MARGARET NICKELS,  
who died April 26, 1817;  
aged 87.  
Daughter of Samuel Breck,  
of Boston, and relict of  
WM. NICKELS, OF NARAGAUGUS;  
who was lost,  
as was his grandson,  
Geo. W. Shaw, aged 12 years,  
on Grand Manan Island,  
where they were buried  
Dec. 18, 1789.

—  
This monument,  
erected in 1845,  
BY ROBERT G. SHAW, OF BOSTON,  
grandson to the deceased,  
through the agency of  
GEORGE HOBBS, Esqr.

670. V. WILLIAM BRECK, OF CLAREMONT, N. H.—Extract from a letter of his son James, [890], to Joseph Breck, [1290], of Boston, under date of 4th September, 1849:

"My father married the daughter of Dr. William Thomas, of Plymouth, Mass., in 1772. Was then in the hardware business. In those stringent times and the years of the Revolution, like thousands of others, became reduced to a small share of this world's goods. In 1792, left Boston with



his family, ten in number, embracing four sons and four daughters, and settled upon a small farm in Claremont, N. H. By industry and economy obtained a comfortable support through life, and died in November, 1819, aged 74, leaving to his children that rich inheritance, an unspotted character, with a conscience unsullied, resting in hope for another world. My oldest brother, William, and four sisters, remained upon the old homestead, and were never married."

690. V. SAMUEL BRECK, OF BOSTON, AND LATER, OF PHILADELPHIA.—The following extracts are taken from a letter of his son, Samuel Breck, [940], of Philadelphia, to Edward Cruft, [167], of Boston, under date of 17th December, 1847:

"My father was brought up as a merchant, and in that capacity acted as agent to the army and fleets of Louis XVI. That highly respectable parent was much beloved and esteemed in Boston. For seven consecutive years he was elected a member of the General Court, and sat in the Boston seat when only seven representatives from that town occupied it. In 1792, he moved his family to Philadelphia, and became a director of the Bank of United States.

"In manners, he was an accomplished gentleman of the old school; polite and generous in the exercise of hospitality. Kind parent, kind husband, and valuable citizen in every respect, he lived for many years in his new abode. He married a daughter of Benjamin Andrews, Esq., of Boston, by whom he had eight children.

"But before I speak of them let me say a word of my father's sisters. They were four in number: Mrs. Nickels, the grandmother of Robert G. Shaw, of your city; she died aged 87, and was a worthy woman. Mrs. Harris, who died aged about 86, was an excellent woman, also. Next was Mrs. Fitch, who married a clergyman, and died aged 48. Then comes your good and estimable mother, who died aged 89. I may say in passing, that my dear mother died aged 83, and her brother, John Andrews, about the same age.

"I have the mourning ring of his father, who was my maternal grandfather, to whom I have alluded as Benjamin Andrews."

From a letter of the same to Samuel Breck, [1650], of Bridgewater, under date of 28th March, 1851:

"My father was induced to remove from Boston in 1792, (after a very agreeable visit to Philadelphia, where Congress was then located, and where he purchased a house,) in consequence of excessive and unequal taxation. Boston at that date contained 18,030 inhabitants. It had no watch, no lamps, no sidewalks; and yet they taxed him, because he made a show of great wealth, by his generous hospitality to strangers, twelve hundred dollars a year."



Extract from a letter of the same to his nephew Rev. Charles Breck, [1540], under date of 18th September, 1847:

"My father was a high-bred gentleman of the old school, replete in his manners with refined politeness, keeping his house open to the hospitable reception of much company, and doing the honors of the town by elegant and liberal entertainment, male and female, of all distinguished strangers, both during his residence in Boston, and in Philadelphia, when Congress held their sessions in the latter city.

"He kept his town and country house, a handsome equipage, with servants in livery, and was surrounded by every comfort that belongs to a polite, genteel and fashionable style of living. At his death I wrote the following notice of him:

"His uniform urbanity, extensive usefulness and kind disposition, caused him to be respected and loved by all who knew him. In Boston, his native town, he was distinguished for the attention he paid to strangers of all nations, receiving them with great cordiality and courtesy, devoting his entire leisure to the noble duties of hospitality. In the Revolutionary War he took a decided part with his country, and soon after the French Alliance he received from the ministry of Louis XVI. the appointment of general agent for the fleets of his most Christian majesty. This office he held until the peace of 1783, about which period his townsmen elected him a member of the Massachusetts Legislature, and for seven successive years he sat upon the Boston seat in that assembly.

"In 1786, he was deputed by the General Court of his native state to meet a Commercial Congress then about to assemble at Annapolis, but which, while he was on his way to it, was postponed in consequence of a more enlarged plan having produced the Grand Convention of 1787, by which our present national constitution was formed. He was subsequently an active adjunct in manufacturing projects, such as sail-cloth, glass, etc., and in the erection of a bridge at Charlestown—the parent of American hydraulic architecture. In 1792, he removed to Philadelphia, then the capital of the United States, and the grand rendezvous of fashion, intelligence and commerce, and there he resided in the exercise of his social virtues until his death.

"His mind and his discourse were calm, temperate and rational, so that amid the political divisions of his day he preserved a composed demeanor and equanimity of thought, supported by sound and encouraging argument, which, while it soothed his own bosom, taught the doubting to hope and the rash to ponder. And thus he drew comfort from events the most disastrous in appearance, always relying with unalterable confidence on the wisdom of Providence. Generous, disinterested, scrupulously exact in the minutest obligation, he never suffered any one to call twice for a debt, nor even wait a moment for his convenience. "A poor man's time," he would say, "is his riches, and if I detain him, I rob him." With these sentiments

of kindness and principles of justice, his intercourse with every one was harmonious, cheerful and dignified. He looked with a discerning eye upon the stirring events of his day, and made their probable result the rule of his action.

“In his last sickness he conversed with calmness upon his approaching death, and arranged his worldly affairs with a tranquil mind, and the deliberation of an honest agent about to quit the functions of office.”

“On his tomb was inscribed what follows, but which was subsequently removed by the re-interment of his body, (or bones,) and my mother’s also, a few years ago, into a vault which I purchased in St. Peter’s church-yard, and where your aunt Lloyd was placed.

“As the stone has been broken up I omit the inscription or epitaph.”

From the *United States Gazette*, Philadelphia, May 15th, 1809:

DIED—On Sunday, the 7th inst., Samuel Breck, Esq., aged 62 years.

This gentleman was born in Boston, where he resided until about fifteen years since, when he removed to this city. During the revolution he was the active and honest friend of his country, and as an agent for the French armies which were associated with us, his diligence, his attention, and his strict integrity enabled him to acquire considerable property, upon which he retired at the close of the war to enjoy the peaceful pleasure of social life.

When he became a citizen of Philadelphia, he brought with him a reputation which made every man his friend; which made him respected, esteemed and beloved. In the various walks of life who was his superior? As a public spirited citizen and friend to those who were struggling with commercial embarrassments, let his ceaseless and honorable exertions as a director of the Bank of the U. States be the proof. As a parent, as a husband, as a brother, and as a master, let those testify who were the objects of his unwearied affection and kindness. As a friend, let any one say that he was ever indisposed to active exertion. As the *gentleman* of the most correct deportment and the mildest manners, let every one speak of him with whom he ever conversed. As a model in the delightful recesses of social life, we appeal to those who have found him in the parlor amidst his family and friends.

We believe Mr. Breck died, as he had lived, without an enemy; for, what man could be at enmity with him, ‘with whom,’ to use the language of Johnson, ‘if he would quarrel, he would find the most difficulty how to abuse.’ It was his choice, indeed, to adorn the private circle, for if he had wished to step beyond it into scenes of more extended usefulness, honors awaited him; honors which neither talents nor wealth can attain if they are not found with the most incorruptible integrity. On the resignation

of the late venerable and worthy president of the Bank of the U. States, Mr. Breck was pressed to occupy his station, and he was permitted to decline it only because those who wished it, feared that his health might be hazarded by the performance of its duties.

What can we add to increase the respect for his memory? They who knew him need not even this brief memorial, and if they who knew him not should even hear of him, they will wonder how, upon such a subject, we should be contented to dwell so briefly."

692. VI. HANNAH (BRECK) LLOYD.—The following obituary notice was printed by her brother, Samuel Breck, [940]:

DIED—On the 24th of July, 1846, in the 74th year of her age, Hannah Lloyd, relict of the late honorable James Lloyd. The numerous friends of that estimable lady have heard of her death with feelings of sadness and regret; for they all loved her, and she deserved their love. Her understanding was wise, discreet, religious, and well cultivated. With it, she kept in due subordination the promptings of a kind and liberal heart, prudent in small matters, yet munificent in great.

During the last fifteen years of her widowhood, she gave annually, for educational and other purposes of useful charity, more than one-third of her income. Her habitual frugality enabled her, without denying herself any of the comforts of her ample establishment, to afford that great outlay.

Although born and reared in affluence; although accompanied by prosperity from the cradle to the tomb, the purity of her character was never changed, nor her heart hardened to the woes of her fellow creatures.

Drawn by circumstances into gay and fashionable life, where she was admired, courted and caressed, she preserved her even and unassuming disposition, her kind, friendly, unwavering propriety of deportment. And this equanimity of mind was derived from religion, rather than from native temperament. Religion formed the basis of her system of conduct, secured her against the allurements of a flattering world, and gave a right direction to her feelings and actions, during the whole course of a long life. Yet, while she avoided, as much as her station in society would allow, the frivolities and dissipation of gay company, she entered with cordial good will into the rational enjoyment of the domestic and select social circle, where, surrounded by friendship and affection, she found herself in her appropriate place. These, and the associations of ladies who met to labor with their needles for the relief of the poor, constituted her chief delight and richest source of happiness.

This amiable and worthy woman met her last solemn change with calmness and piety, receiving the holy communion in her sick room with strong faith and humble hope. Having set her house in order, surrounded by her nearest and dearest friends and relatives, she left them, we have

good reason to believe, to dwell forever in the pure and blissful region of her Savior and her God.

Her remains were deposited in the family vault, in the church-yard of St. Peter, in Philadelphia, to repose beside those of her parents, the late Samuel and Hannah Breck.

PHILADELPHIA, November, 1846.

697. VI. CHARLES BRECK.—The medallion miniature portrait from which this picture is copied, was in the possession of Charles du Pont Breck, Esq., [1950], of Scranton, Pa., who very politely allowed me to copy it for this work. The original is in a perfect state of preservation; it was done in colors with extreme delicacy of touch and finish, an admirable work of art. The cut was obtained too late to be inserted in its place in the genealogical text. While traveling in Italy Mr. Breck became engaged to be married to a very beautiful young lady of that country, and returned to his home to prepare his residence for her reception. After the completion of a very elaborate preparation, reproducing her own home at his, he returned to Italy only to find that she had been suddenly carried off by disease just before his arrival at her home.



CHARLES BRECK.

700. V. DANIEL BRECK, REV., OF HARTLAND, VT.—The following obituary notice is from the current press:

In August, 1845, died at his residence in Hartland, Vermont, the Rev. Daniel Breck, whose age lacked but three years of 100.

Mr. Breck was born in Boston, August 18th, 1748. He was religiously educated at Princeton, and graduated there in 1774, just as the revolu-

tionary contest was about to commence, and being in sentiment heartily with his country, he entered the army as a chaplain, and in that capacity accompanied Colonel Porter's regiment into Canada. In that campaign, so full of incident, he partook, even to the gates of Quebec, of the great sufferings of the troops, sustaining life amid hunger, so fatal to many of the soldiers, by buckling a strap around him, which he tightened from day to day in order to regulate his appetite according to his allowance. His clerical duties, in the conflict of war, with the small-pox in camp, the wounded and dying both in battle and by starvation, were arduously and faithfully performed.

Having some interest in the military certificates, secured upon land in Ohio, he visited the Northwestern Territory, and preached the first sermon that was ever delivered in that region, on the spot where now stands Marietta, prophetically announcing in his text the certain spreading of our holy religion in the vast country just then opening itself to the Christian settler. He preached from Luke 1, 33, "And of His kingdom there shall be no end."

He was a man of strong nerve, morally and physically courageous, the friend of good order, virtue and religion, so that he ever, during his long life, won the entire confidence and esteem of all, whether in the sacred ministry, or as a public servant in his country's cause, or as a private citizen.

FIRST SERMON AT THE WEST.—The first sermon preached to the white people in the Northwestern Territory, was by Rev. Daniel Breck, on the 20th of July, 1788, in the block-house at Marietta. Now, (1852,) not less than 600 Presbyterians and Congregational ministers hold forth the word of life to 700 congregations in Ohio alone.

708. VI. ABIGAIL (BRECK) SPEAR, OF HARTLAND, VT.—  
The following obituary notice is from the current press:

Mrs. Abigail, wife of J. W. Spear, exchanged her home in Hartland, Vt., for the glorified home of the Christian, September 19th, 1872, aged 76 years.

Sister Spear was a daughter of the Rev. Daniel Breck, the first minister ever settled in the town of Hartland. She was converted some forty years ago, and connected herself with the M. E. Church in Hartland, of which she was a useful member. Her life was an example of piety. She was a kind and loving wife, and a magnanimous Christian, ever ready to deny herself for the good of others. We rarely meet with so consistent a Christian as was Sister Spear. After a severe and painful illness of nearly three weeks, she seemed almost impatient to depart and be with Jesus; and as she neared the other shore, she wished those standing by to give her love to all her friends and acquaintances, and to tell them that she loved Jesus, and that she wished them to meet her in Heaven. God has seen fit to call home one of his bright jewels. She died, as die the righteous, in great peace.

G. H. HASTINGS.



815. VIII. HARRIETTE M. BEEBE.—The following is from the current press of Springfield, Mass., in May, 1886, referring to a loan exhibition just concluded :

The two rooms in the "visitors' gallery" devoted to West Springfield are filled with valuable mementoes. Miss Harriet M. Beebe has contributed a candle stand, dated 1660, which belonged to Charles Chauncey, the second president of Harvard; a small book, dated 1694, with the signature of William P. Cowper, Esq., clerk of Parliament," and in the same hand, "En dono Montegu Bacon." The book is entitled, "Traite du Sublime ou du Merveilleux," and is printed in Greek and French on alternate pages. Very beautiful is the signature of John Hancock which adorns the commission of Samuel Mathews as justice of the peace for seven years. It is dated September 18th, 1780, and is also signed by John Avery, junior secretary, and makes the condition that Mr. Mathews shall behave himself throughout his term of office. Robert Breck, the minister of the town, also signs as a witness. He was the fourth pastor of the First Church in this city, and Miss Beebe, one of his descendants, has brought many memorials of him. Here is his boot-jack, 1736, and smoking tongs, 1784, a china cup and saucer belonging to his second wife, 1770, and an old cow-bell, 1764. An old book, 1685, belonging to his father, was given to Governor Bradstreet by King James II., and is entitled, "Copies of informations, etc., Relating to the Horrid Conspiracy Against the Late King." It is said formerly to have had the king's autograph on the fly leaf, which has been stolen. Several relics of the Count d'Estaing, the vessel which was lost in 1779, and recovered in 1859, find place in Miss Beebe's collection, and four silver spoons and a butter-knife which belonged to the Duke of Buckingham, and have his crest on the handles.

830. PATIENCE (DUNTON) BRECK.—The following is an extract from the current press of Boston :

ANOTHER LADY OF THE OLD SCHOOL.—In the state of Maine resides the venerable mother of our much esteemed citizen, Hon. Joseph Breck. She is in the 91st year of her age. From her early youth to the present time she has been remarkable for her industrious habits, her social and moral qualities, and for a refinement of taste, which developed itself in the love and cultivation of flowers. Perhaps there was no little school-girl in the village of Medfield, Mass., where she formerly resided, who had not received some choice flower or plant from her garden.

Within the last five years she has, without the aid of spectacles or patterns, embroidered many beautiful articles of worsted work, which she has distributed among her friends, who will long value them, not only as memorials of kind regard from their aged friend, but as elegant specimens of needlework. Her correspondents love to speak of her fair, legible penmanship, her promptness in replying to their letters, and her friends from



Massachusetts still visit her with increasing interest and pleasure. She has long lived in the constant expectation of being summoned away from earth, and the language of her heart has been, "I know that my Redeemer liveth."

890. VI. JAMES BRECK, OF ROCHESTER, N. Y.—The following sketch is by a near kinsman :

The subject of this sketch was born at Boston, Mass., 1780, and died at Rochester, N. Y., in 1871, in the 92d year of his age. Boston was also the birthplace of his father, grandfather, and great-grandfather. Tracing his lineage back in a direct line to Edward Breck, who came from England and settled at Dorchester in 1635, he could well say that "the race comes from the true Puritanical New England blood."

While living on the farm, Mr. Breck enjoyed such educational advantages only as the common school in winter could afford. In 1804, he removed to Croydon, a few miles distant, and in the same state. Here he was engaged in successful mercantile pursuits till 1816, when he left for the adjoining town of Newport, where he remained in the same business twenty-four years, or until his removal to Rochester, N. Y., in 1840. During his residence in Newport, it is but just to say, that no one stood higher as a merchant and citizen, or was more conspicuous for enterprise and public spirit. For the last twenty years of his life at Rochester he lived in comparative retirement, but with the "latch-string" of hospitality always out, to welcome home children from different parts of the country and numerous relations by blood and marriage.

During his entire mercantile career of nearly half a century Mr. Breck never met with failure, and no note of his ever went to protest. His "bond" was always good, and his word equally so. Nor was his steady application to the work before him more conspicuous than was his unimpeachable veracity, his high sense of honor, his generous consideration for all in trouble or distress, and his unassailed integrity. His foresight and practical prudence in all the affairs of life were remarkable. He was a stranger to all forms of speculation, and followed the "straight and narrow way" of a safe, legitimate business, his reason being "to keep what you have, and to get what more you honestly can."

With a family of eleven children, he was generous and just to them all. In politics, he belonged in his younger days to the Federal party. During the existence of the Whig party he was its stanch and zealous supporter. Destitute of the arts of the mere politician, he was nevertheless very decided in his political opinions, and never hesitated to express them. He was called to many places of honor and trust both in Croydon and Newport, serving in the capacity of a selectman, and also as a representative in the legislature of the state a number of years from each of these towns.

In person he was tall, erect, large and fine looking, and his manners a type of the old school. In his habits he was regular and temperate in all things, save perhaps one—as a snuff-taker he had few equals and no

superiors? He used the genuine "Maccaboy," and not to refer to the large red silk handkerchief which he always carried, and the "pinch" in his fingers, would be almost a fatal omission. Perhaps this habit was a family characteristic, as his brothers William and Henry indulged in the same, though to a far less degree, and yet, not one of his descendants has imitated his example. Among the gifts received at his golden wedding in 1861, was a pair of gold napkin rings from a son in California, and a gold snuff-box from a son in China, and while both parents could equally appropriate the value of the former, one alone could adequately estimate the worth of the latter.

Few of the name ever reached a more advanced age. He was ill but a few days, and retained his mental faculties to the last, expiring without a struggle, and leaving to his children what his own unstudied words, quoted in another place, so well express of his revered father before him, "that rich inheritance, an unspotted character, with a conscience unsullied, and resting in hope for another world."

940. VI. SAMUEL BRECK OF PHILADELPHIA.—The following is taken from a memoir, by J. Francis Fisher, President of the Pennsylvania Institution for the Instruction of the Blind, an office long filled by Mr. Breck:

Samuel Breck was born in Boston, Mass., 17th July, 1771. His father of the same name was a merchant of high standing and good fortune; his mother, Hannah Andrews, of a family which has proved its eminent social position to the present time.

\* \* \* \* \*

He established himself for a short time in business in his native city, but when his father removed with all his family to Philadelphia, in August, 1792, he determined to accompany him. Although he never lost his interest in the home of his ancestors, and kept up, by visits and hospitalities a most cordial intercourse with his kinsfolk and friends, his affections were entirely transferred to the home of his adoption, and for the seventy years of his residence, Philadelphia had no more devoted or useful citizen—more zealous in her service, more jealous of her honor.

\* \* \* \* \*

He resided six years in the city, engaged in mercantile pursuits, interrupted for a short season in 1794 by the insurrection in Western Pennsylvania, when he went as corporal in one of the companies of McPherson's Blues, on that bloodless expedition. He has left only one survivor of that honorable corps.

On Christmas eve of the year 1795 he married Miss Jean Ross, daughter of an eminent merchant of our city, with whom he lived for sixty-three years, years passed generally in great tranquility, though saddened by the

loss of an only daughter, just as she had reached womanhood, with every attraction and accomplishment which parental affection could desire.

Soon after his marriage, he retired into the country, to a beautiful villa, which he had built on the banks of the Schuylkill, where he resided more than thirty years, devoted to agriculture and gardening, but at intervals cultivating the sciences and the arts of music and painting, for which a taste early inspired seems never to have worn out.

In his neighborhood he was constantly engaged in every good and charitable work, in all matters of public service and improvement, giving his time, his money, and his influence. Thus he took an active part in the erection of the two bridges over the Schuylkill, and in the establishment of the church at Mantua. He was a constant attendant at the meetings of the Agricultural Society, co-operating with his neighbor and friend, the learned and witty Judge Peters, of whom he wrote an interesting biographical notice, delivered before the Agricultural Society in 1828, which is in print. He was an ardent politician of the old Federal school, but always ready to do justice to his opponents, and ever discountenancing what he regarded as factious opposition. He was the author of many articles in the newspapers, and constantly attended the local political meetings before they became utterly perverted.

In 1817, he was elected to the State Senate of Pennsylvania, where he remained four years, during which time he devoted himself to the foundation of our system of internal improvements, preparing with great care a voluminous report, with maps. In this work he had the important co-operation of Dr. William Lehman, a member of the House, to whose exertions at that time, and subsequently, our commonwealth in great measure owed the successful completion of her canals. These merits were fully admitted in a memoir of Dr. Lehman read before the directors of the Athenæum, in 1847, by Mr. Breck.

\* \* \* \* \*

It was, indeed, a happy time, marked by general good-fellowship among some of the most eminent men that our nation ever possessed. In these halcyon days our country was visited by its chivalrous friend and defender, Lafayette, and Mr. Breck had the happiness of joining in the act of justice and gratitude by which his great services were repaid, and afterwards extending his private hospitalities at his house on the Schuylkill to his father's friend and his own.

\* \* \* \* \*

He was a director in several of our canal companies, and being appointed by the Governor of Pennsylvania, in 1837, on a commission to visit and report on the works of the upper division of the Lehigh, he performed the duties assigned him in the following summer.

He was one of the founders of the Philadelphia Savings Fund Society, and having been consulted as to its organization by his friend Mr. Conde

Raguet, to whom he gives the credit of the first suggestion of this most valuable institution, was one of the original board of managers. He resigned in March, 1819, after assisting in carrying it through the first monetary panic, which, like many subsequent ones, only confirmed the wisdom and integrity of its management and the security of its depositors.

As a director of one of our banks, which afterwards was involved in difficulties from too great confidence in its cashier, he early perceived and protested against the dangers of its course, and resigned, and here, as in every other case, evinced his independence and his high sense of public and private honor.

\* \* \* \* \*

He constantly presided at public meetings for objects which called forth the interest of our fellow-citizens in national affairs, and generally addressed them in speeches remarkable for brevity, sense and good taste. Amongst other such occasions may be mentioned the great dinner given to Daniel Webster by the merchants and citizens of Philadelphia in 1846.

The last occasion of the sort was on the 28th day of February, 1851, when he was in his 80th year. He then took the chair at a very large meeting of the Whig citizens, held in the upper saloon of the Chinese Museum, to express their approbation of the compromise measures passed at the last session of Congress, and to urge upon the Legislature of Pennsylvania the repeal of the obnoxious features of the Act of Assembly, passed March 3d, 1847, relative to fugitive slaves. His feeble voice was animated by the patriotism which he breathed in all he uttered; but, alas, like the warnings of those great statesmen, his juniors by many years, with whom he had been associated in Congress, but who preceded him to the tomb, it was lifted in vain.

As the most distinguished among the descendants of the Pilgrims resident in the city of Penn, he was elected president of the local society of the Sons of New England, and at its first annual celebration in December, 1844, delivered a very interesting discourse. He presided at several succeeding anniversaries, and added much to the pleasure of the meetings by the part he took in them.

As a member of the Historical Society, he was actively engaged in the successful effort, made in 1840, to renew the society, then threatened with extinction. He took an active part in their proceedings, and read at one of the meetings a memoir of Whitfield and his times. I must refer to the interesting memoir of Mr. Breck, recently read before the Historical Society by its distinguished president, the Hon. Joseph R. Ingersoll, for other particulars on this head, and I would acknowledge my indebtedness to that memoir for various facts only repeated here that they may not seem to have been overlooked in a sketch intended to be as brief as consistent with completeness.

He was elected in April, 1838, a member of the American Philosophical Society, and his general taste for scientific research gave him an interest in

all its transactions. He read several papers at its meetings, especially one on "The Paper Currency of the Revolution," which was presented at the centennial celebration of that Society in 1843, and afterwards printed.

Though not one of the founders of the Philadelphia Athenæum, he was one of its largest benefactors. He presented to the library of that institution in 1829 a valuable collection of books to the number of nine hundred, afterwards increased at his death by the bequest of the largest part of his private library, thereby increasing the gift to upwards of two thousand volumes. He was elected president of the Athenæum in 1845, and was most punctual in his attendance at the meetings of the board till his failing health induced him to tender his resignation in 1855. This the directors induced him to withdraw, wishing to retain the honor of his name at the head of their board. About the same time, the directors, at their own expense, had placed in one of their halls a fine medallion bust in bronze of their president in a richly carved frame of oak, a silent compliment, which was most sensibly felt and courteously acknowledged. Besides the memoir of Dr. Lehman, read to the board, before referred to, Mr. Breck also delivered an address on laying a corner-stone of the new hall, on the 1st of November, 1845, which is in print.

Various other literary institutions were the objects of his interest and liberality. In March, 1843, he made a present to the Mercantile Library of ninety-two volumes. To the library of the American Philosophical Society he gave forty bound volumes of valuable pamphlets, and to the Philadelphia Library he presented a large collection of autograph letters from distinguished revolutionary characters and foreigners, which he had selected from the papers of his own father, Mr. Ross, his father-in-law, and his own correspondence.

He was a sincere and ardent member of the Protestant Episcopal Church. He was one of the founders of St. Luke's Church, a vestryman, and a devoted friend of its various pastors. He represented this church, and the little chapel at Mantua, in several conventions, and was always ready to give to the various societies and charities connected with the church both time and money, of which, with a very limited income, he seemed always to have enough for every good object.

In his private life, we may find an equally good example. Kind, cheerful, friendly, hospitable, he was always surrounded by friends and his numerous relations, to whom he endeared himself by every affectionate attention, never forgetting those little tokens of kind remembrance which are more acceptable than expensive gifts. At his death, many of his friends were astonished at the moderate estate to be divided among his kinsfolk and various charitable objects, but it was found he had turned almost all his estate into annuities, that he might distribute it during his life, and share the happiness of others in his own beneficence.

Full of sympathy for all, he seemed to be the intimate friend of all good men, and when honors were to be paid to the living or the dead, he was



generally selected as the representative of his fellow-citizens in their demonstrations of respect or grief.

Interested in all public matters, warm in his political opinions, but always insisting on an honorable course, and always liberal and just to his opponents, he may be said never to have made an enemy, and never to have lost a friend.

With a taste for music and the fine arts not too fastidious to find pleasure in moderate merit, he practiced music and painting, even in old age, to his own satisfaction, and was a kindly critic at every exhibition. He was a constant reader, and secured his acquisition by notes which form a large part of his diaries. He made some progress in the natural sciences, especially mineralogy, in which department he amassed a considerable collection of specimens, afterwards presented to Burlington College. He had a great facility in versifying, which was turned to account in many a pretty compliment to his female friends, and we have still preserved several neat translations by him from the best French poets. At one time he was a frequent contributor to our journals and magazines, especially the *Portfolio*, when edited by the accomplished Denny.

Thus, in his protracted and childless old age, he was not desolate, for he found in his elegant tastes, as well as his benevolent pursuits, the most cheering occupation. From gloomy misanthropy, indeed, his religion would have secured him, for he was a most sincere and humble Christian, of which we have evidence in his diaries, where every opening year and every anniversary of his birth and marriage was an occasion to record his grateful thanks for the mercies of Heaven, and on every recurrence of the Lord's day, we find that the services of the church were only a small part of his devotional occupations, and the words of Scripture and the teachings of the preacher were never dismissed without solemn meditation and often extended comment.

\* \* \* \* \*

At the annual meeting of the contributors to the Pennsylvania Institution for the Instruction of the Blind, in March, 1843, he was elected one of the vice-presidents, and on the 4th of March, 1850, he was called upon to fill the place of president, vacated by the resignation of Mr. Richards, which he occupied till the time of his death.

And never did a board possess a presiding officer, or an institution of instruction a head better fitted by character, temper and manners to perform all his duties. And to himself it was a constant source of happiness and pride, calling forth all the kindest sentiments of his nature, gratifying his heart by its results, occupying, without fatiguing, his mind. Denied the happiness of paternal affections, these helpless yet cheerful children elicited all the tenderness of his nature. He was delighted to call them his blind children, and he remarked to the principal that he enjoyed more happiness since he was seventy years old than at any part of his previous life. I quote from a note of Mr. Chapin's to myself: "Mr. Breck's personal



interest in the happiness of the pupils was remarkable. No one ever made a request that he did not attend to, or bring a grievance that he did not remove if possible. He gave time and attention promptly to such cases. His love for the pupils thus constantly manifested, attached them to him as a father.

\* \* \* \* \*

"Soon after the attack on Fort Sumter, he was at a concert of the pupils of the institution, and occupied a seat on the platform. He here availed himself of an opportunity, as he had done on former occasions, to manifest his deep interest in the events that have been crowded into the months elapsed since the opening of the Southern Rebellion. At the close of the concert, a call was made for the "Star Spangled Banner, and it was sung with great spirit. At the last chorus Mr. Breck sprang up in view of the audience, and waving his hat over his head, called for three cheers for 'the Union and the Constitution, one and indivisible!' adding, 'I was a man when they were formed, and God forbid that I should live to witness their downfall!'"

Mr. Breck was not a person of extraordinary talents, of profound acquirements, of restless energy or lofty ambition, but he has shown that these are not needed to fulfil the duties of a citizen in their highest acceptation. He was born and bred at a happy period for the development of the noblest traits of character. He had around him in intimate association, the highest examples of virtue and patriotism. He had received that superior education which prepared him for better occupations than those which lead to wealth, and inspired those fine qualities and elegant tastes which may, perhaps, be most successfully cultivated by the possessor of modest means. He had a heart which taught him, to diffuse happiness around him, was the surest way to enjoy it himself, and that this could be best done by a multitude of kind offices to his friends and dependents. He placed the good of others as his constant aim, and there were few who more entirely succeeded in gaining the love and respect of all his fellow-citizens.

Mr. Breck is often cited as a gentleman of the old school, but he had none of the pedantic pomposity, the usual type of that class, so often mistaken for dignity. He was not given to flourishing salutations or studied compliments. Neither was his courteousness like that said to be inspired by kissing a celebrated stone in the Emerald Isle, nor yet akin to the cajolery of Autolycus, or of the Yankee clock-maker, who has given an American name to interested flattery. He had been educated in France, but was not an adept in the commerce of compliment, the glistening froth which feeds social vanity for a moment, but is as unsubstantial as the breath on which it floats. His was the real courtesy of a benevolent heart, distinguished by urbanity in conversation. Not to speak of the kind attention called forth in sickness or distress, he seemed to know by instinct when a token of remembrance would be most gratifying. Had he listened to or read a literary production, he hastened to write or tell the author how much

pleasure it had given him. Was a friend about to leave the country, he carried with him a letter expressive of kind wishes, and received his congratulations on his return. If a visit which he thought due was prevented, a note with compliments and excuses was sure to represent him; and I presume there is hardly one among his acquaintances who has not in his portfolio some such memento. Among his survivors there are still those who miss the customary token of remembrance on occasion of a birthday, which he never forgot, or dear old merry Christmas, when a flower, a little drawing, or some verses from his hand, would give the most gratifying proof of friendship. And thus it was to the end.

The following is taken from a letter of Hon. Samuel Breck, of Philadelphia, to Edward Craft, [167], of Boston, under date of 17th Dec., 1847:

"I was educated in France at the Royal and Military College of Loureze, in the province of Languedoc. I spent more than four years there, and returned to the United States in 1787, in company with the celebrated Paul Jones, and landed in New York the June of that year. That great city was then a village, with eight or ten sea vessels only in the harbor, the wharves in a state of ruin, and the lower part of Broadway, from Trinity Church (church included) to the Battery was in the same situation in which a great conflagration had placed it six years before, when the city was held by the British. The city at that date extended no further than St. Paul's Church, and contained only twenty thousand inhabitants, without commerce or capital. On reaching Boston early in July, 1787, I found the town in a most languid state as to trade, all the southern part in ashes owing to a large fire among the wooden houses, of which the town was then chiefly built. It was to relieve the sufferers that Lafayette gave, through the agency of my father, three hundred guineas. I deposited Lafayette's letter to him, on that occasion, very lately in the Philadelphia Library. In 1792, my father was driven, as it were, by most heavy and unequal taxation, and settled in Philadelphia. I followed him. I have partaken here pretty largely of the favor of the people, having represented them two years in Congress, six in the state senate, and two in the city councils. \* \* \* I had only one child, a daughter, who died at 21 years of age. She was handsome, graceful and accomplished. I am now living with the wife of my youth, whom I married fifty-two years ago the 24th of this month. She, as well as the writer, is in good health."

The following is taken from a letter of Hon. Samuel Breck, of Philadelphia, to Samuel Breck, [1650], of Bridgewater, under date of 1st March, 1851:

"During the siege of Boston by Washington, in 1775, my father came with his family temporarily to Philadelphia, and on our return spent the

winter at Taunton, where I saw the celebration on the 5th of November of the burning of the pope and the devil, as was usual in N. England at the anniversary of the gunpowder-plot. I was then between 4 and 5 years old, and remember distinctly the topography of the green, and the car in which was seated his holiness, with satan at his feet."

958. VIII. LLOYD ASPINWALL.—The following is collected from the current press:

Gen. Lloyd Aspinwall, of this city, who has been in Bristol, R. I., with his family, in apparent good health, was stricken with apoplexy at 8 o'clock on the morning of September 4th, 1886, and died at noon.

He was born in this city fifty-six years ago, his father being William H. Aspinwall, a member of the famous firm of Howland, Aspinwall & Co. He was educated in this city, and entered his father's office, of which at a very early age, he assumed the management.

Gen. Aspinwall succeeded his father in the firm of Howland & Aspinwall, who were the pioneers in quick transportation across Panama. The town of Aspinwall, on the isthmus, derived its name from the original firm. At the time the firm was in full glory, during the years of California excitement, Gen. Aspinwall was a boy. He reached manhood with the example of his elders to guide him, and entered business full of enthusiasm and business energy. He had only fairly started upon a business career when the war began. Before that he had trained for eight years with the state troops, rising from the ranks to the staff in the Fourth Artillery. He responded at once to the call for troops in 1861, and was active in the organization of the Twenty-second Regiment. His service in the field began as Lieutenant-Colonel of that regiment. He commanded it during its term of enlistment. Afterwards he had a varied service. He had charge of the purchase and equipment of vessels that composed the expedition to New-Berne, and was president of a board of officers to revise army regulations. He was aide to Gen. Burnside at the battle before Fredericksburg, and was dispatched to give to President Lincoln the first report of that great engagement.

After the war he returned to business, but could not divest himself of military associations. He was elected Brigadier-General of the Fourth Brigade of the National Guard, and, as senior officer, had command of the First Division. At the same time he was President of the State Military Association, and was active in establishing the rifle ranges, which have since been incorporated into the military system. He was one of the founders of the Army and Navy Club, and became its president in 1877. In 1880 Gov. Cornell appointed him engineer-in-chief on his military staff, a position that he held through Gov. Cornell's incumbency. Since then Gen. Aspinwall, while still retaining his genial manners and the warm attachment of the National Guard and a wide circle of friends, has slowly been withdrawing into his business and has led a quiet life. He was a

staunch Republican, but rarely active in politics. Some of his friends in 1880 urged him to become a candidate for mayor of the city. He considered the matter, but decided not to seek the nomination.

His son, Major Lloyd Aspinwall, was inspector of rifle practice on the staff of Gen. W. G. Ward, First Brigade, at the time of its recent reorganization.

Gen. Aspinwall was Vice-Commander of George Washington Post, No. 103, G. A. R., and was a member of the Union League, Union and Century clubs.

He married Miss DeWolfe, of Bristol, and was at the house of her brother, Mr. B. DeWolfe, when he died.

Gen. McMahon, President of the Society of the Army of the Potomac and Commander of George Washington Post, and a detail of four comrades of Babbit Post, of Bristol, accompanied the body to New York. The funeral was held from St. Mark's Church, New York.

998. JOHN LLOYD ASPINWALL.—The following is taken from the volume entitled, "Religion in Action";

From a sermon preached in Grace Church, New York, May 18th, 1873, by Rev. Henry C. Potter, D.D., Rector:

"Mr. John L. Aspinwall was one who, through wealth and social position and rare personal endowments combined to tempt him to a selfish life, or a pleasure-seeking one, was at once unselfish and unspoiled. Living from deliberate choice, a life of unostentatious retirement, he yet made his home the center of kindly and beneficent influences which radiated far and wide. The treasurer of a young and struggling college, his hospitable roof never ceases to welcome its undergraduates, and his generous hand to sustain and befriend them. There is more than one clergyman of the church who owes his literary and theological education largely, if not entirely to Mr. Aspinwall's generous bounty, a bounty which was nevertheless so delicately and unobtrusively dispensed, that it never once advertised the giver, nor shamed or humbled the recipient. The faculty of that struggling college, who followed him the other day to and fro through yonder aisle, and its alumni as well, could reveal a record of good deeds as untiring as they were benignant. Nay, not only they, but others in humbler walks, the very poor and solitary and unbefriended throughout the whole neighborhood, which was made better by his living in it, bear witness to-day to the beneficence of one who literally "cared for" (as the Greek runs) the widow and the orphan.

"There are some men whose generous impulses are only indulged in posthumous bequests; who, in other words, finding it easier to contemplate the surrender of their substance to the cause of charity or the service of Christ, when they themselves can no longer control it in any sense, undertake to compensate for a lifetime of stinted bounty by post-mortem liberality in

their wills. But Mr. Aspinwall had long recognized the truth of Sir Isaac Newton's declaration that 'what a man gives away after death is no longer his to give away,' and so laid the foundations of lasting charity in his own household by being his own charitable executor, and inculcating both by precept and example, the authority of the Scriptural precept to do good unto all men 'while we have the opportunity.'

"And all this kindliness of nature and wisdom of philanthropic activity was crowned by a stainless purity and integrity, on which 'suspicion's self could never cast a doubt.' Some one once, speaking to me of Mr. Aspinwall, said, 'our friend is a man pre-eminently qualified to enjoy life.' I think he did enjoy it; but he enjoyed it by keeping himself pure from the grasp of its greed, and clean from the taint of its vices. Of a singularly sweet and sunny temperament, combining the rarest charm, the breadth and force of manhood with the freshness and playfulness of youth, he attracted men of all views, and enjoyed in a singular measure the friendship, and still more, the respect, of those who, while they did not themselves occupy a Christian discipleship, yet honored him for the openness and consistency which adorned that discipleship in him. He was conspicuously one who had learned how to live in the world, and yet to keep himself unspotted from it.

"I have never been in any doubt as to the secret of that achievement. Mr. Aspinwall was a man of simple, direct, unshaken Christian faith. He had gone to the Master as his personal Savior, and he loved Him with a child-like simplicity and a manly loyalty. He was not ashamed of his religion. He spoke of it and wrote about it (as more than one of them within the sound of my voice can testify) to his personal friends. And so his Master was not ashamed of him. He made his life to be a living epistle, and the gentle beauty of its decline to be like the luminous radiance of some golden sunset."

From addresses at the commencement at St. Stephen's College (Episcopal), Annandale, Dutchess County, N. Y., June, 1873:

Mr. John V. L. Pruyn, president of the trustees, said:

\* \* \* \* \*

"From the first movement to give form and life to the college, until his death, he was its warm and earnest friend. He not only gave the institution the benefit of his counsels and his time, but he was its constant, its liberal benefactor. For several years he acted as its treasurer, an office which at times involved much care and attention to detail, and the requisitions on which, he uniformly met, liberally advancing from his own means for the not infrequent deficiencies in the college exchequer. The warden and faculty must, I am sure, feel how often his liberality relieved their anxieties. His generous hospitality to the trustees, to the officers, and to all connected with the college, is known to all who are acquainted with its history, and



the very ample arrangements of his liberally appointed home were often shared by many whom he only knew as friends of St. Stephen's.

"It does not become me, even did time allow it, to speak of Mr. Aspinwall in his other relations in life. That has already been well and fittingly done by another. Only a word to testify to the attractive and generous traits of his character, to his constant ministrations to the poor, to his conservative Protestant Churchmanship, and his devotion to duty in whatever work Providence placed before him. My acquaintance with him commenced with the history of the college, and was thoroughly cordial, I hope I may say, on both sides. When I had known him for a year or two, I felt as though he had been my friend from boyhood. He carried the brightness and the elasticity of youth into maturer years to an extent rarely met with. The regularity of his life, the equanimity of his temper, his systematic habits of out-door exercise, and the strength of his constitution, gave promise of many more years of vigorous and useful manhood. But all availed nothing. He was called to his home. It may well be said of our departed friend, that amid all the cares and responsibilities by which he was surrounded, he was at all times the Christian gentleman, and that by his life and his faith he was prepared for his latter end. Let us all thank God for his good example, and pray Heaven to raise up many friends for this college such as he was."

The Bishop of New York said:

\* \* \* \* \*

"But, friends and brethren it was necessary to know him intimately to know all his worth, and all the charm of his life and character. Under an exterior that was singularly bright and manly, there was a warmth of religious feeling found in union with tender human sympathies which won upon the hearts of all who came near enough to see him as he was. Very many years ago he passed the winter in the south of France. In the same town there chanced to be a young parishoner of mine whose life was slowly wearing away from a depressing and hopeless malady. In a strange country, it was a sad condition to be in, even though cheered, as he was, with the presence of a tender and devoted wife. Mr. Aspinwall heard of him, and called to see him; and then ensued a series of visits and ministrations, so full of love and consolation, that the sick man came to long for his daily return, and showed by many expressions and many tokens that those loving words, those prayers and readings of Holy Scripture, had not been brought to him in vain. From one instance learn the sweetness and elevation of his character."

1020. VI. DANIEL BRECK, OF RICHMOND, KENTUCKY.—The following is taken from "Collins' History of Kentucky":

Judge Daniel Breck was born in Topsfield, Mass., February 12th, 1788, and died at Richmond, Ky., February 4th, 1871, aged 83. His father, Rev.



Daniel Breck, was a chaplain in the War of the Revolution, and as such was with Montgomery and Arnold in the assault upon Quebec, and wintered with the army in Canada; was afterwards pastor first in Massachusetts, then in Vermont, and lived to be nearly 100 years of age. The son, after many struggles in obtaining an education, alternately teaching and attending school, graduated in 1812 at Dartmouth College, and out of a large and brilliant class was selected to deliver the philosophical oration. He came to Richmond, Ky., December, 1814, and began the practice of law, rapidly achieving success and fame as one of the ablest lawyers in the state; was chosen a representative in the Kentucky Legislature in 1824, '25, '26, '27 and '34, during which he originated the system of internal improvements, the Northern Bank, and other important measures; was appointed to the court of appeals bench, April 7th, 1843, retiring in 1849 to run for Congress, where he served two years, 1849-51, the intimate friend and counselor there, in the memorable struggle over the Compromise Measures, and through life, of Henry Clay and John J. Crittenden, and enjoying also the confidence and highest regard of Daniel Webster. He is pronounced by the profession one of the profoundest and most learned of the court of appeals bench. His death was noticed in a special message to the legislature, of marked appropriateness and discrimination, by Gov. Stevenson,—his last act before retiring from the gubernatorial chair,—and in eloquent addresses in the Kentucky senate and house of representatives. In private life he was eminently active and useful. He was exempted from the infirmities of age. His history at length would be a history of Madison County, from his intimate connection with its courts, its schools, its banks, its roads, its politics, and every other interest. He had singular self-reliance, balance, evenness of temper, and tenacity of purpose. In learning and mental discipline he was equaled by few of the public men of his day; in great practical wisdom and almost unerring judgment, surpassed by none. He was a firm believer in the Christian religion, and died established in its hopes. He was married in 1819 to Miss Jane B. Todd, a daughter of Gen. Levi Todd, of Fayette County, one of the early pioneers of Kentucky, and one of the founders of Lexington in 1779.

The following is taken from "Allen's History of Kentucky":

DANIEL BRECK.—The first public position ever held by him in this state was that of judge of a county court. In 1824 he was elected to the state legislature, and served in that body five years by re-election. From 1835 to 1843 he was president of the Richmond Branch of the Bank of Kentucky. In 1840 he was a presidential elector, and in 1843 was appointed judge of the court of appeals. He was a representative in Congress from 1849 to 1851, and was on the committee of manufacture. The degree of LL.D. was conferred on him by the Transylvania University in 1843. He attained the title of colonel in the militia service. After the expiration of his term in Congress he resumed the office of president of the Richmond Bank.

The following is from the current press :

DEATH OF A PROMINENT KENTUCKIAN.—The death of Judge Daniel Breck, of Richmond, Ky., has been the occasion of a special message from the governor to the legislature of that state; a tribute to departed worth the more impressive that it is paid to a political opponent. We copy the message referred to below, as Judge Breck is widely known in this state, where his sons have held, or now hold, prominent positions of public trust:

“Gentlemen of the Senate and House of Representatives:—

“The last act of my administration is saddened by the unwelcome news which it officially communicates to the general assembly, that another old and honored citizen of this commonwealth has passed away; Judge Daniel Breck is no more. He died at his residence in Richmond, on the 4th inst., at a quarter past 8 o'clock, full of years and full of honor. He died with the simplicity in which he had lived, his strong intellect undimmed by the snows of more than four-score winters.

“Judge Breck has, for the last half century, played too conspicuous a part in the history of Kentucky to require a word of commendation from me. His life, character and public service are his highest eulogium. Born in the state of Massachusetts, he came as a youthful adventurer to Kentucky fifty-seven years ago, and soon thereafter settled in the county of Madison, where he has ever since lived, and where he now sleeps. He was the architect of his fortune and his fame. On coming to the bar he soon acquired distinction, and practiced his profession with profit and success. As a member of the general assembly, as a judge of the appellate court, and as a representative in the Congress of the United States, Daniel Breck guarded with fearless and inflexible integrity the honor and interests of Kentucky.

“Judge Breck was eminently a practical man. He overvalued nothing that was common, and undervalued nothing that was useful. He was a man of strong will, fixed and determined in his convictions, warm in his affections, but consistent and unyielding in his political affinities. He was a zealous partisan, but a fearless, honest patriot, enjoying to the highest degree, the confidence of his friends, and commanding at all times the respect of his opponents. His usefulness and success rested on the basis of a self-reliance which all who knew him appreciated and admired. Few men have been more useful or enjoyed to a larger degree the confidence of the people among whom he lived than Judge Breck. Born in the last century, he is another of our pure, patriotic and able men so rapidly passing away, and of whom so few now remain to their country. It is a privilege to honor their memories. To perpetuate their virtues, their wisdom, their patriotism, their public services, not as testimonials to the dead, but as examples to the living.

“J. W. STEVENSON.”

18th March, 1871, the Legislature of Kentucky adopted resolutions in memory of Judge Daniel Breck, deceased.

1020. JANE BRIGGS (TODD) BRECK.—The following is from the current press :

The announcement has been made in the obituary column of this paper of the death of Mrs. Jane B. Breck in Richmond, Kentucky, on the morning of May 30th. There wants not friends ready with offerings, but we who best knew her worth claim the privilege of making it the memorial it deserves.

Precious to us are the testimonies of the numbers who with "her children arise up and call her blessed," but none are as prepared to estimate her character as we who saw it from within that circle made happy by her presence and her love.

This beloved mother was born June 3d, 1795, and wanted, therefore, but four days to the completion of her 60th year. She was the daughter of Gen. Levi Todd, one of the most distinguished of the early settlers of Kentucky, and sister of Robert S. Todd and James C. Todd, deceased, of Lexington, of North Todd, deceased, Hon. David Todd and Samuel B. Todd of Missouri, and Dr. John Todd of Illinois. Of five sisters, three survive, her own departure completing the equal division of their large family.

At the early age of four years she lost her mother, and seven years later was left to complete orphanage by the death of her father. In 1819 she was married to her now afflicted husband, who after a union of nearly thirty-seven years is left to mourn the loss of her sympathies and counsels. A few years later, upon the organization of a Presbyterian Church in Richmond, she became one of its members, and as long as her health continued, was most exemplary in her attendance upon all its services and in her active devotion to works of benevolence. In her religious life she exhibited her characteristic earnestness. Strong and clear in her convictions, firm and energetic, she was not turned aside by obstacles from the path of duty when once defined in her mind.

She was an intelligent Christian, ardently attached to the fundamental truths of Christianity, judging herself severely, and entertaining hopes with caution, but resting with implicit faith upon the Atonement of our Divine Savior.

In her social relations she was just, sincere and kind, in her friendships ardent and devoted, cleaving to those who loved her with a tenacity which no dangers or changes of fortune could affect. To the poor and the unfortunate she was always a friend. Her kindness and charities were dispensed without ostentation, and will be known only when those who have ministered to the disciples for the Master's sake shall receive their judgment and reward.

In her family she was best known and most loved, its light and its center. To her husband she was a valued counsellor and a constant support, sharing with him all his trials, her heart beating in tenderest sympathy for him in

their common bereavement sorrows. To her children—and with difficulty we trust ourself to speak of her in this relation—to them she was everything. She loved them with an unfailing, unvarying devotion. In their infancy and youth she was scrupulously faithful in teaching them the ways of truth, and honor, and religion. Firm in her requisitions of duty, she withheld no gratification consistent with their good. She taught them to pray, and often prayed with them alone. Memory, as now we write, makes its way back, through crowding and jostling events that press about it for notice, to those blissful days, the dear old home, and the hallowed chamber, where with the key turned upon herself, and as she poured out her earnest prayers for blessings upon our young life. And to the last her strength and energies were exerted in efforts for the happiness of her children. For several years preceding her departure she labored under complicated disease of the heart and lungs, and convinced that that event would be sudden, she lived in constant expectation and readiness, as the passenger by the wayside awaiting the coach to come and take him on his journey. She waited for no parting hour; her counsels were all delivered, and her memorials to her children all distributed. And when at last she fell gently to sleep, and none knew the moment of departure, it was felt that her life and testimony were as complete as though friends had been permitted to gather around and listen to words spoken while death was implanting his solemn seal.

She is gone from us, but her memory is embalmed with love and enshrined in our hearts; and we will follow her to her blessed abode; "There the wicked cease from troubling, and there the weary be at rest." R. L. B.

1035. WILLIAM C. McDOWELL.—The following is taken from an obituary pamphlet published at Hillsborough, Ohio, 1867:

The telegraph brings us intelligence that the Hon. W. C. McDowell, of Leavenworth, met his death in St. Louis, on the evening of July 16th.

\* \* \* \* \*

He emigrated to Kansas at an early day, where his eminent legal abilities immediately gave him a prominent position in the affairs of the territory. As a member of the Constitutional Convention upon the admission of Kansas as a state, and as judge of the district court, he acquitted himself with more than credit, and retired from the latter position after serving a full term, refusing a re-election, to the regret of the whole bar and legal fraternity of Kansas.

Just in the prime of life possessing the confidence and esteem of his fellow-citizens, his adopted state can ill afford to lose him. His demise not only casts a gloom over his own household, but many friends all over the West, together with the companions of his youth and maturer years in Ohio, mourn with sincere regret his untimely death.

At a meeting of the Wyandotte bar, held in the city of Wyandotte, the following resolutions were adopted:

1. That in the untimely death of Hon. W. C. McDowell, late Judge of the First Judicial District of Kansas, the bar has lost one of its most illustrious citizens, and society one of its most genial members.

2. That the death of Judge McDowell is deeply and painfully felt by the bar of this county. As a judge, he was impartial and honorable; as an associate, kind, gentle and social; as an attorney, faithful—blending in one harmonious whole, the just judge, the true gentleman, and the honest lawyer.

The following is taken from the Leavenworth, Kansas, current press:

It is our painful duty to announce the sudden and unexpected death of Judge Wm. C. McDowell, of Leavenworth, Kansas, son of our townsman Gen. J. J. McDowell, and a native of this place. His death was occasioned by falling from the top of an omnibus, in St. Louis, on Tuesday of last week. A sudden lurch of the omnibus on the rough pavement of the street caused him to lose his balance and fall directly in front of the wheels, which passed over him, crushing his chest, and producing fatal injuries. He survived the terrible accident only a few minutes, and spoke but once before death released him from his sufferings.

Judge McDowell was a gentleman of fine mental endowments, and of a genial and social disposition, which made him a favorite with all who knew him. He was admitted to the bar of this county when quite young, afterwards practiced in Cincinnati, and finally removed to Kansas, where he rapidly rose in his profession, and was elected district judge, which office he held for several years. After retiring from that position he resumed practice and was fast acquiring a competence, when, in the prime of life and usefulness, he was so suddenly called from earth. He was a little over 39 years of age, and leaves a wife and four children to mourn the loss of an affectionate husband and father.

His remains were brought to this place last Saturday evening, and on Sunday were interred in the new cemetery. The funeral services were held in the Presbyterian Church, from which, after an impressive and feeling discourse by Rev. Dr. Steele, a long train of afflicted relatives and sympathizing friends of the deceased followed his body to its last resting place.

It is no doubt a source of inexpressible comfort to the bereaved and sorrowing family to feel that though he for whom they mourn was called to die so unexpectedly and with so little time for preparation, yet they have a good reason to believe that he was ready for the great change from time to eternity. A few months ago, he made a public confession of religion and united himself with the Presbyterian Church in Leavenworth, of which he continued an active and consistent member. May his example teach us to be also ready, for "in such an hour as ye know not, the Son of Man cometh."



1050. VI. SAMUEL BRECK, M. D.—The following is from the current press of Huntsville, Alabama :

The many friends of Dr. Samuel Breck in this city and county will regret to learn that he died at Canton, Miss., on the 30th of May last. He was a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal Church in this city for a number of years, and a member of the vestry, and a resident of this county for more than the third of a century, and was held in high respect for his professional character, social virtue and Christian integrity. The following tributes to him from friends in his new home in Canton, Miss., will be appreciated by his old friends here :

“Dr. Samuel Breck, who has been a resident of Canton since the war, died suddenly of paralysis at the residence of his son-in-law, Mr. E. A. Ford. Dr. Breck, as a physician, had, in his earlier and more active life, taken a high stand, and was an honor and an ornament to the profession. He was an aged gentleman, ripe in years and in honors. Having finished the work of a long and useful life, he has ‘crossed over the river to rest.’”



DR. SAMUEL BEECK, OF ALABAMA.

The accompanying picture is taken from a portrait painted when Dr. Breck was in middle age, and now in possession of his daughter.

At a meeting of the physicians of Canton and vicinity, on the 31st of May, the following resolutions were unanimously adopted :

WHEREAS, The all-wise God, in the dispensation of His providence has been pleased to remove from our midst our venerable friend and brother, Dr. Samuel Breck, and

WHEREAS, Whilst on the theatre of active life, Dr. Breck was an ornament alike to his profession and to society ; and when disqualified by the infirmities of age for the activities of his profession, he still continued, by social virtues, to adorn the circle in which he moved,



*Resolved*, That the members of the profession tender the family their heartfelt sympathy in their bereavement.

*Resolved*, That a copy of these proceedings be furnished the family of the deceased.

*Resolved*, That a copy of the above proceedings be published in the city papers.

WM. C. REID, Chairman.

K. C. DEVINE, Secretary.

1051. VII. PERCY BRECK.—The following are collected from the current press :

DIED—In St. Louis, Mo., of Asiatic cholera, on the 4th inst., Percy Breck, in the 20th year of his age.

The tenderest sympathies of the associates and late fellow-students of Percy Breck go out to his fond father and mother and loving sister, and their grief over his untimely taking away is shared by a wide circle of devoted friends. A short time ago he left home for St. Louis, to engage in business, entering a mercantile house in that city. His starting out for himself was full of promise, and he seemed well equipped for the battle of life. But four weeks after he arrived in St. Louis he was attacked by the epidemic which has laid so many low, and the end soon came. A eulogy from one even who has been his intimate associate in childhood, in boyhood, and in his student life, seems but faintly to express the esteem in which he was held. One found much in his character to admire and nothing to censure. His diligent application as a student, his close attention to every duty, his vigorous grasp of the subjects to which his attention was directed, and the unusually wide range of knowledge to which he attained were characteristics.

By his sprightliness and his strict decorum, both in language and deportment, he gained the admiration of his fellow-students and the esteem of his instructor. No youth was ever reared in a community more generally beloved than was he, and when he departed for St. Louis, it is believed he left not an enemy behind, but carried with him the warmest and best wishes of all who knew him. It is a consolation that the prayers of a Christian mother attended him from the cradle to the grave. His virtues are engraved on the tablets of many hearts, and his memory is embalmed in their affections.

"Light may the green sod rest upon his bosom."

A few short weeks ago Percy Breck left the home of his childhood to seek his fortune in a distant city. Strong in health, a pure manhood, and the sympathy and support of loving relatives and warm friends, the bright prospects of a successful career and useful life were cut off suddenly and with a shock that falls heavily upon all whose ties with him it severs. He had a mind ennobled by nature and refined by culture; he could exercise a profound intensity of thought, uncommon with persons of his age; he

possessed a remarkably retentive memory; he had acquired an extensive learning, and gained a respectable familiarity with French, Spanish and German. The pure life which he led was marked by the influences of the Bible, illustrated and impressed on his mind from childhood by a devoted Christian mother. Kind, gentle and obliging in his disposition, courteous in manners, temperate and chaste in habits, even of temper, and handsome in person, he was a gentleman whom to know made one better.

1290. VII. JOSEPH BRECK, OF BOSTON.—The following obituary notices are from the current press:

A MISSIONARY OF THE BEAUTIFUL.—The death of Hon. Joseph Breck will awaken many soothing reminiscences in the minds of those, scattered all over the country, who have been indebted to his teachings and his services in the cultivation of flowers. No man has done so much as he did towards clothing our sterile New England soil with the growth of the beautiful, or our stern New England natures with the appreciation and love of the same. His "Book of Flowers" was one of the earliest and most complete of the manuals adapted to our climate, and it went through we know not how many editions, its popularity, in fact, having continued unabated to the present time. That a man of such physical and mental energy, capable of battling his way in the roughest fields of life, should have devoted, as we may say, consecrated, himself to the gentle ministry of the beautiful in nature, affords a proof of that original endowment which we call genius in the poet and the artist. In Mr. Breck it was allied with the most sterling qualities of character, so that the man outshone the horticulturist. He had the reward of a well spent life in a serene old age, preserving his faculties to the last, and showing as fine a specimen of patriarchal bearing and manners as is often seen in our streets. Many a man who has made a noise in the world has left less behind him to keep his memory fragrant and to perpetuate his beneficent influence than Joseph Breck.

BRIGHTON.—Hon. Joseph Breck, the veteran horticulturist, died on Saturday, at the age of 78 years, 11 months and 14 days. He was widely known as a seed raiser, and the senior member of the firm of Joseph Breck & Sons, of Boston. The deceased had served in the state senate and various other public capacities. He was an ex-president of the Massachusetts Horticultural Society, and for many years a useful and honored member of that organization. He was a gentleman of the old school in the best sense of the term.

1330. VI. CHARLES BRECK, OF MILTON, MASS.—The following is from the current press of 12th January, 1888:

Probably no face is better known in all parts of Norfolk County than that of "Honest" Charles Breck, of Milton. Mr. Breck was born in Quincy,

Mass., January 11th, 1798, and therefore was 90 years old yesterday. He has always been very healthy, and can any day be seen riding about Milton or walking about the streets near home, and does considerable light work for exercise. Mr. Breck by occupation is a surveyor, but has done but little of that work for several years past.

He is probably the oldest Mason in Massachusetts, and perhaps in New England, and is a member of Rural Lodge, of Quiney. He is also an Odd Fellow of long standing.

For more than a generation he has been town treasurer of Milton, and for about the same time he has been parish clerk of the First Church of that town. He takes great pride in pointing to his long record, and to the fact that he has never been short a cent, and has always served without bonds.

The following is from the *Milton News*, of January 14th, 1888:

One of the events looked forward to with interest by the Free Masons of this vicinity was the 90th birthday of their greatly beloved and highly

respected brother, Past Master Charles Breck. This was reached last Wednesday. All day the venerable patriarch of the beloved order was the recipient of many testimonials of congratulation, and the evening brought his brethren of Union and Rural Lodges. In the pleasant and commodious home of his son, Mr. Charles E. C. Breck, he warmly received his brethren. An hour was spent reviewing the happy days gone by and the valuable service rendered by Brother Breck to the craft through all his years of usefulness. Then Brother William T. Adams, of Union Lodge, in a most felicitous manner, presented Brother Breck, in



"HONEST" CHARLES BRECK.

behalf of his Masonic brethren, with an elegant adjustable easy chair. Mr. Breck said it was the most acceptable gift he could receive, and thanked the bestowers in a few words. The following ode, written by Brother

Adams, (Oliver Optic,) and dedicated to Worshipful Brother Charles Breck, was then sung to the tune of "Auld Lang Syne":

The winter snows and summer blooms  
Have whitened Mother Earth  
For ninety long, eventful years  
Since this true life had birth.

CHORUS: Let not our ancient brother dear  
By Craftsmen be forgot;  
For ripe with four-score years and ten,  
His record bears no blot.

A sage among the wisest men,  
A trusty, faithful friend;  
The widow's staff, the orphan's hope,  
His kindness knew no end. (Chorus.)

When others failed, he knew no change,  
His faith was ever strong;  
The champion of the True, the Right,  
His only foe the Wrong. (Chorus.)

Now blessings on his lengthened life  
That near a century spans!  
And may our brother clasp in faith  
That stronger Arm than man's. (Chorus.)

A prayer was then offered by Rev. Brother William I. Lawrence. A collation followed, and the company broke up about 10 o'clock, Brother Breck taking each one by the hand as he thanked them for this testimony of their brotherly love.

Brother Breck was made a Master Mason in Rural Lodge, Quincy, February, 1826. In 1845 he, with two other Masons, revived an interest in Union Lodge, Dorchester, and became its Worshipful Master in 1851, serving two years. In a few years after, Rural Lodge needed his services, and he was the recipient of a Past Master's diploma from that lodge in 1856. He was exalted in St. Andrews R. A. Chapter in 1827, and made an honorary member in 1868. In 1866 he received the orders of knighthood in Old Colony Commandery, K. T., of Abington.

Mr. Breck was born in Medfield, and moved to Quincy in 1811. Some sixty-four years ago he came to Milton, and has been a true and faithful exponent of a good, true citizen and man. His thirty-six years as town treasurer speak volumes in his favor, the citizens at the last March meeting refusing to accept his resignation. His many years of life have been all along full of peaceful calm, and it is the wish of all that he may continue to enjoy the blessings of still further ripeness of years.

1360. VII. WILLIAM FOSTER BRECK.—The following obituary notice is taken from the current press:

It is with deep regret that we record the sudden death of one of our best citizens, W. F. Breck, of Grove City, in this county, on the 8th instant, aged 59 years.

His funeral sermon was preached on the 10th, in the Presbyterian Church near the family residence, by the Rev. Thomas Woodrow, D.D., pastor of the church, from James IV., 14., "For what is your life? It is even a vapor that appeareth for a little time and then vanisheth away." A large and sympathetic concourse of friends followed the remains to the Green Lawn cemetery near this city.

Mr. Breck was engaged in hauling in some grain from a field near his residence, when the horses started, and ran with him. He fell between the wagon and team, and one of the wheels passed over his neck, causing death almost instantly, the heart not ceasing to pulse for thirty or forty minutes. He did not speak, nor give any evidence of consciousness. He leaves a wife and four children to mourn their irreparable loss.

Mr. Breck removed from Carroll, in Fairfield County, in 1850, and soon after laid out, and improved to a considerable extent, the village now called Grove City. He was a man of noble and generous impulses, and sought to promote the happiness of all around him. He had a large circle of friends and acquaintances by whom he was greatly respected and beloved. He was a true patriot, alive to the welfare of his country, and ever ready to aid in suppressing the present rebellion. The soldier, and the soldier's wife and family, found in him a warm and constant friend, as many generous and noble acts attest. He was a man of great kindness of heart in his family. As a friend he was social and genial, and loved to see all around him happy. He was a man of strong integrity and uprightness in all his business transactions, and remarkably strict and honest in all his dealings. When he cast his lot in this locality, the country around was entirely new, and he set himself most sedulously to work for its improvement. He laid out the plan of a large and commodious residence for himself and family and for the reception of his friends. Part of this he erected and occupied for years, and he had made considerable progress in completing his original plan, when he was so suddenly and unexpectedly called away. He also erected a large grist and saw mill, which contributed greatly to the convenience and improvement of the neighborhood. He was one of the leading minds in the erection and completion of the new Presbyterian Church, which stands by the side of the village, and which for neatness and elegance is surpassed by few country churches in the state. Towards the erection of this church he contributed liberally from his own private resources, and subsequently, when efforts were made by the congregation to liquidate the debt on the building, his house and his heart were open to the friends of the cause. Indeed, his house was always open to the ministers of the gospel, and to



the friends of religion, to whom he ever most cheerfully extended friendship and hospitality.

His beloved wife and family have sustained an irreparable loss. May the Lord comfort the heart of the widow, and be the guide and protector of the fatherless. The community has lost one of its brightest and most public-spirited members. Society has lost a generous benefactor, and one who was unwearied in his efforts to do good.

COLUMBUS, August 19th, 1864.

1361. REV. SAMUEL ACTON HUGHES, was born at Freeport, Armstrong County, Pennsylvania, 4th March, 1835; graduated at Jefferson College, 1858, and at Western Theological Seminary in 1861; settled over a Presbyterian church at Grove City, near Columbus, Ohio. Upon the breaking out of the war in 1862 entered the U. S. Army as 1st Lieutenant Company C., 113th Regt., Ohio Volunteers, and after seven months service was sent home sick, not expected to recover. He did, however, recover, and resumed his pastoral work in 1864, six years in Union County, Pa., three years at Lawrenceburg, Pa., and since at Parker City. (P. O., Parker's Landing.)

1550. VII. REV. J. LLOYD BRECK, D.D.—The following is from the sermon of Rev. Dr. Knickerbacker (Bishop-elect of Indiana) preached at Trinity Church, Philadelphia, 7th October, 1883:

Amid all the names of missionary bishops and faithful clergy who have taken part in this blessed work, there comes to me, to-day, the name of one presbyter who has borne a mighty part in the Church's missionary work, and whose memory deserves to be honored and held in thankful remembrance by the whole American Church. I refer to James Lloyd Breck. His great work of setting an example of primitive faith and self denial, and his influence on the revival of missionary zeal, cannot be too highly appreciated. He has left behind him more monuments of his work of faith and of the Church's confidence in him, than any other presbyter—Nashota, Faribault, the endowment of the Diocese of Minnesota, the Chippeway Mission in Minnesota, the school on the Pacific coast for boys and girls. What prouder monuments could any man leave behind him.

Think of the long list of clergy who have gone forth from the divinity schools of Nashota and Faribault which he founded. Think of the sons and daughters of the Church educated in the schools which were the products of his faith and love; the parishes and missions organized in the



wilds of Wisconsin and Minnesota by his burning zeal and unrewarded labor. Think of the souls brought to the light of the Gospel from heathenism by the good work he set going. Among the Chippeways at Kagahashicorkay, he only laid foundations, but he laid them broad and deep, and a glorious superstructure has been erected upon them by those who followed him, Cole, Whipple, Gallaher and Wingfield.

The memory of this honored presbyter in Wisconsin and in Minnesota, among the pine forests of the Ojibways, on the far off coast of the Pacific, is reverently cherished, and thousands remember him with love and gratitude. As years roll on, the whole American Church will realize more and more the debt of gratitude she owes to this man, and the missionary spirit his faith and example kindled.

1590. VII. ROBERT L. BRECK, D.D.—The following is taken from "Z. F. Smith's History of Kentucky."

Rev. R. L. Breck was the first chancellor, (of the Central University of Kentucky,) and was supported by an able board, conspicuous in which, for his interest and zeal, was the lamented S. P. Walters, of Richmond. In the struggles of the Presbyterian Church, Dr. Breck was an early leader. Of strong convictions, of unwavering courage, and devoted to the interests of Church and State, he was ever ready to contend for what he deemed the truth and right. The best energies of his life were given to Central University, and to him, while in this service, was its founding mainly due. Life, health, and personal considerations were sacrificed in its interests. Failing health necessitated his resignation as chancellor and seeking its restoration in the milder climate of California. Dr. Breck is a son of Hon. Daniel Breck, whose wife was a daughter of General Levi Todd, and was born at Richmond, May 8th, 1827. He graduated at Centre College, and studied theology at Alleghany and Princeton. His ministry was in Kentucky, Macon, Georgia, and New Albany, until the war; since 1865, at Richmond, Kentucky, and in California.

1591. VIII. PAULINE BRECK—The following is from the current press:

SUDDEN AND UNEXPECTED DEMISE OF THE ESTIMABLE PRINCIPAL OF BELLEWOOD ACADEMY AT ANCHORAGE.—The sudden and unexpected death of Miss Pauline Breck, Principal of Bellewood Seminary and Kentucky Presbyterian Normal School, on Tuesday, at Chicago, where she had gone for medical treatment, will be a great shock to her many friends throughout this and adjoining states. Her life, in the highest degree, has exemplified the wide sphere of usefulness open to a woman whose heart and talents are consecrated to the service of God. Losing her mother at the age of 17, she had at once thrust upon her by Providence the care and education of her younger sisters and brothers. Those who have visited, in days gone by, the

home of her father, Rev. R. L. Breck, D. D., will remember the beautiful influence she exercised in the family, and few who had the privilege of coming into that delightful circle will ever forget the elder daughter, who graced its halls and charmed every visitor by her ladylike, dignified and lovely conduct of its affairs.

When duty no longer called her to watch over her father's home, she came to Bellewood to control and manage its financial and domestic affairs. Her success there exceeded all expectations, and to her talents, her refinement, her beautiful Christian life, much of the splendid success of Bellewood is due. Her death at this time is a great loss to that institution and to the Presbyterian Church in Kentucky. She had consecrated her life to the cause of female Christian education. Her whole soul had been placed in this work. Few women possessed so remarkable a combination of remarkable qualities. She was dignified, graceful, cultured, thoughtful, patient, firm, kindly, with a full complement of the proper emotions. Her whole career was one of self-sacrifice and usefulness. Her life has been a beautiful example of womanly tenderness and devotion to family and duty. She was 36 years of age, and, though so young, she left an impress for good on hundreds of those who came within her sphere and felt her power. In all that concerned church work, she was intelligent, earnest, conscientious and persistent. Her life felt the impulse of thorough Christian consecration, and of her it can truly be said, that under great difficulties, many sorrows and grievous trials "she hath done what she could."

Her funeral will take place at Richmond, Ky., this afternoon at 2 o'clock, from the Presbyterian Church. The senior class of Bellewood, accompanied by Rev. E. W. Bedinger, Prof. Morrison, and other members of the faculty, will leave Anchorage this morning to intercept at Winchester the train bearing the remains of Miss Breck, and proceed with it to Richmond.

Memorial services will be held at Anchorage on Sunday, November 20th, at 11 A. M., by Rev. E. W. Bedinger, pastor of the Presbyterian Church, of which Miss Breck was a devoted member.

A NOBLE WOMAN; FITTING TRIBUTE TO THE MEMORY OF MISS PAULINE BRECK.—The memorial exercises in honor of Miss Pauline Breck, late principal of Bellewood Seminary, were held in the Presbyterian Church at Anchorage at 11 o'clock yesterday morning. The little sanctuary was crowded with the friends of the lady, who in life had been so loved and honored, and whose death was so sincerely mourned.

On the altar stood a cross and crown of roses, a tribute from Mr. and Mrs. Harry Warren, and a most fitting reminder of the character and the reward of the deceased. There were none present who did not seem to feel the sorrow and affliction of the hour, and none left the church without being deeply impressed with the truth that whatever life may bring, it can offer nothing more ennobling, comforting or joyful than a simple faith in the All-wise Ruler Miss Breck had loved and feared.

Rev. E. W. Bedinger, of Anchorage, preached the sermon, taking his text from Corinthians I., 21, "All things are yours." His remarks were a powerful appeal for a Christian life as the highest exponent of Christian faith. He showed the true secret of the effect of God's love in the human heart, and the triumphant work it must accomplish where the example and precept of Christ were followed. He reviewed the life of Miss Breck in its many spheres of self-denial and strict adherence to duty, and showed that every principle of her earnest and beautiful life was found in her dependence on God's continual help and guidance.

Dr. Bedinger was followed by Col. Bennett H. Young, Regent of Bellewood, who enlarged upon the chief points of Miss Breck's life, beginning, as she did, with a resolution to make herself a mother to her motherless brothers and sisters, and ending in her absolute consecration to the cause of religion. Her patience and cheerfulness for the past two years were most touchingly depicted. The character of woman's influence for good was eloquently brought out, and her mission and duty in Christ's work most earnestly set forth. Instances of what godly women had done were recited, and their effects compared with the life and influence of those who follow the biddings of fashion and pleasure rather than the voice of God. Col. Young's acquaintance with Miss Breck since her early girlhood enabled him to make her character and services a beautiful object lesson for young women.

Prof. R. C. Morrison, Principal of Bellewood, briefly referred to Miss Breck's work in the seminary. He characterized her as the most self-denying woman he had ever seen. He spoke of her patience in the discharge of difficult and trying duties, and declared her example to be one that women might well emulate. He appealed to her daily life as a testimonial of what earnest piety could do in the direction of womanly energy and impulse, and paid other beautiful and fitting tributes to her memory.

1610. VII. EDWARD CRUFT BRECK.—The following is from the current press of Richmond, Ky.:

The sad and shocking intelligence reached us on the morning of the 10th inst., that on the night before Edward C. Breck had accidentally shot and killed himself at his home in St. Louis, Mo.

He was the son of the late Judge Daniel Breck, and was born in this place on the 15th day of April, 1831. Some of our people recollect him in his youth, but most of them only knew and remember him in his matured years as the dignified, intelligent, affable gentleman during his occasional visits, or when they happened to visit the city of his adopted home, where he met them with a warm welcome, and extended to them those grateful courtesies which betoken the true-born, large-hearted gentleman. He always took a warm interest in the people and affairs of the home of his youth. He continuously renewed for nearly forty years his subscription to this paper (*Kentucky Register*) and its predecessors, and often expressed the great pleasure he took in reading its local news.

When he first grew up, he was for several years a clerk in the store of Field & Holloway of this place. Early in life, about 1853-4, he located in Savannah, Mo., and was successfully engaged for several years there in merchandising. When the branch of the Southern Bank of Missouri was located in that place, he became cashier, and so continued till in the midst of the war, owing to the disturbances, he removed to St. Louis, and soon afterwards became cashier of the Exchange Bank, and continued in that position for fifteen years, until it went out of existence. Thereupon he became cashier of the Commercial Bank, and was cashier or assistant cashier for nearly ten years, up to the time of his death. So that he was intimately and prominently connected with the most important business interests and the business men of that city for quite a quarter of a century; and his comparatively long and active business life, open to scrutiny whilst he lived, and reviewed since his death, is found to be without a blot or stain. In other respects he lead a quiet, unostentatious life, except that he took an intelligent interest in all the affairs which interested those for whom and with whom he was doing business, and which were calculated to build up the great city of his adoption. He was a useful and valuable citizen; upright and exemplary in life, possessing a high order of capacity and a long experience, he was regarded as a safe adviser and wise counsellor by many who were a power in inaugurating and conducting those enterprises which built up and moved the commerce of that great city.

The deceased married Letitia Todd, the daughter of Judge David Todd, of Columbia, Mo., who survives him. He left four grown sons and one daughter, and another daughter nearly grown. All were living happily under the parental roof. The four sons are all occupying honorable and responsible positions in commercial life. David, the eldest, is cashier in the insurance firm of Carroll & Powell; Daniel, the second son, is cashier for the Simmons Hardware Company; Robert, the third son, is a clerk at Carroll & Powell's; and Edward C. Breck, Jr., is in the employ of the Laclede Banking Corporation.

He had nobly fought the battle of life to a point where his surroundings were full of satisfaction and enjoyment, and offered every prospect for making his declining years comfortable and happy.

1650. VII. SAMUEL BRECK, OF BRIDGEWATER.—The following obituary notice was published in the current *Boston Journal*:

Mr. Breck was educated in the schools of Boston and at the Bridgewater Academy, and graduated at Harvard College in 1832. He studied law with Zachariah Eddy, Esq., of Middleborough, and entered upon its practice at Weymouth Landing, and subsequently at Taunton. For more than twenty years he has been a resident of Bridgewater. He was one of the pioneers in the organization of the Liberty party, and conducted a paper, *The Beacon of Liberty*, in its support, at Taunton, and earlier assisted

another having the same object, *We, The People*, published in Bridgewater in 1835. With voice and pen he was an able, earnest advocate of the oppressed, and his labors in awakening the old colony upon this subject gave him prominence at the conventions of those who had become dissatisfied with the action of the Whig party. His unselfish patriotism was never questioned, as he never sought office himself, while doing efficient labor for others. His love of literature gave him a wide acquaintance with the best authors, with whom he found solace and enjoyment in the retirement of declining years. Several years since an insidious disease marked him as its victim, and his death, not unexpected, brought release to a life around which clusters many pleasant memories.

The following is taken from the volume "Bridgewater in the Rebellion," as characteristic. A number of the townspeople who had hired substitutes during the draft applied to the town to have the money they had expended for this purpose refunded to them by the town; this being under consideration :

At a meeting held April 23d, 1866, the following resolutions, offered by Samuel Breck, Esq., were read, and the meeting voted that they be accepted and placed on record :

"1. That the people of Bridgewater, yielding to no body of men on earth, in deep devotion to the interests and honor of the country, will not raise, by taxation or otherwise, any sum of money whatever to refund moneys contributed by individuals, to release themselves or others from the military service of the country in the time of great public danger.

"2. That the people of Bridgewater hold it to be the highest and most solemn duty of every citizen, when lawfully called upon, to maintain the rights and honor of his country with arms in his hands.

"3. That to the gallant men of Bridgewater, who during the late rebellion, in scorching sunshine and drenching storm, in the muddy camp by night, and in the toilsome march by day, in the fierce assault and furious battle, with constancy and courage, faced the enemies of their country, we tender our heartiest thanks, our warmest admiration.

"4. That to those men who, by their own and the charitable contributions of their neighbors, obtained exemption from the same glorious service, 'we tender our conditional silence.' "

1656. VIII. RICHARD A. BRECK.—The following is an extract from a letter of his messmate, Master C. T. Bowman, U. S. Navy, to his brother, dated U. S. S. "Yantic," Amoy, China, October 21st, 1874:

"Richard and I were classmates, and have consequently known each other about nine years. We were very good friends at the academy, but



never very intimate ones. After graduating I saw little of him until we both joined the "Constellation," and since then we have been constantly together. This intimacy led on my part to a warm friendship for your brother, and now that he is no more, it is a pleasure for me to testify that he was all that you could have believed or desired him to be. He was a singularly correct and honorable man, and moreover a very promising officer, and I do not know one, out of a large class, who had more aptitude for the service than Richard had. He had a good professional knowledge, and this, combined with a peculiar decisiveness and energy, made him as capable an officer as there was of his years in the service. This of course will not lessen your regret, but it may be some consolation to know that he has left so good a name behind him."

The following obituary notice was published in the *Congregationalist*, (newspaper,) of Boston:

The *Congregationalist*, of October 1st, contained a brief notice of the death by railroad disaster of Mr. and Mrs. Willis, missionaries to the Freedmen at Marion, Alabama. On Tuesday of the same week they were suddenly called to mourn another of the Central Square congregation, of Bridgewater, Master Richard A. Breck, of the U. S. Navy, who was drowned at Amoy, China. So the dark shadow gathers again over the same community, as another, who it seemed could not be spared, has been taken.

Mr. Breck's service was in another line, in a very different field, but he carried into it the same earnest purpose of thorough conscientiousness, the same regard for his fellow men and reverence for God, that shone forth in their lives.

He was only 26 years of age, but had already given fullest promise that among the officers of our navy there should be, in coming days, men as true to their country and their God as were Foote and Farragut. Always firm and fearless for the right and true, no favor and no fear could make him swerve one hair's breadth from the line of duty. No allurements or temptations could induce him to yield an iota of principle or conviction. A most urbane gentleman, he was yet as true a Puritan.

No motive or persuasion could ever lead him to sign any paper that was not literally and strictly true. If he was where all others drank, the wine-cup never touched his lips. No doubtful or profane word ever passed them.

He died at last, caught when bathing with a fellow-officer of the "Yantic," who barely reached shore, in the undertow at the bathing place near Amoy. The wave was most unexpectedly rolled in by a terrible typhoon, which that same day was so fearful in its ravages at a distance in those seas. But a passage in one of his last letters home is singularly illustrative of his character, and has touching interest in connection with the manner of his death. "I have been urged," said he, "to go bathing on Sunday. I am not an expert swimmer, and there are opportunities offered here for great



improvement, and it is said it is my duty to make myself as proficient as possible, for the time may come when my swimming powers will be taxed to the utmost. I shall not go; and if I am wrong, I shall have the satisfaction of knowing that my mistake was one of principle, and that I did not yield to sophistry. If I erred, I erred through fear of doing wrong."

There was sorrow, not only on board the "Yantic," where he was beloved and honored of all, but in the missionary circle to which he was already known and endeared. When, after three days, the body was recovered, tender and loving words were spoken by Dr. Talmage over that new grave in the beautiful cemetery on the Island of Kulangsen; the merchants and missionaries of Amoy, the officers and crews of English and Japanese men-of-war, as well as of his own sloop, the "Yantic," were there as mourners. Now there are mourners here whose hearts will ever turn to the monument his fellow-officers have there erected to his memory.

H. D. W.



ALLEN YALES BRECK.

1700. VII. ALLEN YALES BRECK.—The annexed portrait could not be inserted with the record of his family, the space left for it having been taken up for additional data of his descendants after the pages had been electrotyped, it is therefore given here. It was expected to give with it an extended notice, but it was not completed in season.

1740. VII. WILLIAM GILMAN BRECK.—The following obituary was published editorially in the current press of Springfield, his home:

A BELOVED PHYSICIAN.—Doctor Breck is dead! This announcement will bring keen sorrow to hundreds of homes and to the hearts of uncounted friends. Endeared to them by a life-long service, his skill as a physician was excelled only by his devotion as a friend. The words of the Divine

Master are strikingly exemplified in the life of a beloved physician, "If any one would be great among you let him be your servant." Dr. Breck's life has been one of constant, ardent, and unsparing service for his fellow men. An instance of his ever ready willingness to sacrifice his own comfort to the good of others occurred but a few days ago, and well illustrates the life of a busy physician. After a hard day's toil, and imperatively needing rest, he was summoned by telegram to Stafford, Ct. He traveled twenty miles over rough roads, reached his patient by midnight and saved the limb of an aged friend—ex-Lient. Gov. Julius Converse.

Like the captain on the deck, the general on the field, the preacher in his desk, he died where he would choose to die, at his post of duty, at the bedside of the sick striving to relieve suffering and save life. He had often said to friends, "I want to die in harness," and that wish was literally fulfilled. Dr. Breck came to Springfield forty-five years ago, a young man of 25. His first home was on Cypress street. In 1858, he bought of Rev. Dr. R. H. Seeley, who was then called from the North Church pastorate to Paris, the "Edmund Palmer" place on Main street, where now stand the four stores owned by the Messrs. Bill. In 1869 he removed to the beautiful home he built on Round Hill, where for twenty years its hospitable doors have been always open. He married just before coming to Springfield in 1843, Mary Van Deventer, of Penn Yan, N. Y., whose usefulness in our city as a benefactor to the sick, the suffering, the friendless and the needy, has been second only to that of her husband. Their only son, Dr. T. F. Breck, who has been associated with his father in practice for twenty years, has for his noblest inheritance the name and fame of a physician whose memory will be long cherished in our community.

Dr. Breck was a born physician. His profession was chosen for the work of his life. He only commenced his studies when he left the college and the lecture course. He studied medicine at the bedside of the sick; surgery at the operation table; he was quick to discern the necessities of a case; was abounding in resources, and was self-reliant in the application of remedies. This was strikingly apparent at the tragic scene yesterday in the sick room of the dying priest. The doctor, with his abounding vitality, needed fresh air in large measure. He had for the past few weeks repeatedly spoken of this need. In the close air of the sick room he was conscious of the incipient congestion. Stepping to the open window, his cough raised a little blood. Instantly baring his arm, he said to his brother doctor, "Bleed me." The sight of the slow, dark drops was sufficient, and he at once realized in his own case that "all was over." In a few moments he sank into unconsciousness and death.

His prompt and heroic qualities were admirably combined with a wise caution that frequently saved life where a more daring practitioner would risk it. In the sick room he was an inspiration; his very presence awakened courage and planted a new hope. Manner and voice were indescribably encouraging. No general on the battle-field was more commanding; no

mother at a child's cradle was more gentle; patient, assiduous, unsparing, he was never without hope while the spark of life remained.

The relation of a family physician, for such Dr. Breck eminently was, is exceedingly tender and affectionate. Cemented by long service, no human tie seems closer or stronger; with us when the hours are darkest and the skies are black with threatening; rejoicing with us when danger is past, or sorrowing with us when death claims its own. There are many instances in our city not unlike that of one of our townsmen who said to us last evening, "Forty years ago I called Dr. Breck to see my dying mother; the memory of the earnest young doctor inspiring hope when all hope was gone, is precious to this day. For thirty years he has been in my family, every member of which has been under his skillful care when seriously or dangerously sick. How could I help loving him, or how could I help grieving with a sorrow which, as it now seems, no lapse of time can ever remove." A striking presence disappears from our streets; a citizen of royal manliness is lost to our community; a "beloved physician" is dead.

1830. VIII. JOSEPH BERRY BRECK.—The following is from the current press of Boston, Mass., 1865:

The California papers bring intelligence of the recent decease, at San Francisco, of Lieut. Commander Joseph B. Breck of the Volunteer Navy. Commander Breck was a native of Maine, but made his residence at Newton, in this state, and was well known in this city, where he was highly esteemed, especially among some of our most eminent commercial men. He was for many years connected with the American mercantile marine, in which he was eminently successful as a shipmaster and business man. He was a man of great energy and sagacity, and in the fortunes of the seas had several adventures of singularly mingled heroic and romantic incidents.

He was engaged in the Pacific and China trade at the breaking out of the rebellion, but early offered his services to the Navy Department, and was commissioned as an acting ensign and assigned to the command of the U. S. Steamer "Nippon," built at this port by Capt. R. B. Forbes, of Milton. While in command of this vessel he captured the "Ella and Anna," afterward called the "Malvern," and co-operated in several other captures and exploits which secured his promotion respectively to the grades of Master, Lieutenant and Lieutenant Commander. His strength failed before the close of the war, and he went to California in the hope of regaining his health, which had become shattered by the exposure and hardships of the Southern blockade. The result has proved that he was past recovery, and his name must be added to the catalogue of those who have given their lives for the salvation of their country.

As an officer, Commander Breck was a strict disciplinarian, a thorough seaman, a man of undoubted courage, and a loyal patriot. Commander Breck was a brother of the wife of Hon. Thomas Rice, of Newton, and his name is upon the list of volunteers from that town.

3320. VI. AMASA BRECK was born at Medfield, Mass., in 1788. Early in life he removed to Bristol, R. I., where he engaged in the manufacture of saddles, harness and trunks. Here, in 1815, he married Miss Nancy Hoar. Bristol not proving a satisfactory location he removed in 1829 to Newport, and the next year to Providence, where he established the same business. The increasing demand for his trunks induced him to abandon his other manufactures and to establish a manufactory of trunks. To this he applied his characteristic indomitable energy and thrift, coupled with a strict integrity, and soon took the lead in that branch of business. His manufactory was highly prosperous during his lifetime, and was left to his sons Thomas and William, who still carry it on at the same location. Mr.



AMASA BRECK.

Breck was a genial and social companion, though of very decided opinions, and a devout member of the Episcopal Church. He was stricken down by typhoid fever at the age of 58. The above picture is copied from a portrait now in the possession of his son Thomas.

# APPENDIX.

---

## PART SECOND.

---

### BRECK COATS OF ARMS, WITH BRIEF NOTES ON HERALDRY.

In the United States, where no coat of arms can be conferred, but one may be assumed at pleasure, as in the earliest days of heraldry, its only real value is that the one used is inherited from an ancestor who received it according to usage, for some deed of valor or other meritorious act; a coat of arms so derived is the only one having special interest in this connection. It is hardly necessary to say that no arms were conferred upon our Puritan ancestors in New England, or probably valued by them as an inheritance for several generations, and we must go back, therefore, to the English records, concerning the progenitors of Edward of Dorchester and his brothers, to determine the inheritance of their descendants in regard to family arms.

The account of the different coats of arms given here is prefaced with a brief summary, etc., of the general subject for the convenience of those not fully informed. The history of each, as far as known to the writer, is given with the engraving. It is hoped in a supplement, at a later date, to give more full details concerning the origin of Breck coats of arms.

BRIEF NOTES ON HERALDRY.—The *Herald*, an officer of great honor, was one whose duty consisted in the regulation of armorial bearings, the marshalling of processions, and the superintendence of public ceremonies. His functions included the bearing of messages of courtesy or defiance between royal or knightly personages; the superintending and registry of trials by



battle, tournaments, etc.; the computation of the slain; and the recording of valiant acts by the fallen or surviving combatants. The principal Heraldic officers are designated Kings of Arms, or Kings at Arms, and the novitiates or learners, Pursuivants.

*Heraldry* includes the knowledge of all the multifarious duties devolving on a Herald. At first every Knight assumed the Arms he pleased without consulting his sovereign or King at Arms, and the resulting confusion led to restraint in this matter, in the time of Henry V. of England, limiting the use of Arms to those who obtained them by *inheritance* or as a grant from the crown. Colleges of Heralds grew up, and the visitations or processions of Heralds (A. D., 1528) were instituted as further means of restraint.

*Hereditary armorial bearings* seem to have been adopted in the twelfth century, the essential principle being their *hereditary* character. Before hereditary heraldry supplied the charges for the shield, it was usual for knights to leave their shields blank until they had achieved some deed worthy of being portrayed. In the infancy of hereditary heraldry the armorial shield was confined to Knights, and was given only by princes and lords paramount. Subsequently, when other classes became important, or possessed influence in the state, arms became the insignia of families generally without the decree of knighthood being necessary. The earliest charges appear to refer to military achievements, deeds of courage, and other personal qualities, spoils of the enemy, and later to surnames after they became common.

Passing over Arms of States, Royal Arms, and Arms of Communities, we need in this connection to refer only to Arms of persons and families.

*Arms of Persons and Families.*—These became the distinguishing marks of personal honor. They were frequently granted by the sovereign or by some one authorized by him. The assumption of arms by private persons was restrained by the King of England in 1418. The crown (in England) still retains the power of granting arms, notwithstanding the patents granted to Kings of Arms from very early times to the present, and reserves to itself the granting of supporters to commoners and of permitting persons to use arms of other families whose property they may inherit or whose memory they wish to preserve.

*The Shield* (in heraldry, *escutcheon* or *scutcheon*) is the field or ground on which are represented the figures that make up a *Coat of Arms*. Shields have varied much in form at different periods—twenty-one different shapes are given in the article from which most of these notes are taken.

By *tincture* is meant the metals and colors of shields and their bearings: Gold is *or*; silver, *argent*; blue, *azure*; red, *gules*; green, *vert*; purple, *perpure*; black, *sable*; orange or tawny, *tenny*; blood color, *sanguine*.

*The lines* used in arms to part the field are either straight or crooked: Straight lines are carried evenly through the *escutcheon* and are perpendicular |; horizontal —; diagonal dexter \; diagonal sinister /. Crooked lines are the *engrailed*, like saw teeth with round points down; the *invected*,



same, points up; the *wavy*, as the name suggests; the *embattled* or *crenelle*, resembling the outline of a battlement; the *nebule*, with projections resembling the cross section of a T rail; the *regule*, with square-like oblique projections at long intervals; the *indented*, like saw teeth with narrow bases; the *dancette*, same, with wide bases; the *dove-tail*, as the name suggests; the *battle embattled* and the *champaine*, not easily describe without a figure. Theselines are used to dividethe field; if it be divided into two equal parts by a perpendicular line it is said to be *parted per pale*; if by a horizontal line, *parted per fess*; if by a diagonal dexter, *parted per bend*, if by a diagonal sinister, *parted per bend sinister*; if the field be divided into four equal parts it is said to be *quartered*; if by two diagonal lines, dexter and sinister, crossing in the center of the field it is said to be *parted per saltier*.

Charges:—

A *charge* is whatever is contained in a field. All charges are distinguished by the names of honorable ordinaries, sub-ordinaries and common charges.

*Honorable Ordinaries*.—The *chief* is an ordinary determined by a horizontal line (if other than straight, so stated) placed in the upper part of the escutcheon and contains, in depth, one-third of the field. Its diminutive is a *fillet* not exceeding one-fourth of the chief, and stands at the lowest part of the chief.

The *pale* is an ordinary of two perpendicular lines from top to base of the shield and contains the third middle part of the field. Its diminutive is *pallet*. It is sometimes accompanied by diminutives (*cotised*), called also *endorsed*.

The *bend* is formed by two diagonal lines from the dexter chief to the sinister base and contains the fifth part of the field—the *bend sinister* is the same formed the contrary way.

The *fess* is an ordinary produced by two parallel lines across the shield horizontally and contains the third part thereof.

The *bar* is formed by two similar lines containing only the fifth part of the field; there may be more than one bar on the escutcheon.

The *cross* is an ordinary formed as its name suggests, the extremities touching or not the edges of the shield.

The *saltier* is an ordinary formed by the bend and bend sinister crossing at right angles.

*Torteau* (pl. *torteaus* or *torteaux*) is an ordinary in the form of a circular disc colored red, called also *roundel gules*.

*Chevron*, an ordinary like two rafters or principals of the roof of a house. And others in great variety.

*Sub-Ordinaries*—Are other heraldic figures of worthy bearings, such as the annulet, the lozenge, the shield (or inescutcheon,) etc., etc., less commonly met with.

*Common Charges*.—These are of great variety, natural or artificial: animals' heads, war implements, ships, keys, celestial bodies, dragons, etc., etc.

## External Ornaments:—

Crowns, coronets and mitres need not be more than mentioned here.

The *helmet* is placed over arms as a mark of gentility; open faced with bars denotes the king or royal family; barred in profile all degrees of peerage; direct without bars and a little open, baronets and knights; side standing with beaver close, esquires and gentlemen; but these rules have been sometimes varied from.

*Mantling* or lambrequin, a kind of scarf or streamer which became an embellishment of the helmet, and forms a species of scroll work, flowing from the helmet ornaments on both sides of the shield.

*Wreath* or torse is formed of two pieces of silk, commonly of the first two colors of the armorial bearings, twisted together and surrounding the upper part of the helmet as a fillet, and appears to bind the lambrequin close to the helmet.

*The crest* is the highest part of the ornaments of the coat of arms; it was placed *upon* the helmet, *within* the wreath; it does not necessarily have any allusion to, or derivation from the bearings on the shield.

Crests were formerly marks of great honor, because only worn by heroes of great valor, or by some superior military commander, that he might be easily distinguished in battle.

*The scroll* is the ornament placed below the shield containing a motto or short sentence alluding thereto, or to the bearings, or to the bearer's name.

*Supporters* are figures standing on the scroll and placed on the side of the escutcheon, so called because they seem to support the shield.

## Some of the Rules for Writing Descriptions of Armorial Bearings:—

The tincture of the field must be first mentioned, then proceed to principal charges which possess the most honorable place on the shield, such as fess, chevron, etc.; always name that charge first which lies next to and immediately upon the field.

After naming the tincture of the field, the honorable ordinaries, or other principal figures, their attributes and afterwards their metal or color must be specified.

When an honorable ordinary, or some one figure is placed upon another, it is always to be named after the ordinary or figure over which it is placed, with the expression *surtout* or *over all*.

When a principal figure possesses the center of the field its position is *not* to be expressed.

## Explanations of Some Terms Used:—

*Erased*—Torn off leaving jagged edges.

*Humetty*—Applied to a fess, etc., which is cut off, nowhere reaching the edge of the shield.

*Inescutcheon*—A smaller escutcheon borne within a shield.

*Right and left*—(Dexter and sinister) sides of a shield are the *opposite* of those sides as to the person facing the shield,—that is, his right is the left of the shield, and his left the right of the shield.

*Proper*—The natural colors of animals, plants, birds, etc., etc., are expressed by this term.

COAT OF ARMS, No 1.—Description: (This is enclosed in branch and scroll work and attached to the scroll in the original.) "He beareth Gules, a Chief parted per bend Sinister, Indented, Or and Argent, and on the Second and on the Third four Torteuxes of the first; Crest, a Dexter Arm Issuing out of a Wreath Erect holding a sword proper; by the Name of Breck." In *colors*, the shield is red with gold border; upper portion of the chief, gold, lower portion, silver; the torteaux, red; wreath and mantling, red and silver; branches, green; back portion of helmet, gold; arm of crest, red.



out of a Wreath Erect holding a sword proper; by the Name of Breck." In *colors*, the shield is red with gold border; upper portion of the chief, gold, lower portion, silver; the torteaux, red; wreath and mantling, red and silver; branches, green; back portion of helmet, gold; arm of crest, red.

History: The original of this coat of arms was temporarily in the possession of Dr. Wm. G. Breck, of Springfield,

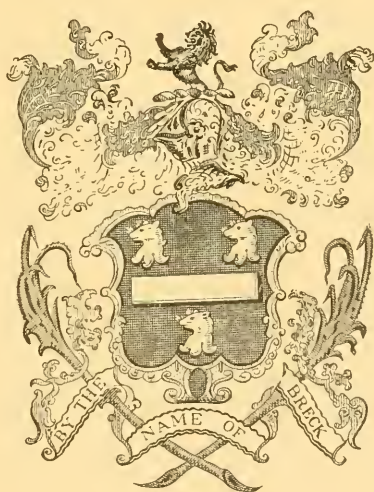
Mass., who very kindly furnished me a handsome copy in colors. He obtained it from Miss Mary Hooker, [1128], of Long Meadow, Mass., a great-great-great-granddaughter of Rev. Robert Breck, [190], of Springfield, (born 1713, died 1784,) from whom she has it transmitted to her by inheritance as the family coat of arms. No further history of it has been obtained. From the high character of the Rev. Robert Breck of Springfield, and the antiquity of this coat of arms, there seems no doubt that he inherited it from his English Breck ancestors, through Edward [10] of Dorchester.

COAT OF ARMS, No. 2.—Description: (Found written on the back of the original.) “Ile<sup>e</sup> beareth sable; a fesse humette between three bears’ heads, erased, argent; by the name of Breck. This coat of arms was granted to Robert Breck, of the city of Chester, Gentleman and descends to that name. Copy from Heraldry. Attest, Sam. Osborn.”

(Probably written at Liverpool or Chester, England, about 1805.) “Motto from Sir John Burke’s Dictionary—*Firmus Manco*, I remain constant.”

In colors the shield is black with orange border; the fess humetty, orange; the bears’ heads, silver; the lion, tawny; back portion of the helmet, silver; the wreath and mantling, red and orange; the branches, green.

History: The original drawing, in colors, of this coat of arms from which the above is taken, was obtained by Capt. Joseph Breck, [1090], of Littleton, Mass., on one of his voyages to England, and a copy politely furnished me by his granddaughter, Miss Sarah A. Breck, [1641], 346 west Fifty-sixth street, New York. Unfortunately there is little of history with it. The city of Chester is sixteen miles from Liverpool; Rainforth (now Rainford) but ten miles from Liverpool, and Ashton (now Ashton-under-Lyne) but forty miles from Liverpool; the Brecks, we have every reason to believe, were not numerous in England; Ashton and Rainforth were, we know, the residence of our



\* Latin for *he*.

ancestors about A. D. 1600; we may, therefore, infer, from the fact that Capt. Breck brought this home as his coat of arms, that he found Robert Breck of Chester in his line of ancestry, and that he is, therefore in ours. Capt. Breck was an ardent patriot, and in his copy (the original of the above) he took for a crest the flag of the United States, this is replaced in the above cut by what, from Sir John Burke's Dictionary, is believed to be the original crest.

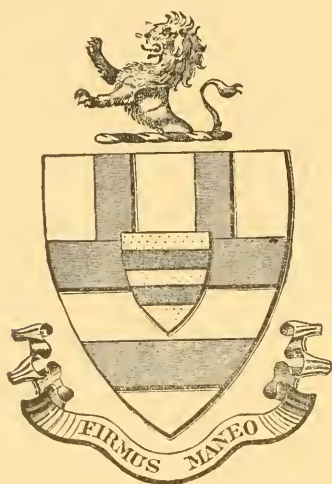
COAT OF ARMS, No. 3.—Description: "Arms of Breeck"

as given in "Sir John Burke's Dictionary of the Peerage and Baronetage of the British Empire."

If colored, the lion should be tawny; the white ground, white; the horizontally lined space, blue; the inner shield, black and gold.

History: The above was kindly furnished the writer by Mr. Edward Breck, [1833], son of the late Lieutenant Commander Joseph B. Breck, U. S.

Navy), who is now in Europe, procured by him while in London; no further particulars obtained.





Additional information with cuts, (to be attached in the volume "Breck Family,") collected and edited by Edward Breck Ph. D. (No. 1233 in the volume) summer address: Annapolis Royal, Nova Scotia; printed by subscription, and distributed by Gen'l. S. Breck (No. 2000), address 1651 Beacon St., Brookline, Mass.

May 1, 1914.

ACCOUNT OF EDWARD BRECK OF DORCHESTER.

(Reprinted, with additions, from Vol. XIV of the Mass. Colonial Society's Publications, 1913.)

Edward Breck, our first American ancestor, the author of the vigorous letter against the Quakers mentioned on page 179 of Samuel Breck's "Breck Family," was an excellent specimen of the sturdy type of Briton that settled New England. The name which, in several variations, means "ruddy" in the Gaelic tongues, would seem to point to a Celtic origin, but whether Scottish, Irish or Welsh is unknown. A vague family tradition derives the stock from the highland Stewarts of Appin; but it is significant that the country about Liverpool and Chester, where the name of Breck was common, lies not far from the marches of Wales. There is also a fair possibility that the race was Norman, since at the time of the earliest mention of the name it was coupled with the particle *del*, no doubt from *de la*. However, as there were cases in which the particle was used by native families of influence in the manner of the Norman ruling class, this suggestion can hardly be admitted to the dignity of an argument.

As early as 1323 Robert del Brek and his son Thomas (Robert is a persistent family name) are mentioned in the roll of inhabitants of West Derby, Lancashire, and in 1325 Thomas is put down as Thomas del Breck at Liverpool, a part of which West Derby now forms. In and about Liverpool the name still persists, there being a Breck Road, Breck House, Breck Side Park, and Walton Breck Road to this day, though no Brecks now reside in England.

Edward Breck (or Brecke, as the name was generally spelled in the earliest days) who came to Dorchester with the company of the Rev. Richard Mather in 1635, is usually called yeoman, though of ancient lineage, and possessing kinsmen mentioned in the heralds' visitations (*e. g. Chester*) as gentlemen. He was the son of Robert and the grandson of Hugh or Thomas, probably the former, who died at Rainforth (now Rainford), part of the parish of Prescott, Lancashire, in 1591. Edward, who was born in or near the year 1600, was probably left by his father in good circumstances, for he was a landholder and "man of distinction" before he left Rainforth for New England, and he brought with him to Dorchester a man-servant, as appears from the letter written him about the year 1646 by his old pastor, the Rev. James Wood, from Ashton, near Rainforth: "I pray you com-

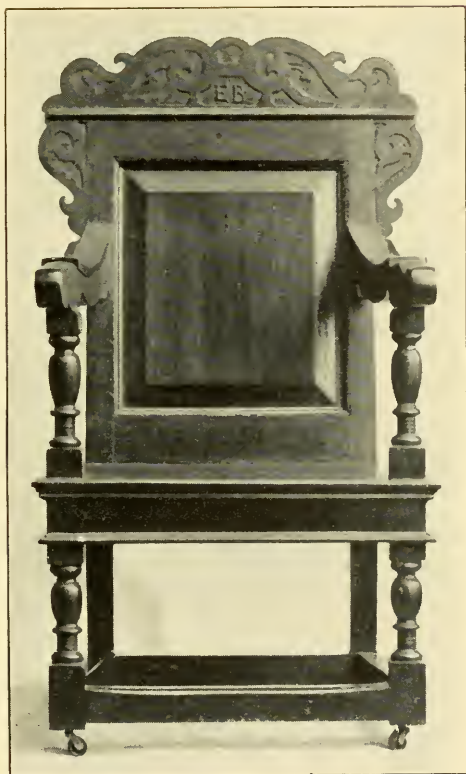


mend me dearly to your sonn Robert, & to your man John Birchall, that went over with you fro our towen."<sup>1</sup> Edward began at once to take an important part in the public life of the Dorchester settlement, and served the town in various capacities, including repeated terms as selectman, while his eldest son, Robert, moved to Boston and became a prominent merchant. The latter bought many tracts along the water-front, the deeds of which are recorded, and also received in 1655 from his father, Edward, a house and garden in Boston, recovered by law-suit. Robert left no descendants, and in all probability left the country soon afterwards for Galway in Ireland.<sup>2</sup> One of Edward's daughters, Elizabeth, married John Minot, from whom the American family of that name is descended. Edward's eldest son (after the departure of Robert) was John, who held the rank of Captain in the colonial forces, and whose grave-stone, in perfect condition, still stands in the old grave-yard at Upham's Corner, next that of his son, Ensign Edward. John, from whom all the Brecks of this branch are descended, was the son of Edward's second wife, Isabell, who was the widow of John Rigby. The loss of Edward's first wife, as well as of a son and a daughter, is referred to in the letter of the Rev. James Wood as follows: "but me thinkes my thoughts returne this Apollogie for my old frend, he is in sorrowe for his dear wife, for his sweet daughter, both which I hear God hath of late taken vnto himselfe. So hopefull a sonne here, so gracious & sweet a wife & daughter there, cannot but lye close to a tender father & loueing husband's hart." Edward Breck died in the year 1662, leaving an estate, the value of which ran into hundreds of pounds sterling, a large sum for his day, while his son, Captain John, died in 1690, worth over £1350. From John descend the families of Breck, Minot, Parkman, Blake, Tuckerman, Denny, Shaw, Sturgis, and others prominent in the Colony.

---

<sup>1</sup> New England Historical and Genealogical Register, ii. 255-260. Cf. v. 396-397; xi. 338.

<sup>2</sup> Because in an unrecorded deed there is mention of "Robert Breck of Galway in Ireland Merchant," it has been erroneously asserted that he was an Irishman. The statement that Edward Breck acted as servant to one Paddy is devoid of all proof, and is utterly impossible in the case of a man of his position, the incidents of whose life are well known. (See J. B. Cullen, *Story of the Irish in Boston*, 1889, p. 20; *Journal of the American-Irish Historical Society*, 1904, iv. 56.)



THE "BRECK CHAIR".

Brought from England in 1635 by Edward Breck. Carved with his initials. Rare and fine specimen of early Jacobean wainscot chair of oak. There were very few in New England, stools and forms being commonly used. Pedigree of Chair:—Edward Breck, John Breck, Robert Breck, his daughter Sarah Gott, her daughter Anna Brigham, her daughter Anna Davis, her son Jos. Davis, his son Geo. C. Davis, and his daughter, Miss Mary Louise Davis, Troy, N. Y., who now owns the Chair.



It is significant of the degree of refinement obtaining among even the earliest pioneers of New England, that in the inventory of Edward Breck's estate occurs the mention of a bath-tub; while the general culture of the period and place is proved by the large number of well written letters still extant.

Among the latter none is more interesting than that against the Quakers. It is from the copy of the quarto pamphlet in the British Museum, London,<sup>1</sup> and forms but one-fifth of the pamphlet, the remainder being made up of the answer of the Quakers to Mr. Breck's accusations. It may be pointed out that Breck could not have known anything about the Quakers except through hearsay, since the first persons of that sect to tread New England soil were the women, Anne Austin and Mary Fisher, who arrived in 1656, a year after Breck's letter to his old friends at Rainforth was written. Since there can be no doubt that the colonists were well informed upon all such subjects as those of witchcraft and Quakerism, which they were sure to confound, it may be imagined into what a hostile atmosphere these two wretched women were plunged. Thrust into prison at once, they were then stripped and examined, and soon afterwards shipped off to Barbados. Mr. James Bowden<sup>2</sup> opines that it was a happy thing for Austin and Fisher that no abnormal feature, such as a mole, was found on their bodies; but the letter of Edward Breck shows us that it was not natural physical features that were sought, but rather something in the nature of the 'silk thred' that was found on the woman of Bristol, the story of which was no doubt as familiar to the majority of Massachusetts citizens as to Mr. Breck. As Edward Breck died in 1662, he saw only the beginnings of the persecution of both the Quakers and the alleged witches, which in a few years reached such a tragic climax.

---

<sup>1</sup> There are copies in the Library of Congress, John Carter Brown Library, and Watkinson Library. The last secured the Brinley copy (Brinley Catalogue, i. 65). Mr. Frederick L. Gay also owns a copy.

<sup>2</sup> History of the Society of Friends in America, i. 35.

*Parish Register of Prescott, Lancashire*, reaches back only a few years previous to 1600. Contains the names of two daughters of "Robt. Brecke," both apparently named Jane, one of whom was buried in 1603 and the other in 1607 at "Raynforth" (now Rainford). Robert was the father of the first American Edward, who called his eldest son after him.

*Early mention of name Breck.* The will of Oliver Ledelmre, Chantr. priest at Tichborne, Southampton, 1513, contains the following words: "Item: lego domino Johanne Breke Breck xij d." The name is twice written, the second time as if in correction. The use of the word dominus means that this Breck was of superior station. As a rule the Brecks were north of England people.

In Lipscom's "History of Buckinghamshire" it is recorded that Robert Breche (Brecke) was rector of Waddesdon, presented 6 Sept. 1366 by Hugh Earl of Devon. Still earlier is a mention, in Woodward's "History of Hampshire," of William de Breche who, with others, was appointed to hold an inquisition at Selborne in 1274-5, to decide certain claims of one Adam Gurdon. Here again we have the name used with the article *de*.

*Edward Brecke, useful Citizen.* 1653, the Mass. General Court ordered E. Brecke and five others to be "prudentiall men" of Nashaway, to see to all allotments, etc., and to advise the Court when it might be "meete to give them full libertjes of a township, according to lawe."

*Capt. John Breck* (b. 1651): 1679, "Ye elder & two Deacons & John Breck" were appointed a Committee to fix the salary of Mr. Flint, the clergyman.

Susanna Clapp was probably John's wife, as the date of her birth, 1648, allows it and there is no other mention of her marriage in the Clapp genealogy.

From the records of the First Church: "Me(morandum), ye 6, (16)87 Bro. John Wales did Vollentaryly make Confession of his sin of being overtaken in drinking to excess on a training day at John Breck's house, being ye day yt he (sd Breck) did accept of his commission to be Captin."

A good deal of drinking was done by the more well-to-do of the early colonists on festive occasions. In 1628 "aquavite" and "Spanish wyne" was already being imported.

*Rev. Robert Breck* (See page 200 of "Breck Family"): took first honors in his class at Harvard in 1730 at the age of 17. (Green's "History of Springfield".) "The rising young men of the valley were Breck and Edwards (Jonathan)." . . . "Breck brought the religion of Springfield through the revolutionary period, and opened the way to modern ideas. . . . Scholars have since bowed to the genius of Edwards, but the people live the principles of Breck."



SIDE-VIEW OF "BRECK CHAIR."





Jonathan Edwards opposed Breck, and fate willed it that Breck should give the casting vote that ousted Edwards from his Northampton parish. Robert Breck did not like Whitefield, the Methodist, and did not favor "revivals" in religion.

In regard to Robert's "taking first honors" on his graduation, while it is quite possible that he was a good scholar, it has been pointed out by the antiquarian, Mr. Albert Matthews, editor of the Harvard "College Books," that the students, previous to 1773, were catalogued, not according to scholarship, but the social station of their fathers. Finding Robert Breck's name near the head of the list, Mr. Green took for granted that he graduated with "first honors." As a matter of fact the Harvard career of this ancestor, though he became a very eminent man, was somewhat stormy. The old records show the following incidents:

"Sept. 12, 1727. Richardson senr., Parker, Breck were publickly admonish'd in ye Hall, for drinking Rum (forbidden by ye College Laws) in ye College in Richardson's chamber, & for making disorderly noises in ye College at or near midnight. . . . Richardson being most guilty . . . was oblig'd to make a confession in ye Hall, was call'd forth from his seat while 'twas read, and he was fined five shillings. The others . . . stood in yr places, & receiv'd ye admonition, and were punished three shillings a piece, but not oblig'd to make a publick confession."

"Mar. 29, 1729. The same day 'twas agre'd by ye President & Tutors, & Math. Professor, yt a general Admonition & warning should be given to ye Scholars against playing at Cards, whereof many of them were guilty of late; & yt Richardson Senr., Stoddard, Sprague, Breck, should be named in particular.

These admonitions were given in ye Hall the same day in the evening (being Saturday) between singing & prayer. Those who had won any thing at Cards, were directed to restore it. All were Inform'd, yt if for ye future any were found guilty of playing Cards, yy should be dealt with according to ye severity of ye Laws."

Such conduct could not but be distasteful to so upright and scholarly a man as his father, the revered minister of Marlboro, and in May of the same year, 1729, young Robert was removed from college; but continued his studies under his father to such advantage that, at the latter's request, the "President & Fellows" of Harvard College, on account of "his studious, blameless behaviour in his recess from ye College," granted him his first degree on June 11, 1730.

Robert was still in residence at Harvard in 1734, as the "Corporation Records" show that "Mr. Robert Breck" enjoyed "Madam Saltonstall's Donation" for that year, in May of which he preached his first sermon at Springfield. This means that he was studying theology at the College. It is very likely that the rumor of his early piccadillos at Harvard occasioned part of the opposition to his election to the pastorate at Springfield. (See page 200, "Breck Family".)

*Samuel Breck*, brother of the preceding, was made a scholar on the Hollis Foundation in 1739, and in 1742 received six pounds from the Col. Fitch legacy for those "of good capacity for the work of the Ministry."

*Robert Breck*, grandson of Robert of Springfield: "Oct. 6, 1776 a Committee of the House made a report recommending that a depot of ammunition be established at Northampton, to be under the care of Robert Breck. In this 'magosene' were 'two tons of Gun Powder, Six tuns of leaden Ball and Eight thousand Flints, together with three Hundred fire Arms.'"

*Jonathan Breck* (p. 49, "Breck Family"): In the eldest line of Dorchester. Served in the Revolutionary army at 18 years. Was "ruddy complexion, height 5 ft. 8 in." He is erroneously called "Brick" in the work, "Massachusetts in the Revolution." In those days, and previously, the pronunciation of brick and Breck were apparently nearly alike. The phrase, "brecks and mortar" has been found in the letters of that period.

*Samuel Breck* (b. Boston, 1747.) Vol. 3 of the publications of the "Bostonian Society" has a reference (p. 84) to "Mr. Breck, a thriving merchant," who built and resided in the "beautiful, large square house occupying all the ground between Winter Street and Hamilton Place, having a garden around it, laid out in the English style, with box-bordered beds of lovely flowers, and surrounded by a brick wall three feet high." During the British occupation of Boston Earl Percy resided in this mansion. Mr. Breck was the official representative of the French government.



CAPT. JOHN BRECK'S GRAVESTONE

Of English slate in perfect condition. Stands with that of his son, Ensign Edward, in the North Burying Place (Upham's Corner) at Dorchester, Mass. No trace of first Edward's gravestone.



# INDEX.

EXPLANATIONS.—Where the surname is Breck, or Brick, this index is of Christian names only. Names of places are indexed sufficiently for practical reference only. Wives are indexed by both maiden and married names. A star (\*) indicates that the appendix is also referred to. The reference is to the numbers in "the running numbers for reference only," except where p. indicates page. These numbers are also used in the appendix. When no state is given, the place is in Massachusetts.

## A

Aaron.....	VI.	1210	Allen, Charles.....	VIII.	3393
Aaron.....	VII.	1770	Allen, Clarissa.....		1140
Aaron.....	VIII.	1774	Allen, Elizabeth.....		820
Abbie L.....	VIII.	3453	Allen, Ethan, Gen.....		820
Abby.....	VIII.	3325	Allen, James, Rev.....		40
Abby A.....		1630	Allen, Jane E.....		3396
Abigail.....	IV.	3023	Allen, Julia B.....		3189
Abigail.....	V.	171	Allen, Mary.....	VIII.	3399
Abigail.....	V.	3046	Allen, Paul W.....		3396
Abigail.....		3112	Allen, Sarah H.....		40
Abigail.....	VI.	*708	Allen, Thomas.....		820
Abigail C.....		3260	Allen, Thomas, Rev.....		1140
Abigail J.....		8112	Allen, W.....	VIII.	3397
Abigail K.....		1120	Allen Yales.....	VII.	*1700
Ackley, Annie E.....		1960	Alpha.....	VI.	3121
Ackley, Charles B.....	IX.	1522	Alston, Mass.....		3286
Ackley, Gabrilla J. du P.....	IX.	1518	Amabel.....		2080
Ackley, Helen L.....	IX.	1521	Amasa.....	VI.	*3320
Ackley, H. M.....		1516	Amelia.....	VII.	
Ackley, Josephine Mackenzie.....	VIII.	1516	Amelia.....	IX.	2001
Ackley, Mary E.....	IX.	1519	Amelia J.....	VIII.	1105
Ackley, Samuel B.....	IX.	1517	Ames, James Barr.....		576
Ada B.....		2040	Ames, Sarah S R.....	IX.	576
Ada Kinsman.....		3730	Amoy, China.....		1656
Adams, C. J.....		865	Amos Ware.....	VII.	3550
Adams, Dolly.....		1360	Amy.....	VI.	3131
Adams, Ezekiel.....		3380	Amy.....	VII.	834
Adams, John Q.....		1360	Amy A.....	VIII.	1312
Adams, Lydia.....		202	Amsterdam, Holland.....		697
Adams, Maria B.....	VII.	3383	Anchorage, Kentucky.....	{ p. 236	
Adams, Marion A.....		2110		{ 1591	
Adams, Mary D.....	VII.	865	Andover.....		799
Adams, William, Rev.....		690	Anderson, Margaret.....		305
Adams, William T.....	p. 232		Anderson, Mary A.....		1580
Adelaide.....	VIII.	1266	Andress, Matilda W.....		3530
Agassiz, Alexander.....		568	Andrew.....	VIII.	3650
Agassiz, Anna R.....	IX.	568	Andrews, Benjamin.....	{ p. 205	
Agassiz, George Russell.....	X.	569		{ 690	
Agassiz, Maximillian.....	X.	571	Andrews, Hannah.....	{ p. 213	
Agassiz, Pauline.....		624		{ 690	
Agassiz, Rodolph L.....	X.	572	Andrews, John.....	p. 205	
Agnes.....	VIII.	1525	Angelette J.....		1400
Albert P.....	VIII.	3595	Angelica, New York.....	{ 1171	
Albion, Maine.....		1247		{ 1700	
Alden, Frank.....		3672	Angeline M.....	VIII.	1672
Alden, Mary Elizabeth.....	IX.	3672	Angeline S.....	VIII.	1673
Alexander K.....	IX.	3732	Angell, Alice E.....		1223
Alfred H.....	VII.	3620	Angell, Edward B.....	IX.	1225
Alfred S.....	VIII.	1773	Angell, Ephriam G.....	IX.	1223
Alice.....	IX.	2032	Angell, Henry H.....		1224
Alice A.....		1670	Angell, Jennie C.....	IX.	1227
Alice Cushing.....	IX.	1581	Angell, Jennie P.....	X.	1229
Alice Foster.....		150	Angell, Julia A.....		1224
Alice P.....	IX.	3701	Angell, Lucia E.....	IX.	1226
Alice Ware.....	VIII.	3554	Angell, Phebe P.....	VIII.	1224
Alieu, Betsey Jane.....	VII.	3396	Ann.....	V.	161



Ann.....	V.	183	Aspinwall, Helen L.....	VIII.	1003
Ann.....	VI.	754	Aspinwall, Jane B.....	VIII.	998
Ann.....	VII.	3321	Aspinwall, Jane M.....	VIII.	978
Ann.....	VII.	3387	Aspinwall, John.....	VIII.	963
Ann.....	VII.	3432	Aspinwall, John.....	VIII.	{ 1001
Ann F.....		1840			{ 1513
Ann M.....	VIII.	3593	Aspinwall, John L.....		{ *998
Ann Patteshall.....		100			{ 1500
Anna.....	IV.	123	Aspinwall, Julia.....		963
Anna.....	VI.	3088	Aspinwall, Julia.....		1001
Anna.....	VII.	3271	Aspinwall, Kate.....	VIII.	974
Anna C.....		1169	Aspinwall, Laura P.....	IX.	{ 1001
Anna C.....		3720			{ 1513
Anna D.....		1432	Aspinwall, Lloyd.....	VIII.	*958
Anna E.....	VIII.	1512	Aspinwall, Lloyd.....	IX.	961
Anna E.....		1960	Aspinwall, Lloyd.....	X.	962
Anna E.....		2090	Aspinwall, Lloyd, Major.....	X.	p. 221
Anna F.....	VIII.	1427	Aspinwall, Louis.....	IX.	965
Anna L.....	VII.	956	Aspinwall, Louisa.....	VIII.	967
Anna E.....	VII.	3590	Aspinwall, William.....	VIII.	999
Anna E.....	VIII.	3641	Aspinwall, William II.....		{ 956
Anna J.....	VIII.	3640			{ p. 220
Anna Maria.....	VIII.	1272	Aspinwall, William II.....	IX.	959
Anna M.....	VIII.	3521	Aspinwall, Woolsey.....	IX.	965
Anna P.....	VIII.	1544	Atchison, Kan.....		894
Anna S.....		870	Atherton, H.....		p. 172
Anna Perkins.....	VIII.	3452	Atkinson, Charles F.....	VIII.	418
Annah.....	VIII.	1452	Atkinson, Emily M.....	VIII.	419
Anne.....	V.	483	Atkinson, Francis P.....	VIII.	422
Annie A.....	VIII.	1571	Atkinson, Sarah C.....	VII.	417
Annie A.....		1570	Atkinson, Susan.....	VIII.	422
Annie H.....		2120	Atkinson, William P.....		417
Annie M.....	VII.	2607	Auburn, N. Y.....		294
Annie M.....		1023	Auburndale.....		2000
Annie P.....		3370	Augusta.....	VIII.	1707
Anthony, Mollie.....		1910	Augusta, Maine.....	354, 1520, 3391,	3600
Antigo, Wis.....		1930	Augusta W.....		3690
Antoinette.....		1390	Augustus.....	VII.	3590
Antonie W.....		1833	Augustus Ford.....	VIII.	1622
Arba.....	VII.	3440	Aurora, Ind.....		1024
Aristena A.....	VIII.	1701	Auster City, N. Y.....		1224
Asabel.....	VI.	3390	Austin, Sarah.....		606
Ascutneyville, N. H.....		1430	Austin, Texas.....		2010
Ashburnham.....		{ 3067	Avis, John.....		184
		{ 212	Avis, Rebeckah.....	V.	184
Ashfield.....		3225	Avis, Samuel.....		184
Ashley, Ohio.....		875	Ayer, Alton E.....	IX.	1248
Ashmead, Annie.....		1570	Ayer, Charles B.....	IX.	1246
Ashton, England.....		{ p. 178	Ayer, Edward B.....	IX.	1247
		{ 179	Ayer, Eliza A.....		1248
		{ 252	Ayer, George E.....	IX.	1251
Ashton-under-Lyne, Eng.....	11, p. 178, 179,	251	Ayer, George W.....		1245
Aspinwall, Anna.....	VIII.	957	Ayer, Henry L.....	IX.	1252
Aspinwall, Anna.....	IX.	966	Ayer, Horatio S.....		1249
Aspinwall, Anna L.....	VII.	956	Ayer, Margaret B.....	VIII.	1245
Aspinwall, Bessie.....		963	Ayer, Margaret B.....	X.	1249-3
Aspinwall, Cornelia.....		961	Ayer, Mary R.....	IX.	1249
Aspinwall, Emily.....	VIII.	1002	Ayer, Nathan C.....	X.	1249-2
Aspinwall, George.....	IX.	964	Ayer, Nemenhis E.....		1252
Aspinwall, Harriette.....		958	Ayer, Sophia T.....		1246
Aspinwall, Harry.....	IX.	964	Ayer, William R.....	X.	1249-1

## B

Babcock, R. Annettee.....	644	Baird, Bettie B.....	VIII.	1027
Bachelder, Abigail.....	836	Baker, Abigail H.....		3312
Bachelder, Carlos L.....	3531	Baker, Cynthia A.....	VII.	3312
Bachelder, Helen L.....	848	Baker, Edward T.....	VIII.	3314
Bachelder Louise E.....	VIII.	Baker, Frederick J.....	VIII.	3313
Bacon, Harriette B.....	IX.	Baker, Joel.....		3312
Bacon, William S.....	1131	Baker, John.....		490
Badcock, Robert.....	p. 172	Baker, Julia A.....	VIII.	3315
Bailey, Emmeline.....	3550	Baker, Mary Davis.....		490
Baird, Alexander.....	1027	Baker, Moses E.....	VIII.	3317

Baker, Sarah B.....	VIII.	3316	Benjamin.....	VIII.	1306
Baker, Thomas J.....		3312	Benjamin Dunton.....	VII.	1270
Baldwin, Helen C.....		802	Bennett, John.....		723
Baldwin, Helen T.....	VII.	799	Benoni.....	V.	3052
Baldwin, J. M.....		799	Bent, Alice Maria.....	VIII.	3421
Baldwin, Mary R.....		1730	Bent, Allen.....		3419
Baldwin, Melvin C.....	VIII.	802	Bent, Allen H.....	VIII.	3422
Baldwin, Wesley M.....	IX.	803	Bent, Sarah B.....	VII.	3419
Baldwin, William M.....	VIII.	801	Bentley, Alexander.....	IX.	913
Ballston, N. Y.....		1220	Bentley, Cogswell.....	IX.	912
Baltimore, Md.....	{	1640	Bentley, Harold.....	IX.	914
		1690	Bentley, Martha B.....	VIII.	911
Bangor, Me.....		737	Bentley, S. D.....		91
Barber, Amy A.....	VIII.	1312	Berkley, Cal.....		16
Barber, Caroline C.....	VII.	1171	Bethiah.....	III.	3018
Barber, Jessie E.....	IX.	1313	Betsey.....	VI.	679
Barber, J. Jay.....		1312	Betsey Carpenter.....		3390
Barber, Joseph.....		1171	Betsey D.....		3440
Barclay, Ada.....		2040	Betsey D.....	VIII.	3448
Barker, Lydia.....		236	Betsey Jane.....	VII.	3396
Barlow, Charles L.....	X.	553	Betsey Jane.....	VIII.	3466
Barlow, Ellen S.....	IX.	551	Betsey Jane.....	VIII.	3468
Barlow, Francis C.....		551	Betsey Snow.....		3390
Barlow, Louisa S.....	X.	554	Bettie Ford.....		1620
Barlow, Robert S.....	X.	552	Bettie Lee.....	VIII.	1627
Barnes, Sabra Ann.....		3550	Betts, Lizzie W.....		1920
Barre.....	{	3062	Betty.....	VI.	3113
		3260	Beverly.....		1145
Barrett, Anne I. (Eddy).....		2000	Beviana.....	VIII.	1307
Barrett, Caroline J.....		2000	Bicknell,.....		474
Barrett, Samuel.....		2000	Bicknell, Susanah P.....	VI.	474
Barrytown, N. Y.....	{	996	Bigelow, Calvin.....		3197
		998	Bigelow, Catherine S.....		423
Barstow, Susanna P. M.....	VI.	223	Bigelow, Eliza B.....	VIII.	3199
Barstow, Wilson, Capt.....		223	Bigelow, Jane Stebbins.....		356
Bartlett.....	VII.	3361	Bigelow, Lucy D.....	VII.	3197
Bartlett, Dwight.....		3217	Bigelow, Warren D.....	VIII.	3198
Bartlett, Mary E. C.....	VIII.	3217	Big Plain, O.....		874
Bass, Edward.....		*91	Billerica.....		1316
Bass, Elizabeth.....	IV.	*91	Birchall, John.....		p. 178
Bass, Joseph.....		*91	Bishop, First Episcopal.....		91
Bass, Mercy P.....	p. 190		Bixby, Almira.....	IX.	3446
Bass, Sarah B.....	p. 190		Bixby, John L.....	IX.	3444
Bates, Mr.....	p. 171		Bixby, Mary.....	IX.	3447
	{	1723	Bixby, Mary G.....	VIII.	3443
Bath, N. Y.....		1722	Bixby, William.....		3443
	{	1720	Bixby, William N.....	IX.	3445
Bean, Carrie E. G.....	IX.	3484	Blackman, Benjamin.....		51
Bean, Charles L.....		3484	Blackman, Benjamin.....	IV.	61
Bean, Edwin G.....	X.	3487	Blackman, Eliphalet.....	IV.	59
Bean, Frank L.....	X.	3485	Blackman, Elizabeth.....	IV.	53
Bean, Hannah.....		1430	Blackman, George.....	IV.	55
Bean, Philip L.....	X.	3486	Blackman, Heptzibah.....	IV.	57
Beaufort, S. C.....		977	Blackman, Jemima.....	III.	51
Bedinger, E. W., Rev.....	{	p. 237	Blackman, Jemima.....	IV.	56
	{	p. 238	Blackman, Keziah.....	IV.	52
Beebe, Amelia.....	VIII.	816	Blackman, Mary.....	IV.	58
Beebe, Eliza J. S.....		814	Blackman, Susan.....	IV.	54
Beebe, Eliza M.....	VII.	812	Blake, (dau.).....	VIII.	382
Beebe, Elizabeth B.....	VI.	809	Blake, (dau.).....	VIII.	382
Beebe, George B.....	VII.	814	Blake, (dau.).....	VIII.	383
Beebe, Harriette M.....	VII.	*815	Blake, (son).....	VIII.	383
Beebe, Maria.....	VII.	813	Blake, Anna C.....		381
	{	770	Blake, Deborah.....	VI.	751
Beebe, Richard.....		809	Blake, Edward.....	VII.	379
Beebe, Richard.....	VII.	811	Blake, Edward, Jr.....		374
Belcher, Aethena.....		463	Blake, Elizabeth W.....	VII.	388
Belcher, Desire.....		463	Blake, Francis S. (Edward).....	VII.	384
Belcher, William, Capt.....		433	Blake, Hannah T.....	VII.	378
Belle.....	VIII.	1601	Blake, James, Elder.....		p. 188
Bellevue, Idaho.....		1390	Blake, James H.....	VII.	386
Bellingham.....		493	Blake, John P.....	VII.	385
Bellwood Academy.....	p. 236		Blake, Mary A.....	VII.	389
Bendall, F. G.....	{	p. 185	Blake, Mary A. W.....		386
	{	p. 186	Blake, Samuel P.....	VII.	381
Benicia, Cal.....		1550	Blake, Sarah P.....	VI.	374

Blake, Sarah R.....	VII.	375	Brimsmead, Wm., Rev.....	p. 191
Blake, Susanna P.....	VII.	387	Bristol, England.....	766
Blake, W.....		751	Bristol, Penna.....	{ 950
Blake, Wm. Sr.....	p. 172		Bristol, R. I.....	{ 977
Blake, Wm.....	p. 172	271	Brodhead, Lucas.....	3320
Blakely, George.....		271	Brodhead, Sallie W.....	VIII. 1597
Blakely, Susan T.....	VIII.	1330	Brodhead, Wis.....	1782
Blanchard, Mary A.....		1441	Brookfield, North.....	3286
Blanche, Morgan.....	VIII.	1038	Brookline.....	{ 723
Blanton, J. Irvine.....		1038	Brooks, Almon, Dr.....	746
Blanton, Sallie A.....	VIII.	873	Brooks, Harriet.....	1025
Blendon, Conners O.....		1129	Brooks, Mary R.....	VIII. 2020
Bliss, Ellen E.....		3081	Brooks, Anna E.....	1025
Blood, Sarah.....		841	Brown, Emily.....	737
Boardman, Eliza F.....		397	Brown, Frances A.....	1810
Boit, Julia.....		459	Brown, Frances A.....	1870
Bordman, Anna S.....	VI.	459	Brown, Hannah.....	186
Bordman, Jas. Free'and.....		289,	Brown, Kate.....	367
Boston, 40, 80, 100, 160, p 167, p 205, 221,		396, 423, 533, 670, 690, 720, 865, 940, 950,	Brown, Kezia.....	226
1070, 1110, 1145, 1231, 1290, 1380, 1450, 1870,		1873, 1880, 2110, 2120, 2130, 3144, 3197,	Brown, Nementhis P.....	1252
Bound Brook, N. J.,.....		1700	Brown, William.....	226
Bovina, N. Y.....		1221	Bryant, Sophia.....	1420
Bowen, Elizabeth.....		1170	Buck, Hannah.....	577
Bowles, Mary C.....	VI.	166	Buckingham, Duke of.....	p. 211
Bowles, William.....		166	Buffington, Annie K.....	IX. 3083
Bowman, C. T.....	p. 240	3193	Buffington, Charles.....	3083
Boyd, Roxa.....	X.	1874	Bullard, Almira.....	VII. 3134
Brackett, Caroline R.....	X.	1875	Bullard, Amy B.....	VI. 3131
Brackett, Charles H. B.....	X.	1873	Bullard, Emma F.....	VII. 3183
Brackett, Frances E. B.....	IX.	1873	Bullard, Harriet.....	VII. 3132
Brackett, Wm. G.....		592	Bullard, Harriet P.....	3177
Bramwell, Caroline G.....		3107	Bullard, John Rev.....	3176
Brandon, Vt.....		1530	Bullard, John.....	VIII. 3183
Brandywine, Del.....		236	Bullard, Joseph D.....	3174
Branford, Conn.....		293	Bullard, Joseph W.....	3131
Breck Controversy.....	{ p. 296	1590	Bullard, Leonard.....	VII. 3183
Breckenridge, Mrs. M. F.....	p. 296	1590	Bullard, Louella E.....	VIII. 3178
Breckenridge, R. J., (Rev. Dr.).....		2030	Bullard, Mary G.....	3174
Brecksville, Ohio.....		1143, 1670, 1690,	Bullard, Pearllee D.....	VII. 3176
Brewer, Daniel, (Rev).....		190	Bullard, Sarah.....	1290
	{ p. 201	190	Bullard, Sewall H.....	VIII. 3182
	{ p. 203	190	Bulson, Albert E.....	1782
	{ p. 201	190	Bulson, Glen Allen.....	IX. 1784
Brewer, Eunice.....	p. 201	190	Bulson, Florence I.....	VIII. 1782
Brewer, Madame.....		80	Bulson, Flossie A.....	IX. 1783
Brick, Madam.....		1920	Bunker Hill.....	1110
Bridgeport, Conn.....		1380	Burbank, Allie K.....	781
Bridgewater.....	{ 1650	1709	Burdenville, Kans.....	734
Bridgewater, Pa.....		1140	Burdwell, Baxter.....	3216
Bridgman, Electa.....		253	Burdwell, Caroline C.....	VIII. 3216
Briggs, Nancy Adams.....	VI.	116	Burkett, Mary A.....	845
Brigham, Anna.....	VI.	459	Burnham, Elvira P.....	VIII. 3502
Brigham, Anna S.....	V.	458	Burnham, Henry.....	3502
Brigham, Anna S. P.....		325	Burham, Henry.....	890
Brigham, Dexter Jr.....		458	Burr, Martha.....	VIII. 3453
Brigham, Elijah.....	VI.	461	Burrison, Abbie L.....	X. 3461
Brigham, Elijah.....	VI.	115	Burrison, Annie L.....	X. 3457
Brigham, Elizabeth.....		325	Burrison, Charles G.....	X. 3454
Brigham, Hannah A. R.....		267	Burrison, Dine King.....	X. 3463
Brigham, Levi, Col.....		461	Burrison, Edna M.....	X. 3466
Brigham, Mary B.....		461	Burrison, Fannie K.....	X. 3462
Brigham, Nancy F.....	VIII.	327	Burrison, Frances I. D.....	3462
Brigham, Rockwood.....	VI.	118	Burrison, Hattie C.....	IX. 3462
Brigham, Samuel.....		p. 196	Burrison, Henry K.....	X. 3465
Brigham, Samuel, Dr.....		114	Burrison, Henry T.....	X. 3458
Brigham, Samuel Jr.....		325	Burrison, Mary K.....	X. 3455
Brigham, Susan E.....	VIII.	325	Burrison, Nellie T.....	X. 3464
Brigham, Susanna.....	VI.	117	Burrison, Olive K.....	IX. 3454
Brigham, Susanna.....		267	Burrison, Samuel G.....	X. 3453
Brighani, Susanna.....		113	Burrison, Samuel K.....	X. 3459
Brighau, Uriah.....		1290, 1310, 1870, 2120	Burroughs, Sarah A.....	3360
Brighton.....		701	Burt, Mrs. Mary.....	228
Brimsfield, Ohio.....			Bush, Mary.....	461
			Bustleton, Pa.....	950

# INDEX

V

Butler, Mary.....	3158
Butts, Elizabeth.....	63
Butts, Elizabeth.....	66
Butts, Nathaniel.....	63

Butts, Richard.....	IV.	64
Butts, Samuel.....	IV.	65
Butts, Susanna.....	IV.	67

## C

Cabot, Sarah.....	416
Cady, Lauter, Rev.....	3570
Cady, Lucia L.....	3570
Caldwell, Sallie.....	311
California.....	{ 345
	{ 1850
	{ 1851
Calvin.....	V. 3048
Calvin, D. C., Hon.....	1990
Cambridge.....	31.55, &c.
	{ 1050
	{ 1052
	{ 1380
Canton, Miss.....	3164
Capen, Elizabeth.....	{ p. 173
	{ 182
	{ 183
Capen, John, Dea.....	p. 185
Capen, John, Lieut.....	p. 185
Capen, John, Senr.....	p. 185
Capen, Sergt.....	p. 172
Capron, Helen S.....	802
Caroline.....	VIII. 3604
Caroline C.....	VII. 1171
Caroline J.....	2000
Caroline M.....	VIII. 3492
Carpenter, Betsey.....	3390
Carrie E. E.....	1900
Carrie W.....	IX. 1862
Carroll, Ohio.....	1360
Carter, Eliza A.....	3600
Carter, Martha R.....	VIII. 1598
Carter, Thomas F.....	1598
Catherine.....	VII. 996
Catherine.....	VII. 3332
Catherine.....	VIII. 1524
Catherine D.....	950
Catherine H.....	VIII. 1574
Catlin, Julia A.....	1224
Celestina.....	VIII. 1308
Chamberlain, Dianthe.....	1670
Chamberlain, S. Dakota.....	{ 127
	{ 1223
Champney, Mary.....	p. 203
Chapin, Alice K.....	781
Chapin, D.....	p. 202
Chapin, Evelina.....	VII. 774
Chapin, Hannah W.....	3470
Chapin, John.....	p. 202
Chapin, Jonathan.....	773
Chapin, Jonathan.....	VII. 776
Chapin, Joseph C.....	VII. 778
Chapin, Margaret M.....	778
Chapin, Mary.....	VII. 775
Chapin, Mary M.....	VII. 777
Chapin, Mary M.....	VIII. 779
Chapin, Mercy B.....	VI. 773
Chapin, Seward B.....	VIII. 781
Charles.....	*697
Charles.....	VII. *1330
Charles.....	VIII. 1305
Charles.....	VIII. 1543
Charles A.....	VIII. 2050
Charles A.....	IX. 3691
Charles A.....	VII. 3740
Charles Cheever.....	VII. 3540
Charles Cheever.....	VIII. 3553

Charles, D. D.....	VII. { 1540
	{ p. 177
	{ p. 206
Charles duPont.....	VIII. { 1950
	{ p. 209
Charles duPont.....	IX. 1951
Charles E.....	VIII. 1850
Charles E. C.....	VIII. 1880
Charles Edwin.....	VIII. 3730
Charles F. G.....	IX. 1894
Charles G.....	VIII. 1920
Charles H., Judge.....	700
Charles H.....	VII. 1620
Charles H.....	VIII. 1623
Charles H.....	IX. 2110
Charles H.....	IX. 1802
Charles H.....	X. 2112
Charles H.....	VIII. 3570
Charles H. B.....	VIII. 1990
Charles J.....	VIII. 1990
Charles J.....	IX. 1993
Charles P.....	VII. 1490
Charles R.....	VIII. 1970
Charles R.....	IX. 1871
Charles R.....	IX. 1972
Charles W.....	IX. 2052
Charlestown.....	p. 167
Charlestown, S. C.....	1570
Charlotte.....	VI. 3213
Charlotte E.....	VIII. 1653
Chatfield, E. A.....	1691
Chatfield, Eliza M.....	VIII. 1691
Chatham, N. Y.....	1220
Chauncey.....	p. 201
Chauncey, Catharine.....	p. 203
Chauncey, Charles.....	p. 211
Cheever, Polly.....	3300
Chesterman, Eliza.....	723
Chelsea.....	{ 393
	{ 722
	{ 1660
Chester, England.....	p. 251
Chester Hill, N. Y.....	922
Chicago, Ill.....	{ 1025
	{ 1217
	{ 1219
Child, Hattie.....	3462
China, Me.....	1230, 1245
Chinese Camp, Cal.....	1460
Chippeway, Minn.....	p. 235
Choate, Alice D.....	VIII. 1149
Choate, Elizabeth B.....	VIII. 1146
Choate, Eliza M.....	VII. 1145
Choate, Hon. F. W.....	1145
Choate, Grace F.....	VIII. 1152
Choate, Theodore B.....	VIII. 1151
Church, Andrew J.....	3352
Church, Charles L.....	VIII. 3353
Church Covenant.....	p. 170
Church, Eleanor M.....	VII. 3352
Church, Elizabeth W.....	VII. 3225
Church, Ida L.....	3353
Church, Waldo E.....	VIII. 3354
Church, Seth.....	3225
Cipperly, Charlotte A.....	VIII. 805
Cipperly, Clark.....	IX. 806
Cipperly, J. A.....	805



Clap, Edward .....	p. 171	Coolidge, Mary .....	IX. 431
Clap, Dea .....	p. 172	Coolidge, Louise .....	IX. 433
Clap, Rev. ....	p. 200	Coolidge, John T. ....	IX. 434
Clap, Roger .....	p. 167, 168, 171, 172, 173	Cooley, Elizabeth .....	480
Clap, Samuel .....	p. 188	Coolidge, Elenora R. ....	635
Clapham, England .....	373	Coolidge, Elisha .....	218
Clara .....	3650	Coolidge, Mary C. ....	VI. 218
Clara Anna .....	VIII. 1436	Cooper, Rev. ....	{ p. 200
Claremont, N. H. ....	670, 672, 930, 1430, 1460, 1490		{ 201
Clarissa .....	VI. 711	Copp's Hill .....	{ 720
Clarissa .....	1680		{ 1110
Clarissa A. ....	1140	Cordelia H. ....	2060
Clarissa S. ....	1340	Cordner, Caroline H. ....	VII. 435
Clark, Elkanah .....	{ p. 185	Cordner, Caroline P. ....	VIII. 438
	{ 186	Cordner, Elizabeth P. ....	VIII. 437
Clark, Eunice .....	VI. 822	Cordner, Mary A. ....	VIII. 436
Clark, Increase .....	822	Cordner, John, Rev. ....	435
Clark, Juliette .....	1320	Cornell, Arnold E. ....	879
Clark, Solomon, Rev. ....	p. 173	Cornell, E. B. ....	875
Clark, Thomas .....	p. 171	Cornell, Elbert B. ....	878
Clark, William .....	p. 172	Cornell, (daa.) .....	X. 881
Clarke, Edward T. ....	1376	Cornell, Governor .....	p. 220
Clarke, Samuel .....	820	Cornell, Mary C. ....	IX. 878
Clarke, Sarah .....	VIII. 1376		{ 930
Clarke, Sara Jane .....	75	Cornish, N. H. ....	{ 1420
Clay, Henry .....	p. 224	Covington, Ky. ....	1652
Cleveland, Ohio .....	875, 878, 1171, 1709	Cowper, William P. ....	p. 211
Cleveland, Polly .....	3250	Cramer, Anna .....	1160
Cleve, Mary .....	1194	Cranbury, Lord .....	p. 193
Clinton, Me. ....	1812	Crane, Abraham .....	III. 17
Clintonville, N. Y. ....	1360	Crane, Barzillai .....	1650
Clothing .....	p. 174	Crane, Benjamin .....	14
Clotilda .....	VII. 1307	Crane, Benjamin .....	III. 15
Coats of Arms .....	p. 246	Crane, Elizabeth .....	III. 18
Cobb, Sarah L. ....	VIII. 1177	Crane, Helen A. ....	645
Cobb, Sylvanus .....	1177	Crane, Israel .....	III. 18
Coffin, Charles P. ....	424	Crane, Jacob .....	III. 17
Coffin, Grace P. ....	VIII. 424	Crane, John .....	III. 16
Coffin, Francis P. ....	IX. 425	Crane, Jonathan .....	III. 15
Coffin, Mary B. ....	IX. 427	Crane, Joseph .....	III. 16
Coffin, Miriam .....	IX. 426	Crane, Lydia (Eddy) .....	1650
Cogan, Mr. ....	p. 167	Crane, Mary .....	III. 19
Cogswell, Francis H. ....	VIII. 918	Crane, Susan W. ....	1650
Cogswell, Margaret P. ....	VIII. 917	Crest .....	{ p. 250
Cogswell, Martha .....	VII. 909		{ 251
Cogswell, Martha Burr .....	VIII. 911	Crimpton, Abigail .....	3046
Cogswell, Mary A. ....	VIII. 915	Crimpton, Reuben .....	3046
Cogswell, William F. ....	909	Crittenden, John J. ....	p. 224
Cogswell, William N. ....	VIII. 916	Crocker, Catherine F. ....	IX. 1081
Colliet, Richard .....	{ p. 169	Crocker, Caroline S. ....	IX. 1079
	{ 171	Crocker, E. J. ....	1177
Collitean, Edward .....	187	Crocker, Jane B. ....	VIII. 1078
Collitean, Sybella .....	187	Crocker, Joseph D. ....	IX. 1082
College graduates .....	p. 175	Crocker, Samuel .....	1078
Colston, Fannie .....	1430	Crocker, Sarah L. ....	VIII. 1177
Columbus, O. ....	1312	Cruft, Abigail .....	VI. 163
Comee, Sarah .....	3400	Cruft, Ann .....	V. 161
Comfort .....	VI. 3098	Cruft, Ann .....	VI. 162
Como, Ill. ....	892	Cruft, Edward .....	{ p. 197
Conant, Caroline .....	VIII. 3216		{ 205
Conant, Edward .....	VIII. 3218	Cruft, Edward .....	VI. 167
Conant, Lyuan .....	3215	Cruft, Elizabeth .....	VI. 164
Conant, Mary E. ....	VIII. 3217	Cruft, Foster .....	161
Conant, Theodore .....	VIII. 3219	Cruft, Hannah .....	VI. 168
Conant, Emma W. ....	VII. 3215	Cruft, John .....	VI. 165
Concord .....	{ 329	Cruft, Margaret .....	VI. 164
	{ 391	Cruft, Mary .....	VI. 166
Converse .....	266	Cruft, Mary .....	VI. 168
Converse, Hannah B. ....	VI. 266	Cruft, Samuel B. Rev. ....	167
Converse, Julius, Lieut. Col. ....	p. 243	Cruft, Sarah .....	VI. 165
Cook, Rev. ....	{ p. 200	Crumb, Marion .....	1175
	{ 201	Crow Wing, Minn. ....	1550
Coolidge, J. T. ....	429		{ 890
Coolidge, Katherine P. ....	IX. 432		{ 930
Coolidge, Katherine S. ....	VIII. 429	Croydon, N. H. ....	{ 3046

Cunningham, Ann.....	381	Cushing, Rev. John.....	212
Curtis, Anna Shaw.....	IX. 535	Cushing, Sarah.....	VI. 216
Curtis, Elizabeth B.....	X. 537	Cushing, Sarah P.....	V. 212
Curtis, Francis G.....	X. 536	Cushing, Sigourney.....	221
Curtis, George W.....	535	Cushing, Thomas P.....	VI. 221
Curtis, Margaret.....	575	Custom, Singular.....	p. 175
Curtis, Mary D.....	836	Cutler, Abigail.....	3260
Curtis, Sarah Shaw.....	X. 538	Cutting, Eva.....	X. 3479
Cushing, Cyrus.....	VI. 219	Cutting, Ina F.....	X. 3481
Cushing, Doddridge.....	VI. 217	Cutting, Julia E. G.....	IX. 3478
Cushing, George.....	VI. 214	Cutting, Ray.....	X. 3482
Cushing, Hannah K.....	214	Cutting, Samuel.....	3478
Cushing, Henry.....	VI. 215	Cynthia Ann.....	VII. 3312
Cushing, John.....	VI. 213	Cynthia Burr.....	VII. 875
Cushing, Julia D. K.....	213	Cynthiana, Ky.....	1088
Cushing, Mary.....	VI. 218		

D

Daggett, Sophronia.....	1310	Davis, Helen E.....	VIII. 1083
Dakin, Samuel.....	206	Davis, Isaac.....	VII. 116
Dakin, Sophia P.....	VI. 206	Davis, Isaac, Deacon.....	{ p. 195 p. 196
Danforth, J. H.....	1098	Davis, Jane B.....	VII. 1072
Danforth, J. H.....	IX. 1099	Davis, Jane B.....	VIII. 1073
Danforth, John, Rev.....	p. 187	Davis, John.....	{ 1072 1074
Danforth, Mr.....	{ p. 182 187	Davis, John E.....	VIII. 1085
Danforth, Sarah J.....	VIII. 1093	Davis, John, Govr.....	VII. { *116 p. 195
Daniel.....	V. 700	Davis, Joseph.....	VII. 116
Daniel.....	V. 3036	Davis, Josephine.....	VII. 1074
Daniel.....	V. 3130	Davis, Josephine.....	VIII. 1075
Daniel.....	{ *1020 p. 238	Davis, Mary.....	490
Daniel.....	VI. { p. 239	Davis, Mary E.....	1085
Daniel.....	VII. 1580	Davis, Phinehas.....	VII. 116
Daniel.....	VIII. 1599	Davis, Sylvia Jane.....	3530
Daniel.....	VIII. 1612	Davison, Abigail B.....	820
Daniel, Brewer.....	V. 193	Davison, Elizabeth.....	820
Daniel, H.....	VIII. 1621	Davison, Hannah.....	820
Daniel, Mary.....	3030	Davison, James.....	820
Daniel, Rev.....	V. *700	Dayley, Francis I.....	3462
Daniell, Arthur H.....	VIII. 3195	Dean, Roxanna.....	1230
Daniell, Charles H.....	VIII. 3196	Dearborn, Mary H.....	1800
Daniell, Eliza.....	VI. 3175	Deborah.....	VI. 751
Daniell, Eliza.....	VII. 3188	Dedham, Mass.....	3311
Daniell, Elijah B.....	VII. 3193	Deeth, Mary.....	3110
Daniell, Jeremiah B.....	VIII. 3194	DeGraff, Ohio.....	877
Daniell, Joseph L.....	VII. 3189	D'Estrang, Count.....	p. 211
Daniell, Julia B.....	3189	Denechew, Adelaide.....	VIII. 1266
Daniell, Lucy.....	VII. 3187	Denechew, Adelaide J.....	IX. 1268
Daniell, Lucy C.....	VII. 3197	Denechew, Arthur.....	IX. 1267
Daniell, Martha L.....	VII. 3184	Denechew, Thomas.....	1266
Daniell, Mira A.....	VIII. 3191	Denio, Angeline S.....	VIII. 1673
Daniell, Paul, Deacon.....	3175	Denio, C. B.....	1673
Daniell, Pearllee.....	VII. 3176	Denio, J. B.....	IX. 1674
Daniell, Roxa B.....	3193	Denny, Aggie Alice.....	IX. 323
Daniell, William B.....	VIII. 3192	Denny, Anna Serena.....	IX. 318
Daniels, Alma.....	3173	Denny, Anna Sophia.....	VII. 278
Daniels, Erwin A.....	VIII. 3185	Denny, Arthur Briggs.....	VIII. 355
Daniels, Frederic M.....	VIII. 3186	Denny, Augusta M.....	289
Daniels, Martha L.....	VII. 3184	Denny, Augusta Maria.....	VII. 353
Daniels, Sally Ware.....	3310	Denny, Caroline A.....	289
Daniels, William.....	3184	Denny, Charles A.....	VII. 356
Dargin, Ellen.....	3071	Denny, Charles B.....	VIII. 357
Dartmoor prison.....	721	Denny, Charles F.....	VIII. 366
Daughter, (name unknown).....	IX. 1803	Denny, Charlotte.....	VIII. 362
Daughter, (name unknown).....	IX. 1831	Denny, Charlotte E.....	VII. 364
Davenport, Lydia.....	1350	Denny, Charlotte S.....	VI. 352
David Comee.....	VII. 3630	Denny, Christopher C.....	{ 278 316
David T.....	VIII. 1611	Denny, Cora J.....	282
Davis, Anna.....	VI. 116	Denny, Edward Watson.....	VII. 367
Davis, A. McF.....	VIII. p. 195	Denny, Frances A.....	355
Davis, Charles H.....	VIII. 1084		
Davis, Edward B.....	IX. 1086		



Denny, George.....	352	Dexter, Charles P.....	375
Denny, George K.....	VIII. 363	Dexter, Sarah R.....	VII. 375
Denny, George P.....	VII. 354	Directory.....	p. 172
Denny, Grace Ella.....	IX. 324	Dianthe.....	1670
Denny, Grace L.....	282	Dimmick, Betsey.....	3440
Denny, Helen P.....	VIII. 358	Dimocke, Mr.....	p. 169
Denny, Henry R.....	VIII. 317	Dix, Mary.....	208
Denny, Henry R.....	IX. 321	Doe, O. W., Dr.....	2130
Denny, Herbert E.....	VIII. 241	Dorsetshire, England.....	p. 165
Denny, Herbert L.....	VIII. 359	Dorchester, Annals of.....	p. 165
Denny, James H., M. D.....	VII. 368	Dorchester, Mass.....	I, 10, 50, 150, 3000, 3001
Denny, Jane S.....	356	Dorothy.....	VI. 707
Denny, John Arthur.....	VII. 371	Dover.....	{ 1230
Denny, John T.....	VIII. 361		{ 1270
Denny, Kate B.....	367	Dow, Helena.....	190
Denny, Mary H.....	VII. 369	Dow, Edward, Rev.....	119
Denny, Nancy A.....	354	Dowding, Ann.....	180
Denny, Nathan Briggs.....	VIII. 355	Dowding, Joseph.....	180
Denny, Parkman T.....	VIII. 282	Dowding, Sibella.....	180
Denny, Robert B.....	VII. 365	Dowse, (son).....	VIII. 3157
Denny, Sarah Augusta.....	VIII. 283	Dowse, Caroline W.....	VII. 3156
Denny, Serena A.....	317	Dowse, William.....	3156
Denny, Susan C.....	IX. 319	Dudley, Flora Helen.....	IX. 1198
Denny, Susanna B.....	VII. 316	Dudley, J. P., Dr.....	1196
Denny, Theodore A.....	VIII. 279	Dudley, L. L.....	VIII. 1196
Denny, Valeria K.....	365	Dudley, Mary Louise.....	IX. 1197
Denny, William R.....	IX. 322	Duer.....	IX. 1953
Devroit, Mich.....	1680	Duer, John K.....	1950
Devine, K. C.....	p. 230	Duer, Mary.....	1950
Devonshire, England.....	p. 165	Dunbar, Anna.....	1432
Devotion, Rev.....	p. 201	Duncan, Mr.....	{ p. 167
Devotion, Ebenezer.....	IV. 75		{ 169
Devotion, Ebenezer, Rev.....	74	Duncan, Charles.....	3286
Devotion, Hannah.....	75	Duncan, Clara.....	IX. 3286
Devotion, Hannah B.....	III. 74		{ p. 169
Devotion, Lucy.....	75	Duncan, Nathaniel.....	{ 171
Devotion, Martha.....	75		{ 172
Devotion, Martha L.....	75	Dunlap, Lucy C.....	1660
Devotion, Samuel H.....	75	Dunlap, Marcia.....	1720
DeWolf, B.....	p. 221	Dunton, John.....	80
DeWolf, Harriette.....	{ p. 221	Dunton, Patience.....	*830
	{ p. 221	DuPont, Gabriella.....	1530
Dexter, (dan).....	VIII. 377	Durango, Col.....	1971
Dexter, (son).....	VIII. 376	Dutton, Mary J.....	VIII. 652
Dexter, (son).....	VIII. 376	Dutton, William, R. H.....	652
Dexter, (son).....	VIII. 377	Dwight, Joseph, Colonel.....	480

## E

East Douglas.....	1327	Ede.....	VI. 3135
Easthampton.....	3224	Edgar J.....	VIII. 3645
East Livermore, Me.....	1252	Edith.....	IX. 2042
Eastman, Betsey Jane.....	IX. 3442	Edna J.....	IX. 1911
Eastman, Grace.....	1210	Edson, Caroline Moore.....	IX. 302
Eastman, William.....	3442	Edson, Elmer Rockwood.....	IX. 299
Eastport, Me.....	*500	Edson, Freeman.....	IX. 303
Eaton, Bessie L.....	IX. 1153	Edson, Hanford Abram, Rev.....	295
Eaton, Charles L.....	1152	Edson, Hanford Wisner.....	IX. 298
Eaton, Grace.....	VIII. 1152	Edson, Helen Mar.....	VIII. 295
Eaton, Mary.....	1110	Edson, Helen Mar.....	IX. 301
Eaton, Ruth C.....	1110	Edson, Mary Handford.....	IX. 297
Eaton, Thomas.....	1110	Edson, William F.....	IX. 296
Eau Claire, Wis.....	1501	Edward, I. 10; pp. 178, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184.....	
Eddy, Abbie N.....	807	Edward.....	III. 90
Eddy, Caleb F.....	2130	Edward.....	IV. 105
Eddy, Charles G.....	VIII. 807	Edward.....	V. 490
Eddy, Charlotte A.....	VIII. 805	Edward.....	VI. 766
Eddy, Charlotte S.....	VII. 804	Edward.....	VI. 860
Eddy, Georgiana.....	2130	Edward.....	VII. 1230
Eddy, Louisa M.....	2130	Edward.....	VII. 1680
Eddy, Sarah A.....	1650	Edward.....	VIII. 1304
Eddy, William.....	804	Edward.....	VIII. 1800
Eddy, William B.....	VIII. 805	Edward.....	IX. { p. 252
Eddy, Zachariah.....	{ 1650		{ 1833
	{ p. 239		

# INDEX

ix

Edward.....	VII.	3362	Elizabeth G.....	1450	
Edward.....	VIII.	3581	Elizabeth G.....	VIII.	1709
Edward A.....	IX.	2041	Elizabeth H.....	VII.	1035
Edward C.....	VII.	*1610	Elizabeth H.....	VIII.	1402
Edward C.....	VIII.	{	Elizabeth Helen.....	VIII.	1273
		p. 239	Elizabeth M.....	VII.	1145
Edward F.....	VIII.	3558	Elizabeth McKnight.....	1410	
Edward King.....	VIII.	2030	Elizabeth S.....	1770	
Edward M.....	IX.	3681	Elizabeth W.....	110	
Edward R.....	VII.	1760	Elizabeth W.....	VII.	1144
Edward R.....	VIII.	2070	Ella H.....	1455	
Edward S.....	VIII.	3601	Ella M.....	VIII.	1733
Edward W.....	VII.	1480	Ellen.....	VII.	919
Edward Y.....	VIII.	2040	Ellen D.....	VIII.	1231
Edward Yates.....	VIII.	2040	Ellen F.....	{	1243
Edwards, Annie.....	1500				1850
Edwards, Enoch.....	1500		Ellen M.....	VII.	936
Edwards, Jonathan.....	{	p. 198	Elliott, Archibald F.....	VIII.	882
		p. 200	Elliott, Cynthia Eurr.....	VII.	875
Edwards, Martha J.....	1500		Elliott, John S.....	VIII.	876
Edwin.....	VII.	1340	Elliott, Mary A.....	VIII.	877
Elderkin, Anna E.....	VIII.	1512	Elliott, William J.....	875	
Elderkin, Anna R.....	IX.	1514	Ellis, Carrie E.....	1900	
Elderkin, Laura P.....	IX.	1513	Ellis, Edwin M, Rev.....	1900	
Elderkin, Philazenia H.....	IX.	1515	Ellis, Eliza.....	1480	
Elderkin, R. H.....	1512		Ellis, R. B.....	935	
Eleanor M.....	VII.	3352	Ellis, Sarah Ann.....	VII.	935
Electa.....	VII.	1140	Elmira, N. Y.....	{	1170
Electa B.....	VI.	1140			1750
Elena.....	VIII.	1308	Elwin A.....	IX.	3661
Eli.....	VI.	3112	Elvira P.....	VIII.	3502
Eliab.....	VI.	3300	Emerson, Alice W.....	IX.	1076
Elias.....	VII.	1320	Emerson, Charles P.....	IX.	1077
Elias.....	VIII.	1326	Emerson, Jacob.....	1075	
Elijah.....	IV.	3040	Emerson, John D.....	IX.	1076
Elijah.....	V.	3120	Emerson, Josephine D.....	VIII.	1075
Elijah.....	VI.	3360	Emerson, Marion B.....	IX.	1077
Elijah.....	VI.	3400	Emily.....	1540	
Elijah Fuller.....	VII.	3580	Emily B.....	1810	
Elinor.....	II.	14	Emily Hamilton.....	VIII.	3441
Eliot, John, Rev.....	p.	173	Emma.....	VII.	922
Eliza.....	VII.	977	Emma E.....	IX.	1891
Eliza.....	VI.	3175	Emma J.....	VIII.	1403
Eliza.....	VII.	1052	Emma S.....	3700	
Eliza.....	VII.	3371	Emmeline B.....	3550	
Eliza.....	VII.	3418	Emmeline F.....	VIII.	3477
Eliza.....	VIII.	3622	Enoch.....	V.	3051
Eliza A.....	3600		Enoch.....	VI.	3227
Eliza Ann.....	VII.	1163	Ermina M.....	1780	
Eliza Barr.....	VIII.	1614	Eshelman, Lucy A.....	VIII.	1101
Eliza E.....	1480		Eshelman, William D.....	1101	
Eliza Maria.....	VIII.	1691	Esperanza.....	VIII.	1306
Eliza P.....	3590		Estabrook, A. F.....	1634	
Elizabeth.....	II.	32	Estabrook, A. H.....	IX.	1636
Elizabeth.....	III.	63	Estabrook, O. B.....	IX.	1635
Elizabeth.....	IV.	91	Estabrook, S. Rebecca.....	VIII.	1634
Elizabeth.....	IV.	111	Esther.....	VII.	3433
Elizabeth.....	V.	174	Esther W.....	3430	
Elizabeth.....	V.	482	Etta M.....	2010	
Elizabeth.....	VI.	684	Eunice.....	VI.	822
Elizabeth.....	VI.	701	Eunice A.....	VII.	1212
Elizabeth.....	VI.	809	Eunice B.....	190	
Elizabeth.....	VII.	1217	Eva J.....	3680	
Elizabeth.....	VII.	3301	Eva M.....	IX.	3683
Elizabeth.....	VIII.	1373	Evangeline L.....	IX.	1961
Elizabeth.....	IX.	1902	Evans,.....	3272	
Elizabeth A.....	VII.	820	Evans, Martha C.....	VIII.	3272
Elizabeth A.....	VII.	1174	Everett, Lucy.....	1090	
Elizabeth Bowen.....	1170		Experience.....	VI.	3091
Elizabeth C.....	480		Explanations.....	p.	8
Elizabeth C.....	1360				

## F

Fairbanks, Mary.....	3790	Fairchild, Theresa.....	464
Fairbault, Minn.....	1550	Fairhaven.....	3409

Fall River.....	3396	Ford, E. A.....	1052, p. 228, 229
Fallonsbee, Emma.....	3183	Ford, Eliza B.....	VII. 1052
Families.....	p. 173	Ford, Helen B.....	VIII. 1062
Fannie A.....	VIII. 1786	Ford, Mary.....	VIII. 1057
Fannie C.....	1430	Ford, Pauline R.....	VIII. 1053
Fanny.....	VII. 1137	Ford, Percy B.....	VIII. 1058
Farnworth, Joseph.....	p. 172	Ford, Samuel B.....	VIII. 1061
Farwell, Susan L.....	1460	Ford, Susie S.....	VIII. 1062
Faxon, Mary.....	1370	Foster, Alice.....	150
Fay, Joanna Phillips.....	329	Foster, Alice C.....	IX. 1147
Fay, Jonathan.....	329	Foster, Elizabeth B.....	VIII. 1146
Fay, Lovinia.....	3550	Foster, Ens.....	p. 172
Fayerweather, John A.....	283	Foster, Frederick W. C.....	IX. 1148
Fayerweather, John T.....	VIII. 284	Foster, Hopestill.....	p. 172
Fayerweather, Sarah A.....	VII. 283	Foster, Perigrine, Ilon.....	870
Fayerweather, Sarah W.....	VIII. 285	Foster, Samuel J.....	1146
Fidelia A.....	VIII. 3474	Foster, Seraph D.....	870
Filer, Walter.....	p. 169	Fort.....	p. 169
Fireplaces.....	p. 174	Fort Edward, N. Y.....	795
Fisher, Alice Sophia.....	VIII. 341	Fort Moultrie, S. C.....	2001
Fisher, Amelia P.....	335	Framingham.....	226
Fisher, Annie Fay.....	VIII. 338	Framingham, South.....	{ 3173
Fisher, Anthony Sr.....	10		&c
Fisher, Caroline A.....	VIII. 336	Frances.....	1300
Fisher, Charles P.....	VIII. 335	Frances A.....	1370
Fisher, Henry H.....	VIII. 337	Frances E.....	IX. 1873
Fisher, Isabel.....	{ p. 184	Frances E.....	X. 2111
	*10	Frances O.....	1300
Fisher, J. Francis.....	p. 213	Frances T.....	VIII. 1393
Fisher, Lucy P.....	VII. 334	Francina T.....	1990
Fisher, Nahum.....	334	Francis.....	VII. 1390
Fisher, Nancy.....	461	Francis, M. D.....	VIII. 3710
Fitch, — D. D.....	174	Francis, Edward.....	VIII. 1456
Fitch, Elizabeth.....	V. {	Francis, V.....	VII. 861
	{ p. 205	Frank.....	VIII. 1305
Fitch, Philena.....	254	Frank A.....	VIII. 1900
Fitchburg.....	3406	Frank A.....	VIII. 3690
Fittsville.....	3680	Frank F.....	IX. 1851
Fleeson, Margaret M.....	1890	Frank G.....	VIII. 3664
Fleeson, Thomas P.....	1890	Frank II.....	IX. 1895
Flint, Helen B.....	IX. 1293	Frank M.....	VIII. 3619
Flint, Levi M.....	1293	Franklin.....	VII. 906
Flood, Joseph.....	p. 170	Franklin, Lovina.....	{ 3449
Flora E.....	VIII. 1365		{ 3520
Florence I.....	VIII. 1782	Franklin, Mass.....	1320, 3211, 3231, 3370, &c.
Follonsbee, Emma.....	3183	Fred R.....	VIII. 1471
Food.....	{ p. 168	Frederic.....	IX. 2100
	{ p. 174	Frederic Leon.....	IX. 3471
Foot, Ephriam.....	791	Frederick Walter.....	VIII. 3629
Foot, Wealthy W.....	VII. 791	Fredericktown, O.....	788
Forbes, E. B., Captain.....	p. 244	Fredonia.....	1830
Forbes, Mary II.....	561	Freeman, Cynthia E.....	VII. 874
Ford, Bettie.....	1620	Freeman, John.....	874
Ford, Carrie L.....	VIII. 1059	French, Anna.....	1840

## G

Gabriella.....	VIII. 1533	Gardner, Emmeline F.....	VIII. 3477
Gabriella DuPont.....	1530	Gardner, Frank H.....	IX. 3488
Gainsville, Fla.....	778	Gardner, Hattie C.....	IX. 2489
Galena, Ill.....	1673	Gardner, Inez.....	X. 3075
Gallope, Mr.....	p. 167	Gardner, Irving.....	X. 3075
Gamble, Adelaide.....	1009	Gardner, James.....	3477
Gandy, Elizabeth.....	VIII. 1273	Gardner, Julia E.....	IX. 3478
Gandy, Francis S.....	IX. 1283	Gardner, Lottie.....	X. 3074
Gandy, Helen E.....	IX. 1278	Gardner, Melvin.....	3073
Gandy, Katherine W.....	IX. 1284	Gardner, Melvin.....	X. 3074
Gandy, Margaret.....	IX. 1281	Gardner, Ned F.....	IX. 3491
Gandy, Maria S.....	IX. 1274	Gardner, Willis E.....	IX. 3483
Gandy, Sheppard.....	1273	Gaston, Fredonia.....	1830
Gantz, A. J.....	873	Gaylard, Wm.....	p. 169
Gantz, Sarah.....	VIII. 873	Geiger, Berty.....	IX. 1176
Gardner.....	3943, 3227 &c., 3375 &c.,	Geiger, Edwin B.....	VIII. 1175
Gardner, Carrie E.....	IX. 3484	Geiger, Elizabeth A.....	VII. 1174
Gardner, Ella R.....	IX. 3073	Geiger, J. F.....	1174

Geiger, Marion C.....	1175	Gosse, Mary E.....	1085
Generation, explanation of notation of.....	p. 8	Gott, Anna.....	V. 114
George.....	V. 770	Gott, Benjamin, Dr.....	{ 112
George.....	VI. 771	Gott, Sarah.....	V. 113
George.....	VI. 950	Gott, Sarah.....	IV. 112
George.....	VII. 1410	Gould, Robert.....	{ 500
George.....	VII. 1560	Goulding, Alma D.....	3173
George.....	VIII. 1575	Goulding, Curtis, Capt.....	3172
George.....	VIII. 1643	Goulding, Eleazar.....	VII. 3173
George.....	VIII. 1910	Goulding, Mary.....	VII. 3174
George.....	VIII. 3602	Goulding, Nancy.....	VI. 3172
George A.....	VIII. 3720	Gouldsborough, Me.....	500
George A.....	IX. 1913	Grace.....	VIII. 1328
George C.....	VIII. 3670	Grace.....	VIII. 3572
George Cramer.....	VII. 1165	Grace A.....	VIII. 1771
George Cuyler.....	VIII. 1731	Grace Eastman.....	1210
George D.....	VIII. 1721	Grace Marion.....	IX. 1901
George Dwight.....	IX. 2021	Grace P.....	140
George E.....	VIII. 2080	Gracie.....	VIII. 3572
George Edward Dearborn.....	IX. 1801	"Grace Greenwood".....	75
George, Elizabeth (widow).....	p. 187	Grand Menan (or Manan) Island.....	{ 500
George F.....	VIII. 1890	Graves, Electa.....	VII. 1140
George L.....	VIII. 1940	Graves, Joseph P.....	1140
George McKnight.....	VII. 1411	Great Barrington.....	480
George Marshall.....	IX. 3673	Green, Elizabeth P.....	VII. 401
George S.....	VII. 1106	Green, Henry.....	401
George S.....	VIII. 3613	Greene, Anna B.....	VIII. 602
George Sargeant.....	IX. 3721	Greene, Bertram W. B.....	X. 607
George Wainwright.....	VII. 1720	Greene, Edith P.....	606
George W.....	VIII. 1980	Greene, Elizabeth W.....	IX. 603
George W.....	IX. 1981	Greene, Mason A.....	p. 200
Georgie.....	IX. 1992	Greene, Robert Shaw.....	IX. 605
Gere, Lucy Maria.....	732	Greene, Sarah A.....	606
Gertrude M.....	VIII. 3561	Greene, Sarah R.....	IX. 604
Gibbes, George.....	p. 169	Greene, William B.....	IX. 606
Gibson, Christopher.....	{ p. 169	Greene, William B, Col.....	602
Gilbert, Francis A.....	171	Greenfield.....	{ 1730
Gilberts, Francis A.....	355	Greenough, Anna A. P.....	VII. 413
Gilberts, Francis A.....	355	Greenough, D. S. Col.....	413
Gilberts, Francis A.....	355	Greenville, N. H.....	3402
Gilmore, Edw.....	VIII. 3205	Groger, Isabella.....	1700
Gilmore, George.....	VIII. 3204	Grove City, O.....	1360
Gilmore, Geraldine W.....	3202	Guild, Harriet F.....	3710
Gilmore, Moses.....	3201	Gull Lake, Wis.....	1960
Gilmore, Nelson.....	VII. 3202	Gunpowder Plot, Celebration of	
Gilmore, Sarah Jane.....	VII. 3206	Anniversary.....	p. 220
Gilmore, Sarah L.....	VII. 3201	Gustin, Elizabeth.....	1450
Gilmore, Sarah S.....	VIII. 3203		
Glover, John.....	p. 171		
Glover, Mr.....	p. 167, 169, 171, 172, 203		
Glover, Nath'l.....	p. 172		
Goodwin, Jane E.....	1540		

## H

Hadley.....	1210	Hall, Henry.....	701
Hadlock, Nathaniel.....	p. 173	Hall, Joanna Brooks.....	416
Hagar, George M.....	VIII. 1096	Hall, Nathaniel.....	416
Hagar, Henry S.....	VIII. 1095	Hall, Robert.....	VII. 702
Hagar, Lucy A.....	VIII. 1101	Hall, Samuel.....	VII. 703
Hagar, Martha C.....	1241	Hall, Thomas.....	3441
Hagar, Mary L.....	VIII. 1102	Hancock, John.....	p. 211
Hagar, M. S.....	1094	Hannah.....	III. 73
Hagar, Sarah B.....	VII. 1094	Hannah.....	III. 74
Hagar, Sarah J.....	VIII. 1098	Hannah.....	IV. 93
Hagar, William S.....	VIII. 1097	Hannah.....	IV. 200
Haggerty, Anna K.....	539	Hannah.....	VI. 683
Hale, Emily.....	1560	Hannah.....	VI. *692
Hale, Ensign Richard.....	p. 185	Hannah.....	VI. 705
Hall, Mr.....	477	Hannah.....	VI. 753
Hall, Alethena P.....	VI. 477	Hannah.....	VI. 755
Hall, Betsey Jane.....	IX. 3442	Hannah.....	3090
Hall, Caroline.....	416	Hannah.....	VI. 3104
Hall, Emily H.....	VIII. 3441	Hannah.....	3240
Hall, Elizabeth.....	VI. 701	Hannah.....	VI. 3242



Hannah A.....	690	Henry.....	VII.	997
Hannah B.....	186	Henry.....	X.	3279
Hannah B.....	1430	Henry A.....	VIII.	3607
Hannah D.....	820	Henry B.....	VI.	681
Hannah E. A.....	1580	Henry E.....	VII.	1107
Hannah P.....	700	Henry E. C.....	VIII.	1840
Hannah P.....	3390	Henry T.....	VIII.	1473
Hannah P.....	3120	Henry Harrison.....	VIII.	3626
Hannah S.....	3630	Henrietta J.....	IX.	1932
Hannah W.....	3170	Henrietta J. S.....		1970
Hanover, N. H.....	783	Heraldry, Notes on.....	p. 246	
Harley R.....	VIII. 1789	Herrington.....		797
Harmstead, Experience B.....	VI. 3091	Herrington, Harriet N.....	VII.	797
Harmstead, James L.....	VII. 3397	Hill, Mr.....	{ p. 167	
Harmstead, John.....	3091	Hill, Arthur.....	VIII.	3138
Harmstead, John.....	VII. 3093	Hill, Augusta S.....	VII.	3136
Harmstead, Joseph B.....	VII. 3095	Hill, Edwin.....		3043
Harmstead, Laura.....	VII. 3096	Hill, Emily.....	VIII.	3137
Harmstead, Mary.....	VII. 3094	Hill, Frederic.....	VIII.	3139
Harmstead, Nancy.....	VII. 3092	Hill, Hattie M.....		3376
Harriet B.....	IX. 1931	Hill, Helen.....	VIII.	3138
Harriet F.....	3710	Hill, Jessie.....		3043
Harriet S.....	VIII. 3123	Hill, John.....		3010
Harriett.....	VI. 678	Hill, Mary.....		3010
Harriett M.....	2020	Hill, Mary.....		3060
Harris, Abigail B.....	V. { p. 293	Hill, Nathan R.....		3136
Harris, Ann B.....	V. 183	Hill, Sarah.....		3040
Harris, John.....	38	Hillsdale, N. Y.....		1220
Harris, Samuel, Captain.....	171	Hitchcock, Eliza W.....	VII.	788
Harris, Samuel.....	183	Hitchcock, H. C., Rev.....	VIII.	789
Harris, Susanna B.....	II. 58	Hitchcock, Joseph.....		788
Hart, Betsey B.....	VII. 3085	Hinckley, Helen A.....		1930
Hart, John.....	VII. 3085	Hinds, Helen C.....		2070
Hart, Miriam B.....	VI. 3084	Hoar, Benjamin.....		3320
Hart, William.....	3084	Hoar, Nancy.....		3320
Hartford, Conn.....	190	Hoar, Priscilla (Waldron).....		3320
Hartland, Vt.....	700	Hobart, J. H., Rev.....	p. 90	
Harry P.....	IX. 1893	Hobbs, George.....	p. 204	
Harry W.....	IX. 3742	Holbrook, Marietta B.....		1502
Hasley, Theresa E.....	464	Holbrook, Mary.....		3270
Hathorne, Mr.....	p. 169	Holdredg.....	IX.	421
Hattie.....	VIII. 3606	Holdredg, Emily M. A.....	VIII.	419
Hattie M.....	VIII. 3615	Holdredg, George.....		419
Hawes, Emory W.....	1472	Holdredg, Henry.....	IX.	421
Hawes, Lizzie M.....	VIII. 1472	Holland, John.....	p. 172	
Hawkins, Mr.....	p. 171	Holliston.....	{ 3164	
Hawkins, Sarah.....	40	Holman.....	{ &c	
Hawkins, Thomas, Captain.....	40	Holman, Abigail.....	10	
Hawley.....	{ 3164	Holman, John.....	{ p. 169	
Haverhill.....	110	Holman, Thomas.....	10, p. 185, p. 186, p. 189	
Heald, Harriet.....	728	Hope, Me.....	{ 830	
Healey, Adelaide J.....	1237	Hopkins, Amos Lawrence.....	1544	
Healey, Ellen C. G.....	IX. 1232	Hopkins, Anna.....	IX.	1545
Healey, Ellen D.....	VIII. 1231	Hopkins, Anna F.....	VIII.	1544
Healey, Elizabeth G.....	IX. 1234	Hopson, G. B., Rev.....		1500
Healey, Frank D.....	IX. 1235	Hooker, Elizabeth D.....	IX.	1126
Healey, George E.....	IX. 1236	Hooker, Ellen E.....		1129
Healey, Nathaniel.....	IX. 1235	Hooker, George.....	VIII.	1135
Healey, William E.....	IX. 1233	Hooker, George B.....	IX.	1125
Healey, William H.....	1231	Hooker, George B.....	IX.	1133
Helen, A. H.....	1930	Hooker, George, Dr.....		1121
Helen C.....	1380	Hooker, Harriet B.....	IX.	1131
Helen, C. H.....	2070	Hooker, John.....	VIII.	1129
Helen M.....	IX. 1861	Hooker, John, Hon.....		1121
Helen M.....	1980	Hooker, Josiah.....	VIII.	1136
Helen Maria.....	VIII. 3628	Hooker, Lucy A.....	VIII.	1127
Helen M. S.....	1980	Hooker, Mary.....	VIII.	1128
Helen T.....	IX. 2061	Hooker, Mary A.....	IX.	1124
Helena D.....	190	Hooker, Mary D.....	IX.	1132
Helena, Mont.....	1480	Hooker, Mary O.....		1123
Helena T.....	VI. 783	Hooker, Rachael B.....	VII.	1121
Henry.....	I. 5	Hooker, Robert B.....	VIII.	1123
Henry.....	VI. 930			
Henry.....	VII. 1450			

Hooker, Sarah D.....	VIII.	1134	Hubbard, Susan C.....	VII.	1218
Hooker, Sarah D.....		1121	Hudson, Charles.....		p. 192
Hooker, Sarah D.....	VIII.	1122	Hughes, Ida M.....	IX.	1362
Horace Howell.....	IX.	2071	Hughes, Lizzie Lulu.....	IX.	1363
Hosley, Theresa E.....		464	Hughes, Samuel A., Rev.....		{ * 1361
Hosmer, A. Amy.....	IX.	1317			{ p. 235
Hosmer, C. E., Dr.....		1314	Hughes, Sessie W.....	VIII.	1361
Hosmer, Helen R.....	IX.	1319	Huldah Jordan.....		3340
Hosmer, Mary A.....	IX.	1315	Hull, —, Mr.....		p. 167
Hosmer, Maurice W.....	IX.	1318	Hull, George.....		p. 169
Hosmer, Sarah E.....	VIII.	1314	Hume, Julia M.....		1430
Hosmer, Victor J.....	IX.	1316	Hunnewell, Isabella P.....		587
Howard, Mr.....		p. 172	Hunstable, —, Mr.....		209
Howard, Grace P.....		140	Hunstable, Hannah P.....	VI.	209
Howard, John.....		140	Hunstable, Susanna P.....	VI.	205
Howard, Luther.....		777	Hunstable, Thomas.....		205
Howard, Mary M.....	VII.	777	Huntington, Adeline P.....	VII.	231
Howe, John, Hon.....		10	Huntington, Colonel C.....		231
Howe, Thomas L.....		p. 177	Huntington, Hannah D.....		75
Howell, Sarah E.....		1760	Huntington, Martha D.....		75
Houghton, Ralph.....		{ p. 173	Huntington, Samuel.....	VIII.	232
		184	Huntington, Samuel, Gov.....		75
Houghton, Sarah D.....		1350	Huntington, Samuel, Rev.....		75
Hoyt, Burr C.....	IX.	1375	Hunt, Rachael.....		760
Hoyt, David.....		1373	Huntsburgh, O.....		{ 1681
Hoyt, Elizabeth B.....	VIII.	1373			{ 1690
Hoyt, Martin B.....	IX.	1374	Huntsville, Ala.....		1050
Hubbard, Catherine B.....	VII.	3332	Hutchins, Caroline M.....	VIII.	3492
Hubbard, Charles.....	VIII.	3333	Hutchins, Ira G.....		3492
Hubbard, Charles H. S.....		3332	Hutchins, Kate.....	IX.	3493
Hubbard, Hattie L.....	VIII.	3334	Hutchins, Lucy.....	IX.	3494
Hubbard, J. W.....		1218	Hutchins, May.....	IX.	3495
Hubbard, Mary G.....		397			

## I

Ida.....	IX.	2053	Isabella M.....	VIII.	1703
Ida A.....		2050	Isabella M.....		1700
Ida J, Mauriece.....		3720	Israel, Catherine D.....		950
Indiana.....		3223	Inventory, effects of Edward Breck		182
Indianapolis, Ind.....	295, 313,	1037	Inventory, effects of Isabel (Breck)		
Ingalls, Abbie N.....		807	Fisher.....		185
Ingersoll, Joseph R., Hon.....		p. 215	Inventory, effects of Captain John		
Ireland, Martha.....		130	Breck.....		189
Isaac C.....	VIII.	3603	Ithaca, N. Y.....		2070
		10	Iva Nichols.....		1334
Isabel.....		{ p. 184 &c.			

## J

Jackson, Almira.....		3375	Jean R.....		940
Jamaica, West Indies.....		776	Jemima.....	III.	51
James.....	VI.	{ *890	Jemima A.....		1220
		{ p. 204	Jennie A.....	IX.	3692
James.....	VII.	904	Jennie T.....	VIII.	1626
James.....	VII.	1350	Jennings, Abigail.....		3112
James.....	VIII.	1405	Jerome Snow.....	VII.	3610
James H.....	VIII.	1351	Jessie B.....	IX.	1506
James H.....	VIII.	1435	Jessie B.....	VIII.	1702
James L.....	IX.	1821	Jessie H.....		3043
James Lloyd.....	IX.	1971	J. Lloyd.....	VIII.	1542
James Lloyd, D.D.....	VII.	*1550	J. Lloyd.....	IX.	1971
James (Ship).....		10	J. Lloyd, D. D.....	VII.	1550
James W.....	VII.	1033	Joanna.....		80
James W.....	VIII.	1352	Joanna.....	IV.	81
James Wilder.....	VIII.	3551	John.....	I.	4
Jane.....	VII.	1072	John.....	II.	4
Jane B.....		*1020	John (Captain).....	II.	{ *50
Jane E.....		1540			{ p. 181
Jane Maria.....	VIII.	1632	John.....	III.	100
Jane Maria M.....		1550	John.....	III.	3020
Jane Moore.....	VII.	998	John.....	IV.	*160
Jane S.....		1270	John.....	V	172
Jane Todd.....	VIII.	1593			



John.....	V.	181	Joseph.....	VI.	493
John.....	V.	3060	Joseph (Captain).....	VI.	1090
John.....	VI.	673	Joseph.....	VI.	1170
John.....	VI.	693	Joseph.....	VI.	3310
John.....	VI.	870	Joseph.....	VII.	1006
John.....	VI.	1140	Joseph, Hon.....	VII.	{ *1290
John.....	VI.	3260			{ p. 177
John Aaron.....	V.	489	Joseph.....	VIII.	1302
John Adams.....	VII.	1690	Joseph.....	VII.	1640
John Baldwin.....	VI.	1220	Joseph.....	VII.	1660
John H.....	VII.	3336	Joseph.....	VIII.	2010
John L.....	VIII.	1785	Joseph B.....	VIII.	1254
John L.....	VIII.	3513	Joseph Berry, Lieut. Comdr.....	VIII.	{ *1380
John Leslie.....	IX.	1832			{ p. 179
John Malcolm.....	VII.	1007	Joseph Bowen.....	VII.	1750
John Malcolm.....	VIII.	1572	Joseph C.....	VIII.	1662
John P.....	VII.	3520	Joseph F.....	IX.	2120
John Thomas.....	VII.	883	Joseph F.....	X.	211
John Thomas.....	VII.	1420	Joseph H.....	IX.	3750
John Thomas.....	IX.	1912	Joseph Hunt.....	VI.	1120
John Todd.....	VII.	1021	Joseph Hunt.....	VII.	1670
John W.....	VIII.	3633	Joseph Hunt.....	VIII.	2020
Johnson, Julia A.....		3540	Joseph Lafayette.....	VII.	3560
Johnson, ———, Mr.....	p. 167		Joseph S.....	VIII.	3680
Johnson, Susanna.....		463	Josephine.....	VII.	1074
Johnson, Anna.....		3640	Josephine L.....	VIII.	3473
Johnston, Phoebe.....		3640	Josephine M.....	VIII.	1353
Jonathan.....	V.	3042	Josephine Mackenzie.....	VIII.	1516
Jonathan.....	V.	3250	Josephine Maria.....	VII.	3318
Jonathan.....	VI.	830	Joshua.....	VI.	3061
Jonathan D.....	VII.	1310	Judd, Aristine A.....	VIII.	1701
Jonas.....	IV.	3030	Judd, Charles.....		1701
Jonas.....	V.	3033	Judd, Ch. B.....	IX.	1701
Jonas.....	V.	3210	Judd, Ch. J.....		1701
Jonas.....	VI.	3229	Judd, Ch. W.....	X.	1701
Jonas.....	VI.	3430	Judd, Cora W.....		1701
Jonas R.....	VII.	3394	Judd, Jessie B.....	IX.	1702
Jones, ———, Mr.....	{ p. 169		Judith.....	VI.	3231
	{ p. 172		Judith K.....		826
	{ p. 171		Judith R.....		3210
Jones, Thomas.....	{ p. 172		Julia.....	VIII.	1325
Jordan, Huldah.....		3340	Julia A.....		3540
Jordan, Jemima A.....		1220	Julia A.....		3560
Jordan, William, Col.....		1220	Julia A C.....	VII.	1211
Joseph.....	V.	155	Julia Alice.....	VIII.	3522
Joseph.....	V.	156	Julia M.....		1430
Joseph.....	V.	186	Juliet.....	IX.	1991
Joseph.....	V.	3090	Juliette.....		1320

## K

Kakas, Sophia T.....	1246	Kendall, John B.....	VIII.	3078	
Kansas City, Mo.....	896	Kendall, John L.....	IX.	3079	
Kate Ellen.....	VIII.	1422	Kendall, Mary D.....	IX.	1132
Katherine Israel.....	VIII.	1561	Kendall, Mary W.....	VII.	3977
Keay, Mary.....	1810	Kendall, Oliver M.....	VII.	3981	
Keene, N. H.....	278	Kendall, Sarah B.....		3981	
Keese, Mary M.....	1050	Kennedy, John.....		1028	
Keggell, Abel.....	93	Kennedy, Minnie R.....	VII.	1028	
Keggell, Hannah.....	93	Kent, Ohio.....		703	
Keith, George.....	3534	Kerly, William.....		p. 173	
Keith, Hannah.....	214	Ketchum, Idaho.....		1259	
Keith, Julia Dorcas.....	213	Keziah.....	IV.	3024	
Keith, Sarah A.....	VIII.	3534	Keziah.....	V.	3043
Kelly, James.....	1371	Keziah M.....		930	
Kelly, Mary D.....	VIII.	1371	Kinderhook, N. Y.....		820
Kelly, Mary L.....	IX.	1372	King.....		3225
Kempton, Clara A.....	VIII.	1436	King, Clarissa.....		1680
Kempton, Clifford S.....	1436	King, Dine.....		3454	
Kempton, Robert B.....	IX.	1437	King, Elizabeth W.....	VII.	3225
Kendall, Annie.....	IX.	3083	King, Rachael C.....		1690
Kendall, Harriet L.....	3078	King, Thomas.....		p. 173	
Kendall, Horace.....	3077	Kingsland, (son).....	IX.	975	
Kendall, Ida.....	IX.	3082	Kingsland, Ambrose.....		974
Kendall, J. Blake.....	1132	Kingsland, Kate A.....	VIII.	974	

Kingsley, Abigail .....	1120	Kirkland, Hannah P.....	VII. 261
Kingsley, Judith.....	826	Kirkland, Julia Ann.....	VII. 262
Kingsley, John .....	p. 171	Kirkland, Lucy.....	VII. 263
Kinsman, Ada.....	3730	Kirkland, Sophia P.....	VI. 257
Kirk, George E.....	VIII. 1162	Kirtland, Rev.....	p. 200
Kirk, Joseph.....	1161	Knickerbocker, Rev. Dr.....	p. 235
Kirk, Maria B.....	VII. 1161	Knowles.....	3221
Kirkland, Elizabeth.....	VII. 259	Knowles, Charlotte W.....	VII. 3221
Kirkland, Frederick.....	257	Knoxville, Tenn.....	{ 1023
Kirkland, Frederick E.....	VII. 258		{ 1580
Kirkland, George.....	VII. 264		

L

La Croix, Chester.....	IX. 3181	Leverett, John, Gov.....	{ p. 185
La Croix, Harriet P.....	VIII. 3177		{ p. 186
La Croix, Lois B.....	IX. 3179	Lewis.....	VI. 3350
La Croix, Louella E.....	VIII. 3178	Lewis, Adelaide J.....	IX. 1263
La Croix, Louis.....	3177	Lewis, R. W.....	1263
La Croix, Louis.....	3178	Lexington.....	3060
Laake, Thomas.....	p. 172	Liberty, N. Y.....	1123
Lakeville, Minn.....	3284	Lillie, Abigail.....	V. 171
La Monte.....	1705	Lillie, John.....	171
La Monte, Anna I.....	IX. 1705	Lincoln, A., President.....	1020
Lancashire, England.....	p. 170	Lincoln, Heman.....	216
Lancaster.....	{ p. 173	Lincoln, Me.....	1249
	{ 183	Lincoln, Sarah C.....	VI. 216
Lancaster County, England.....	{ 1	Lindsley, Alexander P.....	VII. 249
	{ 10	Lindsley, Ebenezer.....	VII. 247
	{ 3000	Lindsley, Electa.....	VII. 252
Lane, Abbey A.....	1630	Lindsley, Elizabeth.....	VII. 245
Lane, Lucy D.....	1630	Lindsley, Fanny.....	VII. 244
Lardner, Alexander.....	VIII. 954	Lindsley, James.....	243
Lardner, George.....	VIII. 952	Lindsley, James H.....	VII. 251
Lardner, Hannah.....	VIII. 952	Lindsley, Kezia B.....	VII. 248
Lardner, Kate.....	VIII. 953	Lindsley, Lucy P.....	VI. 243
Lardner, Kate B.....	VIII. 953	Lindsley, Sybel.....	VII. 216
Lardner, Lawrence.....	951	Lippincott, Leander K.....	75
Lardner, Mary B.....	VII. 951	Lippincott, Sarah J.....	75
Lardner, Richard.....	VIII. { 953	Littleton.....	1090
	{ 1524	Liverpool, England.....	{ p. 251
Larry.....	VI. 782		{ 1863
Larry.....	VI. 1160	Lizzie G.....	IX. 1472
Lathrop, John, Rev.....	75	Lizzie M.....	VIII. 1920
Lathrop, Martha.....	75	Lizzie W.....	1920
Laura.....	VII. 3337	Lloyd.....	VIII. 1930
Lawrence, Kan.....	1770	Lloyd, Hannah B.....	VI. *692
Lawrence, William I.....	p. 233		{ 692
Leach, George T.....	347	Lloyd, James, Hon.....	{ p. 208
Leach, Maria D.....	VII. 347		{ 192
Leadbetter, Henry.....	{ p. 187	Lois.....	V. 480
Leadbetter, Sidney.....	{ p. 189	Long, Mary.....	1129
	{ p. 186	Long Meadow.....	90
Leadville, Col.....	1592	Loring, Daniel.....	p. 191
Learned, Edward, Capt.....	3130	Loring, Israel, Rev.....	92
Learned, Patty.....	3130	Loring, Mary B.....	IV. 92
Leavenworth, Kan.....	1035	Loring, Polycarpus.....	1655
Leaverett.....	3155	Los Angeles, Cal.....	VIII. 1775
Leavitt, Helen E.....	IX. 1278	Louisa Eddy.....	2130
Leavitt, H. J.....	1278	Louise Elvira.....	VIII. 3531
Leavitt, Martha.....	X. 1279	Loveland, Emily H.....	VIII. 3137
Lebanon, N. H.....	1420	Loveland, —, Mr.....	3137
	{ 820	Lovejoy, Lucy.....	3360
Lebanon Springs, N. Y.....	{ 1174	Loving, Charles T.....	633
Leicester.....	278, 282, 316, 1634, 3411	Loving, Charles T.....	X. 634
Lehuan, William, Dr.....	p. 214	Loving, Marian S.....	IX. 633
Leighton, Eliza W. S.....	VIII. 646	Lovell, Captain.....	p. 167
Leighton, Seaman.....	646		{ 3449
Leland, Ida.....	3353		{ 3520
Leland, Mehetabel.....	IV. 3021	Lovina.....	3550
Leland, William.....	3021	Lovina F.....	548
Leoninster.....	1270	Lowell, Charles R.....	X. 549
Leonora S.....	VIII. 3471	Lowell, Charlotte R.....	IX. 543
Letitia Todd.....	1610	Lowell, Josephine S.....	VIII. 1269
Letitia Todd.....	VIII. 1616	Lowell, M.....	VIII. 1222
		Lucia E.....	VIII. 1222

Lucia L.....	3570
Lucie.....VIII.	1546
Lucinda.....VI.	3252
Lucinda.....VII.	1214
Lucy.....VI.	694
Lucy.....VI.	709
Lucy.....VI.	3155
Lucy.....VII.	941
Lucy.....VII.	1068
Lucy Ann.....VII.	1093
Lucy Ann.....	3610
Lucy C.....VIII.	1244
Lucy C.....	1660
Lucy D.....	1630
Lucy E.....	1090
Lucy L.....	3360
Lucy S.....	3620
Lucy Sibylla.....VIII.	1657
Lucy Sibylla.....VIII.	1663
Ludlow, —, Mr.....	p. 167
Lu Guild.....IX.	3711

Lufkin, Angelette J.....	1400
Lulie.....VIII.	3571
Lumbard, Breck B.....IX.	1787
Lumbard, Fannie A.....VIII.	1786
Lumbard, Lamont C.....	1786
Lumbard, Richard F.....IX.	1788
Lumon, Henry.....VIII.	1451
Luther.....V.	3240
Luther.....VI.	721
Luther.....VI.	3241
Lydia C.....VIII.	1654
Lydia D.....	1350
Lyman, Cora.....X.	557
Lyman, Cora.....	608
Lyman, Elizabeth R.....IX.	556
Lyman, Henry.....X.	559
Lyman, Theodore.....	397
Lyman, Theodore.....	556
Lyman, Theodore.....X.	558
Lyme, N. H.....	3270
	&c

## M

McCarger, Amabel.....	2080
McDonough, Eliza.....	445
McDonough, Mary.....	453
McDowell, Bessie B.....VIII.	1039
McDowell, Daniel B.....VIII.	1037
McDowell, Elizabeth H.....VII.	1035
McDowell, J. J., Gen.....	p. 228
McDowell, Jane T.....VIII.	1036
McDowell, Sallie A.....VIII.	1038
McDowell, Wm., Judge.....	1635
McDowell, Wm. C., Hon.....	p. 227
McFarland, —.....	3206
McFarland, Frederick.....VIII.	3207
McFarland, Sarah J. G.....VII.	3206
McIntosh, Grace L.....	282
McIntyre, Catherine.....	3285
McKie, Edwin F.....IX.	1055
McKie, James D.....	1053
McKie, Nathan W.....IX.	1054
McKie, Pauline R.....VIII.	1053
McKie, Robert B.....IX.	1056
McKnight, Elizabeth.....	1410
McLane, Sarah A.....	1640
McLeau, Antoinette.....	1390
McMahon, M. T., Gen.....	p. 221
Mabel P.....IX.	3693
Mace, Frank.....IX.	3638
Mace, Henry W.....	3635
Mace, Lizzie.....IX.	3636
Mace, Sarah A.....VIII.	3635
Mace, William.....IX.	3637
Macon, Ga.....	444
Magoun, Aaron.....	1110
Magoun, Mary.....	1110
Magoun, Ruth C.....	1110
Nahoney, Martha C.....	3620
Main, Clara.....	3650
Manchester, Emma.....	3322
Manchester, N. H.....	3285
Mapleton, Wis.....	1500
Marcia A.....	1221
Marcia D.....	1720
Marengo, Ill.....	1786
Margaret.....IV.	104
Margaret.....V.	*500
Margaret.....VII.	853
Margaret Ann.....VII.	892
Margaret B.....VIII.	1245
Margaret F.....	1590
Margaret H.....IX.	2081
Margaret M.....	1890

Margaret T.....	160
Margarette.....VIII.	1292
Margery.....	40
Maria.....VII.	1160
Maria.....VII.	3404
Maria.....VII.	3383
Maria.....X.	3278
Maria L.....VII.	1183
Mariah R.....	1407
Mariah R.....	1470
Marion Agnes.....	2110
Marlborough.....	{ 71
	110
Marsh, Charles.....	1331
Marsh, Edward B.....IX.	1334
Marsh, Iva Nichols.....	1334
Marsh, Keziah.....	930
Marsh, Lucy.....IX.	1332
Marsh, Miriam N.....X.	1334
Marsh, Mary E.....VIII.	1331
Marsh, M. N.....IX.	1334
Marsh, Wilson.....IX.	1333
Marshall, George W.....	3611
Marshall, H. H.....VII.	3500
Marshall, Mary.....IX.	3612
Marshall, Sarah E.....VIII.	3611
Marston, Harvey.....	3471
Marston, Leonora S.....VIII.	3471
Marston, — (Sons).....IX.	3472
Martha.....IV.	151
Martha.....VII.	909
Martha.....	130
Martha B.....	890
Martha C.....VIII.	1391
Martha C.....	3500
Martha C.....	3620
Martha H.....	3694
Martha J.....	1500
Martha Rodes.....	1590
Martha Rodes.....VIII.	1598
Martha W.....	1810
Martin.....VII.	1140
Martin Burr.....VII.	1370
Martin Burr.....VIII.	1438
Martin Van Buren.....VIII.	3660
Martindale, J. H., Gen.....	902
Martindale, Mary.....	902
Marvel, Helen M.....VIII.	3628
Marvel, Wm.....	3628
Mary.....II.	21
Mary.....III.	3011

Mary.....	IV.	92	Matilda W.....	1860
Mary.....	V.	3035	Mattapan.....	p. 167
Mary.....	VI.	712	Maverick, John, Rev.....	p. 165, 167, 169, 170
Mary.....	VI.	3064	Mayfield, Sarah E.....	1800
Mary.....	VI.	3090	May River, S. C.....	464
Mary.....	VI.	3115	Medfield.....	14, 202, 830, 3042, 3060,
Mary.....	VII.	907	3090, 3250, 3310, 3320.	
Mary.....	VII.	951	Medford.....	{ 416
Mary.....	VII.	3403		{ 3067
Mary.....	VII.	3423	Medway.....	3210
Mary.....	VII.	3431	Medway, East.....	3175
Mary.....	VIII.	1624	Meeting House.....	p. 175
Mary A.....	VIII.	1404	Mehetable.....	IV. 3021
Mary A.....	IX.	1883	Mehetable.....	V. 3032
Mary A.....		1580	Mehetable M.....	3020
Mary A.....		1330	Melvine, Clark.....	VII. 3530
Mary A.....		1870	Mementoes.....	p. 211
Mary Alice.....	X.	2091	Memphis, Tenn.....	1023
Mary B.....	VIII.	1256	Menomonee, Wis.....	1390
Mary D.....		490	Mercy.....	VI. 772
Mary D.....		3110	Mercy.....	VI. 773
Mary D.....		3030	Mercy.....	VII. 3296
Mary Davis.....		865	Mercy E.....	VIII. 3503
Mary Delano.....	VIII.	1371	Mercy H.....	VIII. 3449
Mary Duer.....		1950	Mercy H.....	VIII. 3537
Mary E.....	VII.	3335	Mercy M.....	770
Mary E.....	VII.	1311	Merinda.....	VII. 3288
Mary E.....	VIII.	1331	Merinda H.....	VIII. 3467
Mary E.....	VIII.	1412	Merriam, Elizabeth.....	3065
Mary E.....	VIII.	1426	Merrick, Joseph.....	770
Mary E.....	IX.	1812	Merrick, Mercy.....	770
Mary E.....	IX.	2051	Messer, — Miss.....	3580
Mary E.....	IX.	3672	Messer, — Mr.....	3360
Mary E.....	VIII.	3592	Messer Village, N. H.....	3360
Mary F.....		1370	Metcalf, Edward.....	VIII. 3385
Mary F.....		3990	Metcalf, Hattie.....	VIII. 3386
Mary G.....	VIII.	1541	Metcalf, Michael.....	3384
Mary G.....	VIII.	3443	Metcalf, Milly B.....	VII. 3384
Mary H.....	VIII.	{ 1564	Methuen.....	1074
		{ 1940	Middleborough.....	1650
Mary H.....	IX.	1934	Millford.....	3064
Mary H.....		3010	Mill, Tide.....	{ p. 177
Mary H.....		3060		{ p. 183
Mary H.....		3270	Mill, Tileston.....	p. 177
Mary H.....		1800	Miller, Agnes B.....	VIII. 1525
Mary H.....		3660	Miller, Walter C.....	1525
Mary K.....		1810	Miller, Thomas.....	p. 173
Mary L.....		480	Millis.....	3175 &c
Mary L.....	VIII.	1407	Mills, Edward.....	p. 189
Mary L.....	VIII.	1501	Mills, Jane M.....	1550
Mary L.....	IX.	2024	Mills, William R.....	1550
Mary L.....		2030	Milly.....	VII. 3384
Mary M.....		1050	Milton, Mass.....	860 1330, 1340, 1880
Mary M.....		1510	Milton, Ill.....	1224
Mary P.....		3120	Milwaukee, Wis.....	777
Mary R.....		1490	Minnie M.....	3731
Mary R.....	VII.	2614	Minneapolis, Minn.....	1470
Mary R.....		1730	Minot, Elizabeth.....	II. 32
Mary S.....		1881	Minot, George.....	III. { p. 169
Mary T.....		1390		{ 171
Mary Van D.....		1749	Minot, Israel.....	III. 34
Mary W.....		1070	Minot, Jerusha.....	III. 36
Mason, Annah.....	VIII.	1452	Minot, John.....	32
Mason, Charles, Rev.....		392	Minot, John.....	III. 33
Mason, Edward C.....		3337	Minot, Josiah.....	III. 35
Mason, Florence.....	IX.	1454	Minott, Allen Brick.....	IX. 3416
Mason, Hannah T.....	VII.	392	Minott, Amos B.....	3404
Mason, Henry Breck.....	IX.	1453	Minott, Blanche M.....	IX. 3417
Mason, James H.....		1452	Minott, Edith.....	IX. 3415
Mason, Jonathan.....		418	Minott, Edwin M.....	VIII. 3405
Mason, Laura M.....	VII.	3337	Minott, Ellen M.....	VIII. 3406
Mason, Mary B.....		448	Minott, Frank.....	VIII. 3414
		10	Minott, Henry W.....	IX. 3416
Mather, Richard, Rev.....	{	p. 169	Minott, Ina.....	IX. 3415
Mathews, Samuel.....		p. 211	Minott, John.....	p. 183
Matilda J.....	VIII.	3533		



Minott, Maria B.....	VII.	3404	Moran, Hugh A.....	1593
Minott, Phoebe P.....		3414	Moran, Hugh A.....	IX. 1596
Minott, Sarah.....	VIII.	3408	Moran, Jane T.....	VIII. 1593
Minott, William H.....	VIII.	3407	Moran, Nathan M.....	IX. 1594
Minturn, Anna.....	IX.	971	Moran, Robert B.....	1595
Minturn, Edith.....	X.	544	Morehouse, Abram J.....	1220
Minturn, Francis.....	X.	545	Morehouse, Ida J.....	1220
Minturn, Gertrude.....	X.	546	Morehouse, Jemima A. S.....	1220
Minturn, John.....	IX.	973	Morgan, Sarah T.....	1185
Minturn, John W.....		967	Morrison, Bertha J.....	X. 1507
Minturn, Kate.....	IX.	972	Morrison, Emma M.....	1511
Minturn, Louisa A.....	VIII.	967	Morrison, Evelyn H.....	X. 1505
Minturn, Lulu.....	IX.	968	Morrison, Frank L.....	IX. 1511
Minturn, Mildred.....	X.	547	Morrison, Grace H.....	X. 1504
Minturn, Robert B.....		511	Morrison, Helen D.....	IX. 1508
Minturn, Robert S.....	X.	542	Morrison, Henry L.....	IX. 1509
Minturn, Sarah.....	X.	543	Morrison, Jessie B.....	1506
Minturn, Susan.....	IX.	969	Morrison, Lloyd B.....	IX. 1506
Minturn, Susanna S.....	IX.	541	Morrison, Marietta B.....	1502
Miriam.....	VI.	3084	Morrison, Mary L.....	VIII. 1501
Mitchell, Elsie.....	IX.	988	Morrison, P. B., Rev.....	1501
Mitchell, George.....	IX.	989	Morrison, R. C., Prof.....	{ p. 237
Mitchell, John.....		987		{ p. 238
Mitchell, John.....	IX.	989	Morrison, Samuel S.....	IX. 1502
Mitchell, Lucy R.....	VIII.	987	Morrison, Thomas P.....	X. 1503
Mitchell, Mary H.....		3660	Morristown, N. J.....	1008
Mitchell, Rebecca.....		1320	Morse, Dora M.....	VIII. 1178
Mitchell, Samuel.....	IX.	988	Morse, Egbert E.....	1178
Moline, Ill.....		2010	Morse, Joseph M., Capt.....	3020
Mollie A.....		1910	Morse, Mehetabel.....	3020
Monroe, Cora J.....		282	Mosely, Henry.....	p. 177
Montgomery, Anna R.....	IX.	1563	Moses.....	VI. 826
Montgomery, Henry.....		1561	Moses.....	VI. 1070
Montgomery, Henry W.....	IX.	1562	Moses Tyler.....	VII. 1630
Montgomery, George B.....	IX.	1563	Mosher, Emma M.....	1511
Montgomery, Katherine I.....	VIII.	1561	Mott, Emily.....	583
Montgomery, May B.....	IX.	1562	Motto.....	{ p. 251
Moore, Anna Sophia.....	VI.	225		{ p. 252
Moore, Helen M.....		294	Mt. Vernon, O.....	343
Moore, Jonathan, Rev.....		222	Mt. Vernon, N. Y.....	2050
Moore, Jonathan.....	VI.	224	Mullen, Julia A.....	3560
Moore, Mary E.....		643	Murphy, Mary A.....	1870
Moore, Susanna P.....	VI.	223	Myrick, Isaac.....	202
Moore, Susanna P.....	V.	222		

## N

Nancy.....	V.	484	Nathaniel.....	III. 130
Nancy.....	VI.	677	Nathaniel.....	IV. 133
Nancy.....	VI.	695	Nathaniel.....	V. 173
Nancy.....	VI.	696	Nathaniel.....	V. 481
Nancy.....	VI.	3172	Negus, Edmund.....	95
Nancy H.....		3320	Negus, Susannah.....	IV. 95
Nantasket.....	p. 166		Neilson, Abbie B.....	VII. 3325
Nantucket.....	202		Neilson, Abby.....	VIII. 3327
Naragaus, Me.....	p. 204		Neilson, Annie K.....	VIII. 984
Nash, Adonijah.....	793		Neilson, Bessie R.....	IX. 985
Nash, Betsy.....	VII.	794	Neilson, Jeanne.....	VIII. 3328
Nash, Charles B.....	VII.	798	Neilson, John.....	VIII. 3326
Nash, Charlotte S.....	VII.	804	Neilson, Laura A.....	VIII. 3326
Nash, Edwin B.....	VII.	795	Neilson, William.....	3325
Nash, Francis.....	VII.	796	Neilson, William.....	3327
Nash, Harriett.....	VII.	797	Neilson, William A.....	VIII. 3328
Nash, Helen T.....	VII.	799	Neilson, William, Rev.....	984
Nash, Julian.....	VII.	796	Nelhe Burr.....	VIII. 1401
Nash, Lucy D.....	VIII.	3177	Nellie Francis.....	VIII. 1457
Nash, Maria.....	VII.	798	Nellie M. J.....	X. 3751
Nash, Martin.....		3171	Neville Island, Pa.....	1890
Nash, Sarah B.....	VI.	793	Nevis Island, West Indies.....	765
Nashotah, Wis.....	{ 1500		Newark, N. J.....	724
	{ 1550		Newberry, — Mr.....	p. 169
Nashville, Tenn.....		1052	Newburgh, Ohio.....	1670
Nathan.....	VI.	3270	Newburyport.....	365
Nathan.....	VII.	3470	Newfield, N. Y.....	2070
Nathaniel.....	III.	3016	Newell, Ellen F.....	1890

New Haven, Conn.....	3195, 1691, 1692	Nickels, William, Capt.....	{ 500
New Marlborough .....	1220		{ p. 204
Newport, Ky.....	1026	Noddles Island.....	p. 166
Newport, N. H.....	890	Norfolk, Va.....	175
Newport, R. I.....	1321	Northampton, 760, 820, 1120, 1140, 1170, 1210, 1680, 1770.	
Newton.....	1312, 1314, 1830, 1870, 1873, 2110	Northampton items.....	p. 173
Newton Corner .....	1292	North Anson, Me.....	1256
Newton Highlands.....	1292	North Beverly.....	836
Newton Lower Falls.....	{ 1239		{ p. 195
	{ 3171		{ 116
Newtonville.....	1450	Northborough.....	247
New York, 368, 692, 723, 893, 956, 1029, 1273, 1410, 1640, 1704, 1730, 1950, 1990, 2050, 3360		Norridgewock, Conn.....	723
Nichols, Iva.....	1334	Northrop, Abigail B.....	820
Nichols, Mary.....	1110	Northrop, Beardsley.....	820
Nickels, Hannah.....	VI. 502	North Vassalborough, Me.....	1800
Nickels, Margaret.....	V. { p. 204	Norwich, Vt.....	3520
	{ p. 205	Numbers for reference, explanation of .....	p. 8
	{ *500		{ Index, p. i

## O

Oakes, Mary L.....	2030	Oliver, Marion.....	X. 622
Oakland, Cal.....	{ 904	Oliver, Marion R.....	617
	{ 1400	Oliver, Robert S.....	IX. 617
Oakland, Me.....	{ 1251	Olivet, Mich.....	3189
	{ 1804	Olney, Cynthia E.....	VIII. 874
Oak Park, Ill.....	1224	Olney, Lewis.....	872
Oak Square.....	1290	Olney, Sarah.....	VIII. 873
Oconomowoc, Wis., 1500, 1512, 1516, 1524, 1525, 1960.		Olney, Seraph S.....	VII. 872
Oliver, Cora Lyman.....	X. 621	Omaha, Neb.....	1621, 1623, 1625, 1655, 2000
Oliver, Daniel A.....	616	Orange, N. J.....	725
Oliver, Elizabeth.....	90	Orson, A.....	VII. 1780
Oliver, Elizabeth S.....	X. 619	Ortega, Frances.....	1300
Oliver, Elizabeth W.....	VIII. 616	Osgood, B.....	VIII. 1631
Oliver, Francis S.....	IX. 623		{ 1174
Oliver, John R.....	X. 618	Orid, N. Y.....	{ 1760
Oliver, Lucy Ann.....	3610		{ 2070

## P

Paine, Lucy L.....	397	Parkman, Caroline.....	VII. 468
Painter, Grace.....	140	Parkman, Caroline H.....	VII. 435
Pantaloons incident.....	p. 175	Parkman, Caroline Hall.....	416
Paris, France.....	{ 1830	Parkman, Catherine.....	VII. 467
	{ 1832	Parkman, Catherine S. B.....	423
Park, Charles E., Dr.....	1692	Parkman, Charles.....	VI. 329
Park, Sophia K.....	VIII. 1692	Parkman, Charles.....	VII. 455
Parker, Charles.....	3224	Parkman, Charles B.....	VII. 332
Parker City, Pa.....	{ 1361	Parkman, Charlotte S.....	VI. 352
	{ 1365	Parkman, Cynthia.....	VII. 241
Parker, Fannie B.....	IX. 1367	Parkman, Cyrus.....	VI. 211
Parker, Flora E.....	VIII. 1365	Parkman, Daniel.....	VI. 453
Parker, Helen E.....	IX. 1368	Parkman, Ebenezer.....	VI. 265
Parker, Nellie M.....	IX. 1366		{ 200
Parker, S. C.....	1365		{ p. 191
Parker, Wealthy.....	VII. 3224		{ 203
Parker, Wealthy W.....	VII. 3224	Parkman, Edward B.....	VII. 454
Parker's Landing, Pa.....	1361	Parkman, Edwin.....	VII. 233
Parkman, Abigail.....	VI. 393	Parkman, Elias.....	V. 463
Parkman, Adeline.....	VII. 231	Parkman, Elias.....	VI. 472
Parkman, Alethena.....	VI. 473	Parkman, Eliza McD.....	445
Parkman, Alethena.....	VI. 477	Parkman, Eliza W. S.....	VII. 443
Parkman, Alethena B.....	463	Parkman, Elizabeth.....	V. 201
Parkman, Alethena P.....	VII. 465	Parkman, Elizabeth W.....	415
Parkman, Alexander.....	V. 246	Parkman, Erastus L.....	VII. 237
Parkman, Alexander.....	VI. 236	Parkman, Francis.....	VII. 423
Parkman, Alonson E.....	VII. 239	Parkman, Francis.....	VI. 416
Parkman, Anna.....	VI. 349	Parkman, Francis.....	VIII. 428
Parkman, Anna A.....	VII. 413	Parkman, George.....	VI. 445
Parkman, Anna Sophia.....	V. 458	Parkman, George.....	VII. 441
Parkman, Betsey.....	VI. 227	Parkman, George.....	VII. 446
Parkman, Breck.....	V. 267	Parkman, George F.....	VII. 446



Parkman, Grace.....	VIII.	424	Parkman, Sophia.....	VII.	238
Parkman, Hannah.....	V.	462	Parkman, Susan.....	VII.	{ 402
Parkman, Hannah.....	VI.	209	Parkman, Susan B.....	VII.	{ 412
Parkman, Hannah.....	VI.	391	Parkman, Susan P. S.....		{ 342
Parkman, Hannah B.....	VI.	268			{ 402
Parkman, Hannah B.....	IV.	200			{ 412
Parkman, Hannah B.....	VI.	266	Parkman, Susanna.....	V.	222
Parkman, Hannah S.....	VII.	343	Parkman, Susanna.....	VI.	205
Parkman, Harriet E.....	VII.	447	Parkman, Susanna.....	VI.	396
Parkman, Harriet T.....		453	Parkman, Susanna.....	VI.	474
Parkman, Henry.....	VI.	418	Parkman, Susanna B.....		267
Parkman, Henry.....	VII.	451	Parkman, Susanna J.....		463
Parkman, Henry S.....	VII.	233	Parkman, Susanna R.....		411
Parkman, Joanna Fay.....	VII.	331	Parkman, Theresa.....	VII.	468
Parkman, Joanna P.....		329	Parkman, Theresa E. H.....		464
Parkman, John.....	V.	457	Parkman, Theresa F.....		464
Parkman, John.....	VI.	254	Parkman, William.....	V.	202
Parkman, John.....	VI.	411	Parkman, William.....	VI.	204
Parkman, John.....	VII.	412	Parkman, William P. M.....	VII.	452
Parkman, John A.....	VI.	208	Parsons, David, Rev.....		p. 198
Parkman, John E.....	VII.	444	Pasco, Amelia.....		335
Parkman, John, Rev.....		402	Patten, —, Mr.....		p. 172
Parkman, John W.....	VII.	234	Patience.....	VIII.	1327
Parkman, Johnson.....	VI.	476	Patience D.....		*830
Parkman, Katharine S.....	VIII.	429	Patteshall, Ann.....		100
Parkman, Kezia B.....		226	Patteshall, Martha.....		100
Parkman, Lucy.....	VI.	243	Patteshall, Richard.....		100
Parkman, Lucy H.....	VI.	471	Patty.....	VI.	3144
Parkman, Lucy P.....		228	Patty.....		3130
Parkman, Lucy P.....		334	Paul, Ebenezer.....	III.	26
Parkman, Lucy Rogers.....		476	Paul, Elizabeth.....	III.	25
Parkman, Lydia.....	VI.	203	Paul, Hannah.....	III.	23
Parkman, Lydia.....	VI.	242	Paul, Mary.....	II.	21
Parkman, Lydia A.....		202	Paul, Mary.....	III.	24
Parkman, Lydia B.....		236	Paul, Priscilla.....		27
Parkman, Lydia P.....		202	Paul, Samuel.....	21. p. 184, p. 185, p. 186	
Parkman, Maria D.....	VII.	547	Paul, Samuel.....	III.	22
Parkman, Maria L.....	VII.	233	Paul, Susannah.....	III.	28
Parkman, Mary A.....	VI.	351	Pauline.....	VIII.	*1591
Parkman, Mary A.....		333			{ 1780
Parkman, Mary A.....	VII.	256	Paw Paw, Mich.....		{ 1785
Parkman, Mary Agnes.....	VII.	439			{ 1789
Parkman, Mary B.....		228	Pawtucket, R. I.....		{ 1841
Parkman, Mary B.....	VII.	442			{ 2100
Parkman, Mary B.....		448	Pearl Louise.....		1439
Parkman, Mary D.....		208	Pease, —, Mr.....		3224
Parkman, Mary H.....	VII.	456	Pease, Abigail K.....		1120
Parkman, Mary J.....	VII.	414	Pease, Abigail P.....		1120
Parkman, Mary M. D.....		453	Pease, Azariah.....		1120
Parkman, Nancy.....	VII.	255	Pease, Fanny B.....		1120
Parkman, Philena F.....		254	Pease, Richard S.....		1120
Parkman, Polly.....	VI.	253	Pease, Wealthy.....	VII.	3224
Parkman, Robert B.....	VI.	228	Pede S.....		3340
Parkman, Robert B.....	VI.	348	Peggy.....	VI.	671
Parkman, Robert B.....	VII.	235	Peggy.....	VI.	674
Parkman, Samuel.....	p. 203		Peirce, Phoebe P.....		3414
Parkman, Samuel.....	V.	372	Pelton, Samuel.....		p. 185
Parkman, Samuel.....	VII.	229	Pembroke.....		1110
Parkman, Samuel.....	VII.	346	Pennington, Frances H.....	VIII.	724
Parkman, Samuel.....	VII.	449	Pennington, Francis.....	IX.	728
Parkman, Samuel B.....	VI.	373	Pennington, J. P.....		724
Parkman, Samuel B.....	VI.	464	Pennington, Louis.....	IX.	729
Parkman, Samuel B.....	VII.	469	Pennington, Rosalie.....	IX.	725
Parkman, Samuel F.....	VII.	466	Penn Yan, N. Y.....		1194
Parkman, Sally R.....	VI.	475	Pepperell.....		1292
Parkman, Sally Rogers.....		372	Percy.....	VII.	*1051
Parkman, Sally Shaw.....		372	Percy.....	VIII.	1625
Parkman, Sally Turner.....		204	Perkins, Abram.....	VIII.	3291
Parkman, Sarah.....	V.	212	Perkins, Anna B.....	VII.	3271
Parkman, Sarah.....	VI.	207	Perkins, Anna B.....	VIII.	3273
Parkman, Sarah.....	VI.	374	Perkins, Catherine McIntyre.....		3285
Parkman, Sarah Cabot.....		416	Perkins, Clara Emma.....	IX.	3286
Parkman, Sarah Cabot.....	VII.	417	Perkins, C. Lawrence.....		1281
Parkman, Sarah W.....		202	Perkins, Ellen.....	VIII.	893
Parkman, Sophia.....	VI.	206	Perkins, Elmiria.....	VIII.	3289
Parkman, Sophia.....	VI.	257	Perkins, Fannie.....	VIII.	894

Perkins, H. H.....	892	Plimpton, Hannah.....	3090
Perkins, Irenius.....	3284	Plymouth.....	1070
Perkins, Isaac.....	3288	Plymouth, England.....	p. 166
Perkins, Isaac.....	VIII. 3292	Plympton.....	92
Perkins, Jacob.....	VIII. 3293	Plympton, Augustus, Dr.....	3104
Perkins, James B.....	VIII. 902	Plympton, Augustus M.....	VII. 3106
Perkins, John L.....	X. 1282	Plympton, Eliza B.....	VII. 3107
Perkins, Margaret A.....	VII. 892	Plympton, Ellen L.....	VII. 3108
Perkins, Margaret G.....	IX. 1281	Plympton, Georgianna G.....	VII. 3109
Perkins, Martha C.....	VIII. 3272	Plympton, Hannah.....	VII. 3105
Perkins, Mary H.....	VIII. 3276	Plympton, Hannah B.....	VI. 3104
Perkins, Mary M.....	902	Polly.....	VI. 3099
Perkins, Merinda B.....	VIII. 3283	Polly Cheever.....	3300
Perkins, Sarah.....	VIII. 3284	Polly Cleaveland.....	3250
Perkins, Sarah S.....	VIII.	Pond, Annie M.....	
Perkins, Thomas, Col.....	3271	Poole, Charles E.....	3423
Perkins, Thomas W.....	VIII. 3285	Poole, Edward G.....	VIII. 3425
Perkins, William C.....	IX. 3287	Poole, Mary B.....	VII. 3423
Perry, John W.....	3311	Poole, Mary J.....	VIII. 3424
Perry, Sarah D.....	VII. 3311	Pope, John.....	p. 171
Peters, Eugene.....	VIII. 276	Porter, Colonel.....	700
Peters, Hannah B.....	VIII. 274	Porter, Hannah.....	700
Peters, Hannah P.....	VII. 269	Portland, Me.....	{ 1085
Peters, Hugh.....	VIII. 275		{ 1094
Peters, Mary Lovett.....	VIII. 272	Portland, Ore.....	1570
Peters, Onslow.....	269	Portsmouth, N. H.....	1593
Peters, Onslow E.....	VIII. 273	Pratt, Ann E. W.....	VIII. 3379
Peters, Susan Tyler.....	VIII. 271	Pratt, Arthur W.....	IX. 3382
Phelps, Goodman.....	p. 169	Pratt, Betty.....	VI. 3113
Phelps, Lucy.....	228	Pratt, Edward.....	1227
Phelps, William.....	p. 169	Pratt, Ira.....	3113
Philadelphia, Pa.....	690, 940, 1101, 1500, 1561, p. 190	Pratt, Jennie C. A.....	IX. 1227
Philip Stiles.....	IX. 1973	Pratt, Mary.....	3120
Philips, John.....	p. 169	Pratt, Walter.....	3329
Philips, Mercy.....	p. 190	Pratt, William H.....	IX. 3381
Phillott, Edith.....	606	Prentice, Hannah.....	3120
Phoebe J.....	3640	Prentice, John, Rev.....	p. 191
Phoebe Pauline.....	VIII. 1224	Prescott, Eliza.....	3590
Pierce, John.....	p. 169	Prescott, John.....	{ p. 173
Pierpont, James.....	132		{ 184
Pierpont, Sarah.....	IV. 132	Preston, Daniel.....	p. 189
Pierson, Charles L.....	573	Priest, Sarah.....	3630
Pierson, Emily R.....	IX. 573	Primer, New England.....	p. 175
Pike, Annie.....	3370	Proctor, George.....	p. 171
Pinney, —, Mr.....	p. 167	Proctor, Lydia.....	202
Pitts, Etta M.....	2010	Proctor, Samuel.....	p. 184
	{ 1410	Pronunciation of family name.....	3210
Pittsburgh, Pa.....	{ 1701	Providence, R. I.....	{ 3321, &c
	{ 2040		{ p. 222
Pittsfield.....	1220	Pruyn, John V. L.....	464
Pittsford, Vt.....	788	Pulaski Steamer.....	p. 173
Plant, Matthias, Rev.....	p. 190	Punkapuog Plantation.....	720
Pleasant Valley, N. Y.....	1161	Putnam, Israel, Gen.....	

R

Rachel.....	VII. 1121	Rand, Isaac.....	411
Rachel C.....	1690	Rand, Mary C.....	VI. 218
Rachel H.....	760	Rand, Susanna.....	411
Raguet, Conde.....	p. 214	Rathbone, Marion.....	617
Rainford, Eng.....	{ p. 179	Rawson, Edwd.....	{ p. 182
	{ p. 251		{ p. 184
Ramsay, Anne M.....	VII. 1023	Rebecca.....	VIII. 1321
Ramsay, Bettie B.....	VIII. 1027	Rebecca M.....	1320
Ramsay, Daniel B.....	VIII. 1024	Rebecca R.....	VIII. 1239
Ramsay, Emma.....	VIII. 1029	Rebeckah.....	V. 184
Ramsay, Frank A.....	1023	Records, burnt.....	p. 173
Ramsay, Hannah E. A.....	1580	Richmond, Me.....	1095
Ramsay, James.....	1580	Red Bluff, California.....	3405
Ramsay, Jennie.....	VIII. 1026	Reed, Anna.....	VIII. 984
Ramsay, Mary.....	VIII. 1025	Reed, Bessie.....	963
Ramsay, Minnie.....	VIII. 1028	Reed, Clara.....	VIII. 983
Rand, —, Mr.....	218	Reed, Edwin C.....	IX. 1104
Rand, —, Rev.....	p. 201	Reed, Eliza B.....	VII. 977

Reed, Eliza M.....	VIII.	986	Robert.....	VII.	1430
Reed, George.....	VIII.	991	Robert.....	VIII.	{ 1613
Reed, Homer.....	IX.	979	Robert C.....	VIII.	{ p. 239
Reed, Jennie M.....	VII.	992	Robert J.....	VIII.	1655
Reed, Kate.....	IX.	981	Robert L.....	VII.	1433
Reed, Kitty W.....		978	Roberts, Mary.....		*1590
Reed, Lucy B.....	VIII.	987	Robinson, Charlotte S.....	VIII.	1490
Reed, Luke C.....	IX.	981	Robinson, Edward.....	VI.	3069
Reed, Mary Louise.....	VIII.	1102	Robinson, Edward.....	IX.	152
Reed, Samuel.....	VII.	978	Robinson, Ella.....	IX.	3071
Reed, Samuel.....	IX.	979	Robinson, Ellen D.....		3073
Reed, S. P.....		977	Robinson, George.....		3071
Reed, William.....	VIII.	982	Robinson, James.....		1222
Reed, William G.....		1102	Robinson, James.....	VI.	151
Reed, William G.....	IX.	1103	Robinson, Loammie.....		152
Rhoboth.....		1170	Robinson, Mabel.....	X.	3069
Reid, William C.....	p. 230		Robinson, Sarah.....	V.	1222
Republican City, Neb.....		1890	Robinson, Sarah.....	VI.	3072
Renwick, Anna.....	VIII.	957	Robinson, Sarah.....		151
Renwick, James.....		957	Robinson, Sarah.....		153
Reuben.....	VI.	3251	Rochester.....		{ 223
Rhoda.....	VI.	3111			{ 890
Rice, Ellen F.....		1243	Rock Hill.....		{ p. 167
Rice, Ellen F.....		1830	Rockland, Mass.....		{ p. 169
Rice, Daniel M.....		3614			3660
Rice, Frederick W.....	IX.	{ 1243	Rockland, Me.....		{ 1810
Rice, Isabel.....	X.	{ 1830			{ 1821
Rice, Mariah.....		1242			{ 3084
Rice, Martha C.....		1470	Rockwell, William.....		p. 169
Rice, Mary R.....	VIII.	1241	Rockwood, Breck P.....	VIII.	313
Rice, Rebecca R.....	VII.	3614	Rockwood, Carrie D.....	VIII.	315
Rice, Thomas, Hon.....		1239	Rockwood, Charles.....	IX.	307
		{ 1239	Rockwood, Charles E.....	VIII.	311
Rice, Thomas, Hon.....		{ p. 244	Rockwood, Daniel.....		3188
Rice Lake, Wis.....		1502	Rockwood, Elisha, Rev.....		{ p. 208
Rice, Thomas E.....	IX.	1241			292
Richard Axtell.....	VIII.	*1656	Rockwood, Elisha P.....	VII.	293
Richard Edward.....	IX.	2011	Rockwood, Eliza D.....	VIII.	3188
Richards, —, Mr.....		p. 167	Rockwood, George.....	IX.	306
Richardson, Emma B.....	VII.	922	Rockwood, Hannah A.....	VII.	325
Richardson, George B.....	VIII.	923	Rockwood, Helen M.....	VIII.	295
Richardson G. W.....		922	Rockwood, Helen M.....	IX.	307
Richardson, Helen B.....	VIII.	925	Rockwood, Helen M.....		294
Richardson, James B.....	VIII.	924	Rockwood, Henry D.....	VIII.	309
Richardson, Judith.....		3210	Rockwood, Margaret.....	IX.	308
Richmond, Ky.....	1020, 1590, 1620,	p. 225	Rockwood, Margaret A.....	VIII.	305
Ricketts, Annie.....		647	Rockwood, Mary.....	IX.	308
Rigby, Abigail.....		10	Rockwood, Mary A.....		305
Rigby, Isabel.....		10	Rockwood, Robert B. P.....	VII.	328
Rigby, John.....		10	Rockwood, Sallie C.....		311
Rigby, Mehitabel.....		10	Rockwood, Susan B.....	VIII.	304
		{ 10	Rockwood, Susanna B.....	VI.	292
Rigby, Samuel.....		{ p. 182	Rockwood, Susanna B.....	VII.	316
		{ p. 185	Rockwood, William.....	IX.	306
Ring, mourning.....		p. 197	Rockwood, William E.....	VIII.	305
Rising, Henry H.....		331	Rockwood, William O.....	VII.	294
Rising, Joanna F.....		331	Rockwood, Winslow P.....	VIII.	314
Roads.....		p. 174	Rockwood ———	IX.	312
Robbins, Richard.....		387	Rodes, Martha.....		1590
Robbins, Susanna P.....	VII.	387	Rogers, Daniel, Rev.....		372
Robert.....	I.	6	Rogers, Ermina M.....		1780
Robert.....	II.	40	Rogers, Lucy.....		476
Robert.....	III.	41	Rogers, Sally.....		372
Robert.....	III.	80	Rollins, Hannah B.....	VIII.	274
Robert, Rev.....	III.	*110	Rollins, John.....		274
Robert.....	IV.	82			{ 940
Robert.....	IV.	180	Ross, Jean.....		{ p. 213
Robert, Rev.....	IV.	{ p. 250	Rossiter, Mr.....		{ p. 167
		{ *190			1230
Robert.....	V.	720	Roxbury.....	10, 90, 490, 1102,	3419
Robert "The Clerk".....	V.	760	Russell, Anna.....	IX.	568
Robert.....	VI.	748	Russell, Anna.....	X.	567
Robert.....	VI.	762	Russell, Elizabeth.....	IX.	556
Robert.....	VI.	765	Russell, Ellen Forbes.....	X.	563
Robert.....	VII.	1092	Russell, Emily.....	IX.	573
Robert.....	VII.	1141	Russell, George R.....		555

Russell, Henry S.....	IX.	561	Russe., Robert Shaw.....	IX.	575
Russell, Howland S.....	X.	566	Russell, Sarah Shaw.....	VIII.	555
Russell, James S.....	X.	562	Russ II, Sarah Shaw.....	IX.	576
Russell, Marian.....	IX.	574	Rushville, N. Y.....		1760
Russell, Margaret.....	X.	565	Ruth C.....	VIII.	1661
Russell, Margaret C.....	X.	575	Ruth C. M.....		1110
Russell, Mary Forbes.....	X.	564	Ruth S.....	VII.	1219
Russell, Mary H.....	X.	561	Ryall, William.....		p. 189

S

Sabbath, New England.....	p. 175		Santa Barbara, Cal.....		1300
Sabra A.....	3550		Sarah.....		40
Sackett, Benjamin.....	1174		Sarah.....	III.	42
Sackett, Dora M.....	VIII.	1178	Sarah.....	IV.	112
Sackett, Elizabeth A.....	VII.	1174	Sarah.....	IV.	132
Sackett, Sarah L.....	VIII.	1177	Sarah.....		150
Saginaw, Mich.....	1183		Sarah.....	V.	151
Salem.....	860		Sarah.....		p. 190
Salem, Ohio.....	870		Sarah.....	VI.	747
Sallie W.....	VIII.	1597	Sarah.....	VI.	793
Sally.....	VI.	3226	Sarah.....	VII.	863
Sally Sanger.....		3350	Sarah.....	VII.	1094
Sally Ware.....		3310	Sarah.....	VIII.	1376
Salmon, Anna B.....		870	Sarah.....		3040
Salmon, John.....		870	Sarah.....	VII.	3419
Saltonstall, Mary.....		625	Sarah A.....	VIII.	{ 1641
Samuel.....	I.	7			{ p. 251
Samuel.....	III.	140	Sarah A.....		1650
Samuel.....	III.	3017	Sarah A.....	VIII.	1652
Samuel.....	IV.	103	Sarah A.....	VIII.	3534
Samuel.....	IV.	141	Sarah A.....	VIII.	3635
Samuel, M. D.....	IV.	430	Sarah A.....		3360
Samuel.....	V.	185	Sarah Amelia.....	VIII.	1641
Samuel.....	V.	*690	Sarah Ann.....	VII.	935
Samuel.....	V.	820	Sarah Ann.....		1640
Samuel.....	VI.	821	Sarah B.....		1290
Samuel, Hon.....	*940, pp. 177, 197, 205, 208		Sarah C.....	VII.	3400
Samuel, of Alabama, Dr.....	VI.	*1050	Sarah D.....	VII.	3311
Samuel, Capt.....	VI.	1110	Sarah E.....	VIII.	1314
Samuel.....	VII.	851	Sarah E.....	VIII.	3611
Samuel.....	VII.	1031	Sarah E.....		3670
Samuel.....	VII.	1216	Sarah E.....		1760
Samuel, of Bridgewater.....	VII.	*1650	Sarah E.....		1800
Samuel, of California.....	VII.	1400	Sarah E.....		1550
Samuel, of New Hampshire.....	VII.	1470	Sarah II.....		1350
Samuel, of Wisconsin.....	VII.	1500	Sarah H.....		3040
Samuel.....	{	1265	Sarah Josephine.....	VIII.	1633
	{ p. 219		Sarah L.....	VII.	3201
Samuel.....	VIII.	1303	Sarah M.....	VIII.	3552
Samuel.....	VIII.	1406	Sarah McD.....	VIII.	1461
Samuel.....	VIII.	1547	Sarah P.....		3650
Samuel, U. S. A.....	VIII.	2050	Sarah T.....		720
Samuel.....	IX.	1933	Sarah Towne.....		930
Samuel.....	IX.	2012	Sarah Tyler.....		1073
Samuel, M. D.....	IX.	2130	Sarah V.....		860
Samuel, A.....	VIII.	1722	Sarah Vose.....	IX.	1882
Samuel H.....	VIII.	1431	Sargent, Ida Jane.....		3720
Samuel P.....	VII.	1730	Satterthwaite, Ethel.....	X.	727
Samuel P.....	IX.	2054	Satterthwaite, Franklin.....		725
Sanders, Clinton.....		3082	Satterthwaite, Pennington.....	X.	726
Sanders, Ida K.....	IX.	3082	Satterthwaite, Rosalie P.....	IX.	725
Sanderson, Augusta.....	VII.	3136	Savage, James S.....		1110
Sanderson, Christopher C.....	VII.	3142	Savage, Mary.....		1110
Sanderson, Ede.....	VI.	3135	Savannah, Ga.....		821
Sanderson, Ellen.....	VII.	3143		{	1033
Sanderson, John, Capt.....		3135	Savannah, Mo.....		{ 1610
Sanderson, John.....	VII.	3141	Sawyer, Thomas.....		p. 173
Sandwich Islands.....		1300	Schenectady, N. Y.....		784
Sanger, Pede.....		3340	Schermerhorn, James R.....	X.	1277
Sanger, Sally.....		3350	Schermerhorn, Maria S.....	IX.	1274
San Francisco, Cal.....	{	1214	Schermerhorn, Sheppard G.....	X.	1276
	{	1655	Schermerhorn, W. B.....		1274
San Jose, Cal.....		1183	Schermerhorn, W. B.....	X.	1275
San Luis Obispo, Cal.....	1185, 1300, 1590, 1593		School, free.....		p. 177



Schools for girls.....	p. 176	Shaw, Isabella P.....	587
Scipio, N. Y.....	228	Shaw, John.....	VIII. 644
Scollay, Lucy.....	3620	Shaw, Joseph C.....	VIII. 615
Scotland, Conn.....	75	Shaw, Josephine.....	IX. 548
Scottsville, N. Y.....	295	Shaw, Judith T.....	VIII. 649
Scranton, Pa.....	{ 1530	Shaw, Louis A.....	IX. 625
	{ 1940	Shaw, Lucy B.....	VII. 1008
	{ 1950	Shaw, Lucy B.....	VIII. 1015
Sears, Eleanor R.....	635	Shaw, Lucy H.....	IX. 1012
Sears, Frederick R.....	632	Shaw, Mabel.....	IX. 598
Sears, Frederick R.....	IX. 635	Shaw, Margaret.....	VII. 638
Sears, Frederick R.....	X. 636	Shaw, Marian.....	VIII. 632
Sears, Marion S.....	VIII. 632	Shaw, Marian.....	IX. 627
Sears, Marion S.....	IX. 633	Shaw, Mary E.....	643
Seating in meeting house.....	p. 176	Shaw, Mary Gray.....	IX. 595
Seaver, Martha.....	746	Shaw, Mary J.....	VIII. 652
Seaver, William J.....	746	Shaw, Mary Louisa.....	IX. 601
Seeley, R. H., Rev. Dr.....	p. 243	Shaw, Mary L.....	599
Seffie W.....	VIII. 1361	Shaw, Mary S.....	625
Senter, Alice W.....	VIII. 3554	Shaw, Mary S.....	VIII. 642
Senter, Charles B.....	IX. 3557	Shaw, Nancy D.....	639
Senter, Elton.....	3554	Shaw, Pauline.....	IX. 626
Senter, Linnie Emeline.....	IX. 3555	Shaw, Pauline A.....	624
Senter, Mabel Sylvia.....	IX. 3556	Shaw, Quincy A.....	IX. 596
Seraph D.....	870	Shaw, Quincy A.....	VIII. 624
Seraph S.....	VII. 872	Shaw, Quincy A.....	IX. 628
Servant boy.....	p. 189	Shaw, R. A.....	644
Seward, Caroline E.....	778	Shaw, Robert G.....	V. 555
Seward, William H., Hon.....	778	Shaw, Robert G.....	VII. 533
Shaw, (dau.).....	1013	Shaw, Robert G.....	415
Shaw, Adelaide G.....	1009	Shaw, Robert G.....	VIII. 599
Shaw, Amy.....	IX. 609	Shaw, Robert G., Col.....	IX. 539
Shaw, Anna.....	IX. 535	Shaw, Robert G.....	IX. 587
Shaw, Anna.....	VIII. 1014	Shaw, Robert G.....	IX. 629
Shaw, Anna Blake.....	VIII. 602	Shaw, Robert G.....	X. 589
Shaw, Anna Blake.....	IX. 581	Shaw, Robert G.....	{ p. 204
Shaw, Anna K.....	539		{ 205
Shaw, Anna R.....	647	Shaw, Sally.....	372
Shaw, Cora L.....	608	Shaw, Samuel P.....	VIII. 577
Shaw, Caroline G.....	592	Shaw, Samuel P.....	IX. 592
Shaw, Edward Blake.....	VIII. 648	Shaw, Samuel P.....	X. 594
Shaw, Eliza Willard.....	VIII. 646	Shaw, Sarah.....	372
Shaw, Elizabeth W.....	IX. 578	Shaw, Sarah.....	VII. 531
Shaw, Elizabeth W.....	VIII. 616	Shaw, Sarah B.....	VII. 405
Shaw, Elizabeth W. P.....	415	Shaw, Sarah B.....	534
Shaw, Ellen.....	IX. 551	Shaw, Sarah F.....	IX. 582
Shaw, Elliott W.....	IX. 1012	Shaw, Sarah P.....	VIII. 555
Shaw, Emily M.....	583	Shaw, Sarah R.....	VIII. 653
Shaw, Francis.....	372	Shaw, Susan Welles.....	X. 588
Shaw, Francis.....	500	Shaw, Susanna.....	IX. 541
Shaw, Francis.....	532	Shaw, Thomas M.....	X. 586
Shaw, Francis.....	IX. 613	Shaw, William A.....	VIII. 1009
Shaw, Francis.....	502	Shaw, William A., Jr.....	IX. 1011
Shaw, Francis G.....	405	Shaw, William H.....	VIII. 631
Shaw, Francis George.....	VIII. 534	Shaw, William N.....	VII. 639
Shaw, Francis George.....	IX. 579	Shaw, William T.....	VIII. 645
Shaw, Francis George.....	X. 584	Shelburne.....	3215
Shaw, F. Robert Gould.....	VIII. 643	Sherborn.....	3010, 3130, 3201, 3270, 3340
Shaw, Gardner H.....	VIII. 608	Sherlock, Thomas, Dr.....	p. 190
Shaw, George Nichols.....	VIII. 647	Sherrill, Alice E.....	1228
Shaw, George Russell.....	IX. 583	Shewell, Helen M.....	1980
Shaw, George W.....	p. 204	Sholan, (Indian chief).....	178
Shaw, George W.....	VII. 637	Shrewsbury.....	1661
Shaw, Gertrude B.....	X. 593	Shober, Francis, Rev.....	1003
Shaw, Gertrude F.....	IX. 1011	Shober, Francis E.....	IX. 1005
Shaw, Hannah B.....	577	Shober, Helen L.....	VIII. 1003
Shaw, Hannah N.....	V. 502	Shober, Jane A.....	VIII. 1004
Shaw, Hannah T.....	VIII. 641	Sibella D.....	180
Shaw, Helen A.....	645	Sibylla.....	V. 187
Shaw, Henry.....	1008	Sibylla.....	VI. 722
Shaw, Henry, Jr.....	VIII. 1016	Sigourney.....	221
Shaw, Henry C.....	VIII. 651	Silas.....	VI. 3370
Shaw, Henry R.....	IX. 597	Silence.....	VI. 3103
Shaw, Henry R.....	IX. 614	Silver Creek, Ky.....	1598
Shaw, Hollis H.....	X. 591	Simmons, (child).....	IX. 1322
Shaw, Isabel.....	X. 585	Simmons, (child).....	IX. 1323

Simmons, (child).....	IX.	1324	Stanford, L. L.....	VIII.	1196
Simmons, Jane S.....		1270	Stanford, Maria L.....	VII.	1183
Simmons, Rebecca B.....	VIII.	1321	Stanford, Mary C.....		1194
Simmons, William C.....		1321	Stanford, Sarah T.....		1185
Skinner, Eliza J.....		814	Stanford, Therese.....	IX.	1192
Slatter, Mary.....		722	Stanford, William.....	IX.	1193
Smith, Ann.....	VII.	3153	Stanford, William A.....	VIII.	1194
Smith, Clarissa.....		1340	Stanley, Anna.....		870
Smith, Donald.....		3144	Stanley, Anna.....		870
Smith, Donald M.....	VII.	3149	Stansbury, Anna E. B.....	VIII.	3641
Smith, Elizabeth C.....		1360	Stansbury, Mary I.....	IX.	3642
Smith, Helen D.....	IX.	1508	Stansbury, W. V.....	IX.	3641
Smith, James R.....	VII.	3178	Staples, Annie Fay.....	VIII.	338
Smith, John F.....		778	Staples, Henry.....		338
Smith, John F.....	VII.	3152	Staples, (children).....		339
Smith, Lawrence.....	p. 137		Starkweather, Elizabeth.....		1770
Smith, Margaret.....	VII.	3145	Starrett, Emma.....		8700
Smith, M. Maritta.....		778	Steele, Rev. Dr.....	p. 228	
Smith, Martha C.....		3272	Stephen R.....	VIII.	1491
Smith, Mr.....	{ p. 167		Sterling.....	{ 3060	
	{ p. 169			{ 3300	
Smith, Moses.....		3272		{ 3550	
Smith, Patty B.....	VI.	3144	Steuben, Me.....		502
Smith, Sophia E.....	VII.	3146	Stevens, Mary A.....	VIII.	915
Smith, Stillman J.....		1508	Stevens, Nancy D.....		639
Smith, William F.....	VII.	3151	Stevens, Timothy.....		915
Smith, William N.....	VII.	3147	Stevenson, J. W.....	p. 225	
Snow, Alice A.....		1670	Stewart, Caroline W.....	VIII.	3165
Snow, Betsey.....		3390	Stewart, Lindley.....		3165
Somerville, N. J.....		1701	Stewart, (child).....	IX.	3166
Somerville.....		789	Stiles, Henrietta J.....		1970
Son.....	VIII.	3532	Stinchfield, Belle M.....	X.	1819
Son.....	IX.	3651	Stinchfield, Helen M.....	X.	1817
Son.....	IX.	3652	Stinchfield, Mary E.....	IX.	1812
Son.....	X.	3752	Stinchfield, Mattie M.....	X.	1814
Sophia Bryant.....		1420	Stinchfield, Roger F.....	X.	1816
Sophia King.....	VIII.	1692	Stinchfield, Ruth L.....	X.	1818
Sophonronia D.....		1310	Stinchfield, Susie S.....	X.	1813
Sorenson, Serena A.....		317	Stinchfield, Thomas B.....	X.	1815
South Billerica.....		1314	Stinchfield, Thomas F.....		1812
Southborough.....		3201	Stockbridge.....		480
Southbridge.....		1452	Stoddard, Hannah.....		3630
Southcott, Capt.....	p. 167		Stodder, Anne E.....		737
Spaulding, Jenima A.....		1220	Stodder, Asa.....		722
Spear, Abigail B.....	VI.	*708	Stodder, Eliza C.....		723
Spear, John W.....	{ p. 210		Stodder, Frances H.....	VIII.	724
	{ p. 8		Stodder, Francis L.....		737
Spelling of family name.....			Stodder, Frank P.....	IX.	736
Spink, Elizabeth P.....		3523	Stodder, George T.....	VIII.	738
Spooner, Abigail T.....	VII.	394	Stodder, George T.....	VII.	742
Spooner, James, Dr.....		394	Stodder, Harriett H.....		723
Springer, Julia B.....	VIII.	1325	Stodder, James.....	IX.	733
Springer, Wm. A.....		1325	Stodder, James C.....	VII.	737
Springfield, 190, 480, 770, 811, 1121, 1131, 1430, 1470, 1740, 1920, 2061, 2062.			Stodder, James F.....	IX.	734
Springfield, Vt.....		3411	Stodder, Jonathan.....		722
Spring Station, Ky.....		1598	Stodder, Joseph S.....	VII.	723
Squantum.....		50	Stodder, Lucy M.....		743
Sqneb, Capt.....	p. 166		Stodder, Robert H.....	IX.	732
Squire, Wesley.....	VIII.	3632	Stodder, Robert H.....	VII.	735
St. Armand, Canada.....		2090	Stodder, Robert H.....	VII.	745
St. Croix, Wis.....		892	Stodder, Sally B.....	VII.	739
St. Lawrence, Minn.....		732	Stodder, Samuel.....	VII.	744
St. Louis, Mo.....	1035, 1051, 1149,	1610	Stodder, Sibylla B.....	VI.	722
		317	Stodder, Sibylla C.....	VII.	746
St. Paul, Minn.....	{ 366		Stodder, William.....	VII.	741
	{ 893		Stodder, William H.....	VIII.	732
			Stodder, William W.....	VIII.	731
Stanford, (son).....	IX.	1187	Stone, Mary S.....		1880
Stanford, Bessie.....	IX.	1186	Stoughton, Israel.....	p. 169	
Stanford, Eugene.....	VIII.	1184	Stoughton, Mr.....	p. 167, 169, 187, 188	
Stanford, George B.....	IX.	1183	Stoughton, William.....	{ p. 189	
Stanford, George B.....	VIII.	1185		{ 190	
Stanford, Mattie L.....	IX.	1195	Stratton Falls, N. Y.....		1220
Stanford, Horace.....	IX.	1191	Strong, Helen B.....	IX.	1293
Stanford, Horatio C.....		1183	Strong, Margaret B.....	VIII.	1292
Stanford, Joseph.....	VIII.	1199	Strong, William C.....		1292



Sturgis, Charles J.....	VII.	404	Susanna.....	III.	3013
Sturgis, Elizabeth P.....	VII.	401	Susanna W.....		90
Sturgis, George.....	VII.	406	Susannah.....	IV.	95
Sturgis, Harriet T.....	VII.	407	Sutliff, Bessie D.....	IX.	1182
Sturgis, Henry P.....	VII.	398	Sutliff, Dora M.....	VIII.	1178
Sturgis, James.....	VII.	408	Sutliff, Maud E.....	IX.	1181
Sturgis, Julia Boit.....		397	Sutliff, Morris.....		1178
Sturgis, Lucy L.....		397	Sutliff, William E.....	IX.	1179
Sturgis, Mary C.....		408	Sutter's Mill, Cal.....		1300
Sturgis, Mary G.....		397	Sutton.....		477
Sturgis, Mary Louisa.....		599	Sutton, Cornelia.....		961
Sturgis, Nathaniel R.....		396	Swanzeny, N. H.....		292
Sturgis, Nathaniel R. (Russell).....	VII.	397	Swatow, China.....		1380
Sturgis, Robert S.....	VII.	409	Swayze, Anna C.....		3720
Sturgis, Samuel P.....	VII.	399	Swift, Amy.....	IX.	1536
Sturgis, Sarah B.....	VII.	403	Swift, Anna B.....	VIII.	3273
Sturgis, Sarah B.....	VII.	405	Swift, Aurelius.....		3276
Sturgis, Susan P.....	VII.	402	Swift, Catherine.....	IX.	3282
Sturgis, Susanna P.....	VI.	396	Swift, Charles.....	IX.	1535
Styles, Sarah E.....		1550	Swift, Edward.....	IX.	1534
Suffield, Conn.....		74	Swift, Gabriella B.....	VIII.	1533
Suffolk Co.....		p. 172	Swift, George.....	IX.	1535
Suisun, Cal.....		{ 1400	Swift, Henrietta.....	IX.	3283
		{ 1960	Swift, Idella.....	IX.	3275
Sumner, S.....	VII.	3600	Swift, John.....		1533
		{ 172	Swift, John, Rev.....		p. 191
Sumner, Wm.....		{ 187	Swift, Luella.....	IX.	3274
		{ p. 171	Swift, Martha A.....	IX.	3278
Susan C.....	VII.	1218	Swift, Mary.....	IX.	3275
Susan H.....	VII.	1772	Swift, Mary H.....	VIII.	3276
Susan J.....	VII.	1164	Swift, Mary P.....	IX.	3277
Susan L.....		1460	Swift, Nellie.....	IX.	3274
Susan Rebecca.....	VIII.	1634	Swift, Peter.....		3273
Susan S.....	VII.	3393	Swift, Sadie T.....	IX.	3279
Susan W.....		1370	Swift, Thomas.....		p. 186
Susan W.....		1650	Swift, William H.....	IX.	3281
Susanna.....		50	Swift, Willie.....	IX.	1534
Susanna.....	II.	38	Sylvia.....	VII.	3302
Susanna.....	III.	68	Sylvia, Jane.....		3530
Susanna.....	III.	3012			

## T

Tabitha.....	VI.	3087	Thomas, Margaret.....		670
Taft, Charles P.....	VIII.	345	Thomas P.....	IX.	1892
Taft, Hannah S.....	VII.	343	Thomas, William.....		{ 100
Taft, Henry C.....		343			{ 160
Taft, Henry R.....	VIII.	344	Thomas, William, Jr.....		100
Talcott, Governor.....		190	Thomas, William, Dr.....		{ p. 204
Talmadge, Daniel.....		1704			{ p. 834
Talmadge, Mary B.....	IX.	1704	Thomaston, Me.....		834
Talmadge, Rockwell D.....	X.	1704	Thompson, Abigail C.....	VI.	163
Taunton.....	214, 1650, p. 200, 3082, &c		Thompson, William.....		163
Taylor, Capt.....		10	Thompson's Island.....		p. 171
Taylor, Frances L.....		737	Thorn, Alice S.....	VIII.	341
Terry, Mr.....		p. 167	Thorn, William.....		341
Texas.....		1236	Tilden, B. T.....		1422
Thankful.....	V.	485	Tilden, Florence M.....	IX.	1424
Theodore.....	VI.	767	Tilden, Harriett.....		453
Theodore.....	IX.	2031	Tilden, Harry B.....	IX.	1423
Theodore B.....	IX.	2022	Tilden, Kate E.....	VIII.	1422
Theodore F., M. D.....	VIII.	2060	Tilden, Raymond M.....	IX.	1425
Theodore, Hon.....	VII.	1143			{ p. 177
Thomas.....	I.	3000	Tileston, Timothy.....		{ p. 187
Thomas.....	II.	3010			{ p. 188
Thomas.....	V.	3110	Tilly, Mr.....		p. 167
Thomas.....	VI.	3340	Titcomb, Valeria K.....		365
Thomas.....	VII.	3570	Titus, Julia.....		963
Thomas.....	VII.	p. 245			{ 1610
Thomas A.....	IX.	1804	Todd, David, Judge.....		{ p. 226
Thomas, Ann.....		100			{ p. 239
Thomas, Ann P.....		100	Todd, James C.....		p. 226
Thomas E.....	VII.	3351	Todd, Jane B.....		{ p. 224
Thomas M.....	VIII.	1723			{ p. 1020
Thomas, Margaret.....		160	Todd, John, Dr.....		p. 226

Todd, Letitia.....	p. 1610
Todd, Levi, Gen.....	p. 239
Todd, Robert S.....	p. 224
Todd, Samuel B.....	p. 226
Tolman, John.....	p. 236
Tolman, John.....	21
Tolman, Mary.....	68
Tolman, Susanna.....	21
Tomlinson, Mary.....	68
Toof, Anna Eliza.....	1390
Topsfield.....	2090
Town, Ella H.....	700
Towne, Sarah.....	1455
Townsend, Cordeha H.....	930
Townsend, May Catherine.....	2060
Townsley, Hannah.....	408
Townsley, Jacob.....	502
Transient persons.....	501
Travel, modes of.....	p. 176
Treadwell, Thomas.....	p. 174
Treat, Elizabeth B.....	p. 176
Treat, Samuel.....	174
Treat, Samuel.....	174
Trescott, William.....	175
Treskatis, Chesney.....	p. 173
Treskatis, Elizabeth B.....	1709
Treskatis, G., Dr.....	VIII.
Treskatis, Helen.....	1709
Triana, Ala.....	1709
Troy, N. Y.....	1050
	804

Tuckerman, Abigail P.....	VI.	393
Tuckerman, Abigail P.....	VII.	394
Tuckerman, Edward.....		391
Tuckerman, Edward.....	VII.	395
Tuckerman, Hannah.....	VII.	392
Tuckerman, Hannah P.....	VI.	391
Tuckerman, Joseph, Rev.....		393
Tuckerman, Paul.....		969
Tuckerman, Susan.....	IX.	969
Turner, Mehitable.....		10
Turner, Nathaniel.....		p. 12
Turner, Sally.....		204
Tuttle, Eliza Ann.....		1248
Tyler, Augusta M.....	VII.	{ 353
Tyler, Anna Sophia.....	VII.	{ 289
Tyler, Caroline Amelia.....	VII.	278
Tyler, Charlotte Amelia.....	VIII.	289
Tyler, Charlotte C.....	VII.	291
Tyler, Hannah B.....	VI.	287
Tyler, Hannah P.....	VII.	288
Tyler, John.....		269
Tyler, John Breck.....	VII.	268
Tyler, John E.....		268
Tyler, John Eugene, Dr.....	VII.	{ 353
Tyler, Maria.....	VII.	{ 289
Tyler, Sarah.....		288
Tyler, Sarah Augusta.....	VII.	720
Tyler, Susanna B.....	VII.	283
Tyler, Susanna Brigham.....	VIII.	277
Tything men.....		292
		p. 176

U

Union, Me.....	{ 830
Unity, Me.....	{ 834
	{ 3084
	1245

Upland, Pa.....	272
Upper Bedford, Canada.....	2090
Upsall, Nicholas.....	{ p. 169
	{ 171

V

Vaill, Anna I.....	IX.	1705
Vaill, Edward B.....	IX.	1706
Vaill, Isabella M.....	VIII.	1703
Vaill, Mary B.....	IX.	1704
Vaill, T. D.....		1703
Valentine, Francina T.....		1990
Vallejo, Cal.....		1673
Van Deventer, Mary.....	{ p. 243	
Vassalborough, Me.....		1740
Vehicles.....		1800
		p. 174

Vermont.....		{ 3273
		{ &c.
Viall, C. E.....		3324
Viall, Clara.....	VIII.	3324
Viall, Maud.....	IX.	3324
Victor.....	IX.	1952
Vineland, N. J.....		{ 1360
		{ 1900
Virginus, Col.....		1225
Vose, Sarah.....		860

W

Waban.....	1292
Wagner, Antonie.....	1833
Wainwright.....	V. 487
Wainright.....	VI. 824
Wainright, Elizabeth.....	110
Waite, Mary.....	1070
Walter.....	VII. 3640
Walter W.....	VIII. 3695
Walters, S. P.....	p. 236
Ward, Geraldine.....	3202
Ward, W. G., Gen.....	p. 221
Warde, Matilda W.....	1860
Ware, Anna.....	VIII. 3167
Ware, Arthur B.....	VIII. 3159
Ware, Benjamin.....	VII. 3164
Ware, Caroline.....	VII. 3156

Ware, Caroline.....	VIII.	3165
Ware, Clarence H.....	VIII.	3162
Ware, Edgar.....	VIII.	3159
Ware, Edgar V.....	VIII.	3162
Ware, Eleazer.....		3155
Ware, Elizabeth C.....		3164
Ware, Emily P.....	VIII.	3163
Ware, John.....		3040
Ware, Joseph W.....	VIII.	3161
Ware, Lucy B.....	VI.	3155
Ware, Lucy D.....	VII.	3171
Ware, Mary B.....		3158
Ware, Mary E. B.....	VIII.	3161
Ware, Samuel L.....	VIII.	3169
Ware, Theodore L.....	VIII.	3163
Ware, Vorestas.....	VII.	3158

Wareham.....	836	Wesley, J.....	IX.	3632
Warham, Rev. John.....	pp. 165, 167, 169, 170	Wesson, Sarah E.....		3670
Warren, (son).....	X.	Westborough.....		{ 200
Warren, Amy S.....	IX.			{ 268
Warren, Arthur M.....	IX.	Westford.....		3113
Warren, Bessie S.....	IX.	West Medford.....		1246
Warren, Charles.....	3408	Westminster.....		3210
Warren, Clarence.....	1186	Weston, Mary L.....	VIII.	272
Warren, Ethel L.....	IX.	Weston, Henry G., D. D.....		272
Warren, Everett.....	IX.	Westphling, Harriet P.....	IX.	896
Warren, Harry.....	p. 237	Westphling, M. J.....		896
Warren, Harry, Mrs.....	p. 237	West Jersey.....		180
Warren, Ida.....	IX.	West Newton.....		2130
Warren, John.....	X.	West Randolph, Vt.....		3276
Warren, John C.....	609	Weston, Henry G.....		272
Warren, Joseph.....	X.	Weston, Mary L. P.....	VIII.	272
Warren, Sarah M.....	VIII.			{ 487
Warsaw, N. Y.....	1700	West Springfield.....		{ 770
Washington, D. C.....	779, 1132, 2000, 2002, 2120			{ 815
Washington, George.....	1026	Weymouth, Martha.....		1810
Washington, Jennie R.....	VIII.	Weymouth.....		3081
Waterhouse, Jessie B.....	1506	Wheeler, Ephriam.....		207
Watertown.....	p. 167	Wheeler, Sarah, Mrs.....		202
Watertown.....	407	Wheeler, Sarah P.....	VI.	207
Watts, Susan.....	1370	Whipple, Eliza.....	IX.	3451
Waverly, Mich.....	1780	Whipple, Joel.....		3449
Way, Mr.....	p. 167	Whipple, Lovina F.....		3449
Way, Henry.....	p. 187	Whipple, Mercy H.....	VIII.	3449
Weathersfield, Conn.....	14	White, Abigail B.....		836
Webb, Fanny M.....	IX.	White, Amy B.....	VII.	834
Webb, Fanny P.....	VIII.	White, Catherine P.....	VIII.	835
Webb, Harriett P.....	IX.	White, Charles P.....	IX.	842
Webb, Mabel.....	IX.	White, Cynthia M.....	VIII.	849
Webb, Margaret B.....	IX.	White, Edward B.....	IX.	842
Webb, Marian.....	IX.	White, Eliza F.....		841
Webb, Nellie P.....	IX.	White, Fannie A.....	IX.	843
Webb, William D.....	894	White, Frank A.....	IX.	839
Webster.....	VIII.	White, George D.....		1590
Webster, Daniel.....	p. 224	White, George W.....	IX.	847
Webster, J. W.....	445	White, Harley C.....	IX.	837
Wedge, Abijah.....	3064	White, Harriet T.....	VII.	407
Wedge, Charlotte S.....	VIII.	White, Helen L. B.....		848
Wedge, Daniel K.....	VIII.	White, Jacob.....		834
Wedge, Elizabeth M.....	3065	White, Jane F.....		1590
Wedge, Harriet L.....	VIII.	White, John F.....		1590
Wedge, Harriet L.....	3078	White, John, Rev.....	p. 166, 167, 169, 170	
Wedge, Lothrop.....	VII.	White, Jonathan.....	VIII.	845
Wedge, Mary.....	VII.	White, Jonathan B.....	IX.	846
Wedge, Mary.....	VII.	White, Joseph.....	VIII.	844
Wedge, Mary E.....	VIII.	White, Joseph.....	VIII.	848
Wedge, Oliver B.....	VIII.	White, Joseph H.....	IX.	846
Weed, Edward O.....	1029	White, Katie B.....	IX.	839
Weed, Emma C.....	VIII.	White, Mary A.....		845
Weeks, George.....	p. 172	White, Mary D.....		836
Welch, Benjamin.....	3503	White, Samuel.....	VIII.	836
Welch, Clarabell.....	IX.	White, Stephen D.....	IX.	837
Welch, (dau.).....	X.	White, Thomas P.....	VIII.	841
Welch, Eugene.....	IX.	White, William.....		1590
Welch, Frederick.....	IX.	White, William A.....		407
Welch, Henry.....	IX.	Whitestown, N. Y.....		243
Welch, Leon.....	X.	Whitney, Esther.....		3130
Welch, Leston.....	IX.	Whitney, George.....		3067
Welch, Mercy E.....	VIII.	Whitney, J., Rev.....		192
Welch, Mertie.....	X.	Whitney, Lois.....	V.	192
Wells, Charlotte.....	VII.	Whitney, Mary E.....	VIII.	3067
Wells, Charlotte B.....	VI.	Whittier, Charles S.....		1632
Wells, Elizabeth.....	VII.	Whittier, Jane M.....	VIII.	1632
Wells, Emma.....	VII.	Wilbraham.....		809
Wells, Jonathan.....	3213	Wilde, Annie H.....		2120
Wells, Judith.....	VII.	Wilkinson, (child).....	IX.	3163
Wells, Sarah.....	VII.	Wilkinson, Anna W.....	VIII.	3167
Wells, Wealthy.....	VII.	Wilkinson, George.....		3167
Wells, Willard.....	VII.	Will of Captain John Breck.....		p. 188
Welsteed, Rev. Mr.....	{ p. 224	Will of Edward Breck.....		p. 181
Wesley, Ida A.....	2050	Will of Isabel (Breck) Fisher.....		p. 184
		William.....	V.	*670

William.....	VI.	672	Windsor, Conn.....	480
William.....	VI.	764	Windsor, Cora.....	1701
William.....	VII.	1300	Winfield, C.....	IX. 3662
William.....	VII.	1380	Winslow, Me.....	723
William.....	VII.	1460	Wilson, Charles A., Dr.....	3623
William.....	VII.	1530	Wilson, Charles F.....	IX. 3624
William.....	VII.	p. 245	Wilson, Harriet S.....	VIII. 3623
William.....	VII.	3331	Wilson, Julia.....	1001
William.....	VIII.	1301	Winthrop, Governor.....	p. 167
William.....	VIII.	1432	Wiswall, Enoch.....	90, p. 186, p. 188, p. 189
William A.....	VIII.	1573	Wiswall, Susannah.....	90
William A. M.....	VIII.	1960	Wiswall, Dea.....	p. 172
William Benjamin.....	IX.	1864	Wiswell, Ichabod.....	p. 177
William C.....	VIII.	1392	Wiswell, John.....	p. 172
William D.....	VIII.	1751	Wiswell, Thomas.....	p. 172
William Dean.....	VIII.	1810	Withington, Henry.....	{ p. 169
William Foster.....	VII.	*1360	Withington, John.....	{ p. 171
William Gilman, Dr.....	VII.	{ p. 250	Withington, Joseph.....	p. 188
William Gilman.....	IX.	*1740	Withington, Richard.....	p. 172
William M.....	VIII.	2062	Woburn.....	3104
William Merriam.....	IX.	3605	Wood, ———	3340
William Merriam.....	IX.	2023	Wood, James, Rev.....	{ p. 177
William Otis.....	IX.	2090	Wood, Mehetable.....	178
William P.....	VIII.	1860	Wood, Nicholas.....	3020
William R.....	VIII.	1592	Wood, Nicholas.....	3020
William Stoddard.....	VIII.	3624	Woodcock, (son).....	IX. 3535
William W.....	VIII.	3643	Woodcock, George W.....	3534
Williams, Mr.....	{ p. 167		Woodcock, Sarah A.....	VIII. 3534
Williams, (child).....	IX.	169	Woodcock, William H.....	IX. 3536
Williams, Abraham.....	IX.	1262	Woodpiles.....	p. 174
Williams, Augusta W.....	IX.	111	Woodrow, Thomas, Rev.....	p. 234
Williams, Charles C.....	IX.	3690	Woolcott, Mr.....	p. 169
Williams, Edward B.....	IX.	1258	Worcester.....	480, 1071, 1248, 1630, 3408
Williams, Elizabeth.....	IV.	1259	Wright, Aaron.....	783
Williams, Ephraim.....	IX.	111	Wright, Almira J.....	3375
Williams, Helen C.....	IX.	1261	Wright, Ann Eliza.....	VIII. 3379
Williams, Isaiah.....	IX.	1380	Wright, Ann Maria.....	VIII. 3374
Williams, Kitty.....	IX.	877	Wright, Charles.....	VIII. 3376
Williams, Leslie B.....	IX.	978	Wright, Edward E.....	1214
Williams, Mary A.....	IX.	1263	Wright, Edwin.....	VIII. 3373
Williams, Mary A.....	VIII.	877	Wright, Edwin L.....	VIII. 3375
Williams, Mary B.....	VIII.	1256	Wright, Eliza.....	VII. 788
Williams, Mary C.....	IX.	878	Wright, Eliza B.....	VII. 3371
Williams, Roger.....	{ p. 169		Wright, Ephraim.....	3371
Williams, Rev. Mr.....	{ p. 187		Wright, Francis.....	VII. 786
Williams, Samuel.....	{ p. 200		Wright, Frank.....	IX. 3377
Williams, Sarah.....	150		Wright, George T.....	VII. 784
Williams, Sarah.....	150		Wright, Hattie M.....	3376
Williams, Stephen, Rev.....	p. 198		Wright, Helena T.....	VI. 783
Williams, William.....	1256		Wright, Henry.....	VII. 785
Williams, William.....	IX.	1257	Wright, Henry.....	VIII. 3378
Willis, Mary Ann.....	386		Wright, Julia.....	VII. 787
Willis, ——— Mr.....	p. 241		Wright, Lucinda B.....	VII. 1214
Willis, Mrs.....	p. 241		Wright, Merrick.....	VII. 785
Williston, Mary M.....	1540		Wright, Sarah.....	VII. 792
Wilmington, Del.....	{ 1501		Wright, Wealthy.....	VIII. 791
Winchendon, Mass.....	{ 1540		Wright, William W.....	VIII. 3372
	3401		Wright, (3 sons).....	IX. 1215

## Y

Yale, Charles L.....	893	Young, Elizabeth P.....	3323
Yale, Ellen P.....	VIII. 893	Young, Emma.....	3322
Young, Amos W.....	3321	Young, Frank.....	VIII. 3322
Young, Ann B.....	VII. 3321	Young, Frederick A.....	VIII. 3323
Young, B. H., Colonel.....	p. 238	Young, Mary O.....	1123
Young, Clara.....	VIII. 3324	Young, Walter.....	IX. 3322















BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 9999 06174 570 7





